



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

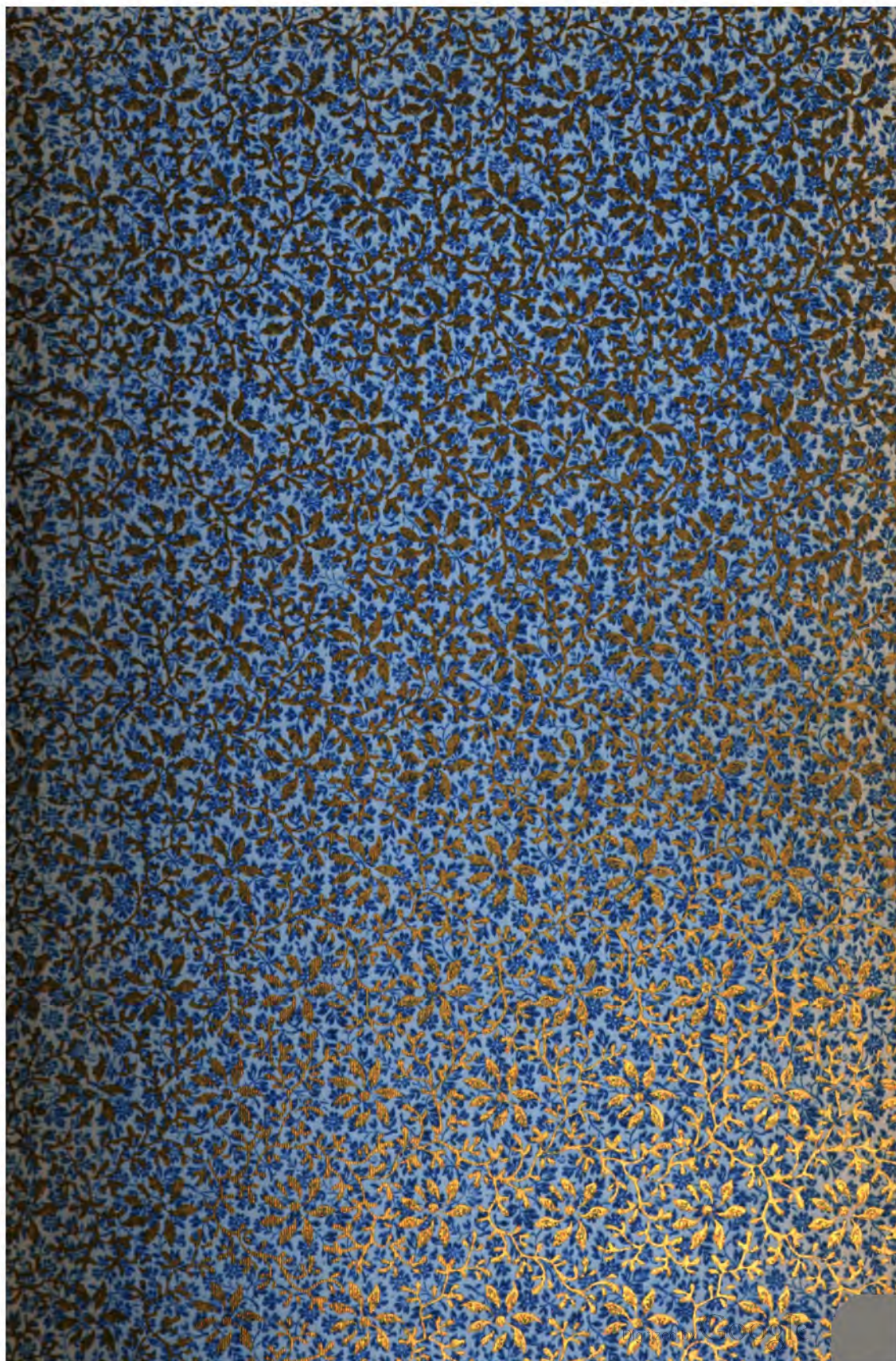
We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>







BISHOP ANDREW HONYMAN,
Bishop of Orkney and Zetland, 1664-1676.
Born 1619; died 1676. (Pages 19, 146, etc.).

THE
HONEYMAN FAMILY

James, Herman, Honeman, Etc.

SCOTLAND AND AMERICA

1548-1903

THE HONEYMAN

James and Herman Honeyman, "Bright Days in
England," Etc.

"The Glen" and "The Fishers"

PLAINFIELD, N. J.

Honeyman's Publishing House

1909



BISHOP ANDREW DONNELLY
 Bishop of Cork, Kerry and Zetland, 1890-1907
 Born 1619; died 1907

THE HONEYMAN FAMILY

(Honeyman, Honyman, Hunneman, Etc.)

IN SCOTLAND AND AMERICA

1548-1908

BY

A. VAN DOREN HONEYMAN

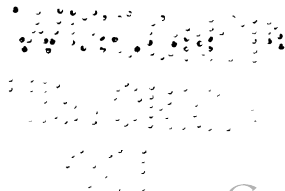
Author of "Joannes Nevius and His Descendants," "Bright Days in
Merrie England," Etc.

"The Glory of the Children are Their Fathers."

PLAINFIELD, N. J. :

Honeyman's Publishing House

1909



SPECIAL NOTE.

The author requests that readers who find errors of consequence in names or dates will promptly communicate the facts to him.

Copyright, 1909, by
A. Van Doren Honeyman

Princeton University Press,

Princeton, N. J.
1909
A. Van Doren Honeyman
VT 1009

CS
71
14937
1909
APR 1 1909
156,085

PREFACE.

It is needless to say that the preparation of this work has involved correspondence and researches extending through a period of several years, and includes personal investigations by the author in Scotland.

It is to be regretted that many connections between Scotch families and between some of the American lines and their Scotch ancestors cannot be satisfactorily made, but the author has done his best to secure all possible facts, and it is hoped that, even in its present shape, this work will have interest and value to all who bear the Honeyman name.

Unfortunately, there is less interest among Scotchmen and Scotch-Americans concerning their ancestry than among Hollanders and Germans in America and their kinsmen. One reason is that few family records have been or are now kept in Scotland, and there is unusual difficulty in securing family facts preceding the Nineteenth century. The writer has learned through correspondence that the great majority of existing Scotch families, bearing the name Honeyman, and its kindred spellings, have no Bible or other records beyond their grandparents, and frequently not beyond their parents. For this reason existing Scottish families appear in so fragmentary a manner in this work. Nevertheless, the mass of collected facts, published in Part III, obtained at large expense from the Registry office in Edinburgh, may help some living persons, or those who shall come after, to trace their ancestry beyond the point where it is begun in the ensuing pages. In some cases Part IV may lead to the identification of relatives who have gone to distant lands.

The period in Scotch history preceding the reign of Mary Queen of Scots is without chronicles, so far as private family records are concerned. Indeed, it was not until the time of the Reformation that church records were begun; before that date Scottish births, marriages and deaths are usually undiscoverable.

Part III might have been enlarged by searching in more parish records outside of Fife, but the expense of continuing the search has prevented the author from making them.

One great difficulty in tracing family genealogy in Scotland is the repetition of identical surnames with no middle names to designate one from the other. John, James, Charles, Robert, William, etc., are repeated in families generation after generation, and this has made the identification of ancestors in distinct lines an almost hopeless task.

It would require a six months' residence in Scotland, with personal inquiries among all living Honeyman families there, to effect a disentanglement of the confusion.

This work grew wholly out of the desire of the author to ascertain the parents and grandparents of his great-grandfather, John Honeyman, the mysterious "Spy of Washington." This sought-for object has not been obtained. Nevertheless, the mass of facts resulting was too great to be left unpublished, and hence this volume is now sent to those who have generously subscribed for its publication. My hope is that the labor spent in gathering together the accompanying facts has not been in vain.

Generally speaking, the early Honeymans in Scotland, including those who came to America in the Eighteenth century, and also their descendants, have possessed certain family characteristics. One is tallness of stature. Another is a high forehead. A decidedly distinguishable feature, so often recognized among the Honeymans everywhere, is the "cowlick." The older members of the family were also characterized by energy and pluck.

To all members of the family now living the special motto adopted by the line of Bishop Andrew Honeyman is commended: "Progrederere; ne regrederere," (Advance; do not recede).

A. VAN DOREN HONEYMAN.

PLAINFIELD, NEW JERSEY, November 12, 1908.

NOTE.—The frontispiece to this volume is a photo-engraved reproduction of the likeness of Bishop Andrew Honyman, of the Orkneys, the earliest known portrait of any member of the general family, in existence. The original painting is in the possession of the Rev. and Sir William Macdonald Honyman of Coton Hall, Whitchurch, Shropshire, who gave permission to the Rev. J. D. Craven of Kirkwall to insert a reproduction of it in his "The Church in Orkney." The frontispiece is taken from this reproduction.

CONTENTS.

PART I. HISTORICAL AND BIOGRAPHICAL.

CHAPTER I.

INTRODUCTORY.

Honeymans Belong to Fifeshire—Spelling of the name—Pronunciation of the name—Similar name—Description of Fife—Earliest of the name in Scotland—Noted Scotchmen of the name—The Honyman coat-of-arms—Earliest arrival of Honeymans in America..... 11

CHAPTER II.

BISHOP ANDREW HONYMAN, OF THE ORKNEYS.

His family—Enters the ministry—Signs the "Solemn League"—His work at St. Andrews—Becomes Archdeacon of St. Andrews—Becomes an author—Appointed Lord Bishop of Orkney—The Church in the Orkneys—History of St. Magnus—Remains three years at his post—An attempt at murder—His last years in Orkney—The Bishop's Palace—A great ceremonial—The Bishop's death—Remarks on his career—The Bishop's Books—The Bishop's family by first wife—The Bishop's second marriage—The Stewart family—Mary Stewart's son, Robert..... 19

CHAPTER III.

SOME RELATIVES AND DESCENDANTS OF BISHOP HONYMAN.

Sheriff Robert, grandson of the Bishop—The Rev. Robert Honyman, D.D., brother of the Bishop—The Rev. James Honyman, A.M., brother of the Bishop—The Rev. George Honyman, A.M., brother of the Bishop—The four pastors of Kinneff: Rev. James Honyman; Rev. Andrew Honyman; Rev. James Honyman, and Rev. James Honyman—Robert Bruce Honyman, M.D.—Sir William Honyman (Lord Armadale)—Sir George Essex Honyman, Bart—Rear-Admiral Robert Honyman..... 51

CHAPTER IV.

REV. JAMES HONYMAN, OF NEWPORT, R. I.

Birth and early history—His work in Newport and vicinity—Letters to Gabriel Bernon—Builds new edifice for Trinity—Arrival of Dean Berkeley—His salary too small—Paralysis and death—Miscellaneous matters—Mr. Honyman as an author—Remarks about his family..... 66

CHAPTER V.

HON. JAMES HONEYMAN, ATTORNEY-GENERAL OF R. I.

His early life—Distinguished state services—Conveys land in New Jersey—His important positions—Resigns his crown office—Death and confiscation of his estates—Interesting subsequent events—His will—His family..... 82

CHAPTER VI.

JOHN HONEYMAN, "THE SPY OF WASHINGTON."

Main facts of his life—"An Account of the Life of the Spy of Washington"—Comments concerning General Wolfe—Further comments: The part of Spy—Judge Van Dyke's sources of information—Sidelights on "The Spy's" history—His home in Griggstown—His will—His children..... 94

CHAPTER VII.

BIOGRAPHICAL—LINE OF JOHN HONEYMAN, "THE SPY."

Hon. John Van Dyke, Supreme Court Justice—Dr. John Honeyman, of New Germantown, N. J.—Robert M. Honeyman, of New Germantown, N. J.—Col. Robert R. Honeyman, of New Germantown, N. J.—Rev. William E. Honeyman, of N. Plainfield, N. J.—Mr. A. Van Doren Honeyman, of Plainfield, N. J.—Rev. Melvin Honeyman, of Newark, N. J.—Dr. John C. Van Dyke, of New Brunswick, N. J.—Mr. Theodore S. Varr Dyke, of Daggett, Cal.—Rev. Robert M. Honeyman, of Norristown, Pa..... 119

CHAPTER VIII.

BIOGRAPHICAL—MISCELLANEOUS.

Rev. Robert Honeyman, of Staffordshire, England—Mr. William Kneass, of Philadelphia—Mr. Samuel H. Kneass, of Philadelphia—Mr. Strickland Kneass, of Philadelphia—Capt. Charles L. Kneass, of Philadelphia—Mr. Strickland L. Kneass, of Philadelphia—Mr. Walter J. Honeyman, of Portland, Oregon—John Honeyman, LL.D., of Minewood, Scotland—Mr. Michael Honeyman, of Glasgow, Scotland—Mr. William C. Honeyman, of Newport, Scotland—Miss Liza Honeyman, of Newport, Scotland—Mr. Thomas J. Honeyman, of London—Mr. James N. Honeyman, of London—Mr. J. F. Spencer Honeyman, of London..... 130

PART II.

GENEALOGICAL.

CHAPTER IX.

LINE OF BISHOP HONYMAN.

Descendants of John Honyman, of St. Andrews..... 145

CHAPTER X.

SOME MISCELLANEOUS SCOTCH LINES.

Descendants of Alexander Honeyman, of Falkirk—Of George Honeyman, of Largo—Of Henry Honeyman, of Kelso—Of James Honeyman, of Ceres—Of James Honeyman, of Dundee—Of James Honeyman, of Kingskettle—Of James Honeyman, of Monomail—Of James Honeyman, of Newburgh—Of John C. Honeyman, of Crayford—Of John Honeyman, of Goshen—Of John Honeyman, of Dunshalt—Of John Honeyman, of Sandport—Of Michael Honeyman, of Larbart—Of Patrick Honeyman, of Ballinamore—Of Patrick Honeyman, of Ceres—Of Samuel Honeyman, of Manchester—Of Thomas Honeyman of Dundee—Of William Honeyman, of Alloa—Of William Honeyman, of Collessie—Of William Honeyman, of Markinch.
..... 162

CHAPTER XI.

LINE OF SAMUEL HONEYMAN, OF ENGLAND.

Particularly the lines of Samuel D. Honeyman and Mary Honeyman Kneass,
of Philadelphia 199

CHAPTER XII.

LINE OF JOHN HONEYMAN, "THE SPY OF WASHINGTON."

His descendants in full in New Jersey and elsewhere..... 216

CHAPTER XIII.

LINE OF CHARLES HONEYMAN, OF WEST VIRGINIA.

Particularly the Lines of his sons, David and Samuel..... 241

CHAPTER XIV.

LINE OF NICHOLAS HUNNEMAN, OF BOSTON.

His descendants in full in Massachusetts and elsewhere..... 249

CHAPTER XV.

LINE OF SARAH HONEYMAN (YEATER), OF KENTUCKY AND MISSOURI.

Her descendants in full in Missouri and elsewhere..... 259

PART III.

GATHERINGS FROM SCOTCH RECORDS

Records of the Great Seal—Abstract of some Scotch Testaments—Services of
Heirs—Fifeshire Sasines—Commissariat Deeds—Baptisms, Marriages,
Deaths, Testaments, etc..... 283

PART IV.

APPENDICES.

I. Unidentified Persons in Foreign Countries.....	319
II. Unidentified Honeymans in America.....	321
III. Miscellaneous Notes.....	322
IV. John Honeyman, "The Spy".....	324
V. Line of the Drs. Hedges, of Chester, N. J.....	325
VI. Line of John T. Honeyman, of England.....	326
VII. Mr. John R. C. Honeyman, of Regina, Canada.....	326
VIII. Descendants of Sarah Yeater Baxter.....	327
IX. Peter S. Yeater.....	328
X. Family of Francis Honeyman.....	328
XI. Additions to Bishop Honyman's Line.....	328

INDEX.

ILLUSTRATIONS.

	Facing Page
Bender, Mrs. Kent (Maud L. Honeyman), Plainfield, N. J.....	237
"Brother and Sister".....	240
Honyman, Bishop Andrew (Frontispiece Page).....	1
Honyman, Bishop Andrew, Seal of.....	26
Honyman, Coat-of-Arms	17
Honeyman, Mr . A. Van Doren, Plainfield, N. J.....	228
Honeyman, Mr. David, St. Louis, Mo.....	243
Honeyman, Mrs. David (Alice H. Diamond), St. Louis, Mo.....	243
Honeyman, Elizabeth C., Plainfield, N. J.....	240
Honeyman, Mr. E. Maxwell, Plainfield, N. J.....	174
Honeyman, Mr. George, Coupar-Angus, Scot.....	197
Honyman, Rev. James, Newport, R. I.....	72
Honeyman, Mr. James, New Germantown, N. J.....	218
Honeyman,Mr. James, Peapack, N. J.....	220
Honeyman, John LL.D., R.S.A., Minewood, Scot.....	137
Honeyman, John, M.D., New Germantown, N. J.....	120
Honeyman, John, the "Spy," Home of, Griggstown, N. J.....	64
Honeyman, Miss Liza, Newport, Scot.....	140
Honeyman, Rev. Melvin, Newark, N. J.....	127
Honeyman, Mr. Michael, Glasgow, Scot.....	189
Honyman, Memorial Tablet to Four Pastors of Kinneff, Scot.....	62
Honeyman, Mr. Peter, Peapack and Trenton, N. J.....	220
Honeyman, Mr. Philip S., Cincinnati, O.....	168
Honeyman, Mr. Robert, Washington. D. C.....	180
Honeyman, Mr. Robert H., Alton, Ill.....	243
Honeyman, Mr. Robert M., New Germantown, N. J.....	120
Honeyman, Col. Robert R., New Germantown, N. J.....	122
Honeyman, Mr. Samuel D., of West Virginia and Missouri.....	202
Honeyman, Mrs. Samuel D. (Mary J. James).....	204
Honeyman, Mr. Samuel D., St. Louis, Mo.....	243
Honeyman, Mr. Walter J., Portland, Oregon	174
Honeyman, Mr. William, Cupar, Scot.....	253
Honeyman, Mr. W. Crawford, Newport, Scot.....	140
Honeyman, Rev. William E., North Plainfield, N. J.....	124
Hunneman & Co., Fac-Simile of Card of.....	253
Kneass, Mr. William, Philadelphia, Pa.....	130
Kneass, Mrs. William (Mary Honeyman).....	132
Long Tenement, Kirkwall, Orkneys.....	51
Smyllum Castle, Lanarkshire, Scot.....	64
St. Andrews, Cathedral of, St. Andrews, Scot.....	32
St. Magnus, Cathedral of, Kirkwall, Orkneys.....	32
Van Dyke, Hon. John, of New Jersey and Minnesota.....	119
Wyckoff, Mrs. John M. (Henrietta Honeyman), Le Roy, Minn.....	119

ADDITIONAL ILLUSTRATIONS.

After the printing of the preceding list of illustrations, the following additional photo-engravings were added :

Hunneman, Mr. William C. (I), Roxbury, Mass.....	248
Hunneman, Mr. William C. (II), Roxbury, Mass.....	252
Hunneman, Mr. William C. (III), Roxbury Mass	256
Hunneman, Mr. William C. (IV), Brookline, Mass	256
Hunneman, Mr. William C. (V) Brookline, Mass.....	256
Hunneman & Co.'s Hand Fire Engine.....	254

PART I

HISTORICAL AND BIOGRAPHICAL

- I. Introductory.
- II. Bishop Andrew Honyman, of the Orkneys.
- III. Some Relatives and Descendents of Bishop Honyman.
- IV. Rev. James Honyman, of Newport, Rhode Island.
- V. Hon. James Honeyman, Attorney-General of Rhode Island.
- VI. John Honeyman, the "Spy of Washington."
- VII. Biographical—Line of the "Spy."
- VIII. Biographical—Miscellaneous.

CHAPTER I.

INTRODUCTORY.

"We all belong to Fife," has long been a phrase used by the Honeyman clan. It appears to be true. With few exceptions, the author has not discovered anywhere a Honeyman, or Honyman, who did not trace his ancestry, by knowledge or tradition, back to that one rich, historic ground, midway between Falkland Palace, the ancient stronghold of the MacDuffs and the favorite residence of King James VI., and that most venerable of Scotch institutions, St. Andrews University.

This is not only true of the Honeyman families of Scotland and England, but also of the American families of this name. With two or three exceptions, all the American Honeymans can be traced back to Fife. The representatives of William Honeyman, of Philadelphia, who came over (probably from England) prior to the year 1738, can only trace themselves back to England, but I have no doubt they are of the Fifeshire stock. The same is to be said of the representatives of Charles Honeyman of Virginia. The only apparent exception are the families following, namely: One, of which a leading representative is the Rev. James H. P. Honeyman of New York City, whose later home was in the County of Leitrim, Ireland, but who were said to have gone from Ireland to France. That family probably went from Scotland to France at an early date. Another is represented by David Honeyman of New York City, and comes from Germany. There are German Honeymans, but they very generally spell the name "Honigman," or "Honigmann," or "Hunneman." That David's ancestors adhered to the Scotch spelling proves to me that they must have been of Scotch descent. There is also a large family going by the name of "Hunneman" in and about Boston, whose ancestor, Nicholas, is said to have gone to Boston from Virginia and whose origin is unknown. He was killed in the Revolutionary War on a U. S. frigate. No signature of his is extant, and I more than suspect that he and his relatives—for he seems to have had some about Boston—had fallen into the habit of spelling the name phonetically. As it was, one of his children, Sarah, wrote her name "Honeyman." Nicholas,

or his parents, probably came from England, but without doubt were also of Fife ancestry. There is also a Manchester family of Honey-mans in Boston, now spelling their name "Hunneman."

In Scotland there are still a few persons descended from Bishop Andrew Honyman of the Orkneys, who take pride in the name "Honyman," that being the spelling of their ancestors of the Seventeenth century; but even in the line of Bishop Andrew the vast majority have accepted the more usual spelling of Honeyman. In general, it may be said that ninety per cent. of the Honeyman families in Scotland to-day spell their name with an "e" before the "y."

What the original name was, whether Honeyman or Honyman, cannot now be ascertained. The records of the Sixteenth century, where the name is first mentioned, show it to have been spelled both ways, as well as many other ways. All other forms of spelling, however, seem to have been owing to the ignorance of those who kept the church records, or were draftsmen of the legal papers where these names occur. Whenever actual signatures were made by the persons themselves, there was rarely a variation from Honeyman, or Honyman, the former predominating. In an investigation of the spelling of the name on Scotch records from 1549 to 1800, the result, out of 682 instances, I found to be as follows:

Honeyman, written 458 times.

Honyman, written 224 times.

But during the period from 1549 to 1600 there was about an equality between the two spellings.

During the period named, the misspelling by the parish ministers and draftsmen of papers number at least fifteen, namely:

Henyman,	Honnyman,
Hennyman,	Hoonyman,
Hiniemane,	Hunniman,
Hinnimane,	Hunnyman,
Honiman,	Hunyman,
Honeyman,	Hyneman,
Honniman,	Hynneman,

Hynniman.

Of course these spellings are without significance.

If we knew the origin of the name it might help us as to the original spelling. The conjecture that the original Honeyman was a "dealer in honey" is too far-fetched to receive serious consideration, although not impossible. Evidently the name was pronounced by the Scotch themselves *Hoon-y-mon*, with the accent on the first syllable.

To-day the name is everywhere pronounced *Hun-ne-man*, with the accent also on the first syllable.*

There are similar names to Honeyman to be found in use throughout the United States and in England. For example, Honey, Honeyball, Honeybun, Honeycoate, Honeylove, Honeyfield, Honeysett, Honeywell, Honeywill, Honeywood, etc. These names have only a curious interest to us, as possessors of them are in nowise related to the Honeyman family.

As previously said, the Honeyman ancestry is, as a universal rule, traceable to Fife, where "the fathers" persistently remained from the earliest records of them (in 1549) for about two hundred years. Then they began to scatter to adjoining shires, and to Great Britain and to America. A few went, at the first, into Sterlingshire, Lanarkshire, or other neighboring counties: a few to England; one or two to France; and possibly a few families to Ireland. It may be set down, therefore, as a fact that "the Honeyman clan is of Fife."

"Fife," as it is called (Fifeshire being rarely used), has a remarkable history, and is a unique bit of territory, because located almost as a tongue of land between two enormous estuaries of the North sea. From earliest times it was a distinct division of Scotland, and was always the most important part of it, except the capital. Being close to Edinburgh, easy of access, adjoining the sea and the Forth and Tay, and yet shut off on the west by the highest mountain range in Scotland, it was a separate kingdom under the Picts, and was full of strongholds. It was always densely populated. Substantially, the boundaries of the shire are now the same as in the Thirteenth century. Historically, it is intimately connected with all the Scottish Kings, and with all the struggles, religious and civil, that vexed the land from long before the Reformation. "Fife," says one writer, "contains the concentrated essence of Scottish history and character." The Picts of this locality early became at least nominal Christians, and a religious spirit, strenuous and dogmatic, has always dominated and influenced its people. The centre of culture was, of course, St. Andrews, where, as early as 1411, a University was established, the first in Scotland. St. Andrews educated some of the flower of the Honeyman family, as will appear in subsequent chapters.

* The following is to be found in an English work: "HONEYMAN—In old times, when mead, or metheglen, was a favorite beverage, and when sugar was unknown in England, the propagation of bees and the production of honey furnished employment for many persons; and hence the surname, Beeman, Honeyman, Honeman, Honiman." (Lower's "Patronymica Britannica," p. 161). To what extent the above is fanciful, or applicable to a name which, so far as we know, originated in Scotland, the reader may judge.

The writer has frequently passed through Fife, and always with great satisfaction, because of its pleasant scenery, high state of cultivation and the historic renown of even its smaller localities. On taking the train from Edinburgh for Aberdeen, the railway passes through the heart of Fife, and the pleasant surroundings of Cupar, which is the nearest station to the vicinity of the original home of the first Honeymans of which we have any knowledge, gives pleasure to the eye in every sense. There were ministers, doctors, painters, poets, and authors, almost without number, who belonged to Fife. The great Covenanters, Alexander Henderson and Samuel Rutherford, and also Adam Smith, Thomas Chalmers, Sir David Wilkie, Lord Campbell, and Sir David Lyndsay resided there, and these are but few of the many illustrious names which belong by nativity or adoption to Fife. Within its bounds Mary Queen of Scots first met Lord Darnley, and there she spent many a day of pleasure and of sadness, ending at last in her beginning her long imprisonment in the island prison in the then Fifeshire lake, Loch Leven.

The earliest Honeyman name I have found upon any records, Scotch or otherwise, is that of Andrew "Hunyman" (as the draftsman of his will spelled it), of Over Carnye, Fife, whose wife was Elizabeth Chaplan, and whose will, dated Feb. 16, 1549, was proved in St. Andrews in March, 1550. One of the witnesses to the will was "Walter Honeyman," whose son, however, signed his name "John Hunyman." Evidently at that time the spelling "Honeyman" was already in vogue. Supposing this Andrew to have been born about the year 1500, it would make a period of over four hundred years since we are certain there was such a family name in Fifeshire.

Below is a full enumeration of all the Honeyman names I have discovered in records during the Sixteenth century, with the earliest date relating to those names. The spelling is as it appears on the records:

- 1549. Andrew Hunyman, of Over Carnye; will and inventory.
- 1550. Walter Honeyman; makes proof of above will.
- 1563. David Honyman, of Leith, died; will proved 1571.
- 1570. John Honyman, of Leith, died; will proved 1571.
- 1571. Alexander Honyman, of Edinburgh; mentioned.
- 1572. Thomas Honyman, Evesham, England; will proved.
- 1581. Robert Honyman, of Staffordshire, England; entered at Oxford University.
- 1586. John Hunniman, of St. Andrews; wife's will proved.
- 1586. Andrew Honneyman, of Cupar; witness.

- 1588. Nicol Honeyman, of Over Rossie; will proved.
- 1592. John Hunyman, burgess of Falkland; will proved.
- 1592. Eufame Honeyman, of Falkland; will proved.
- 1592. Andrew Honeyman, of Cupar; will proved.
- 1593. Janet Honeyman, of Kingskettle; will proved.
- 1595. John Honyman, of Kingskettle; grant from King James VI.
- 1595. Alexander Honyman, of Collessie; grant from King James VI.
- 1595. Hugh Honyman, of Falkland; grant from King James VI.
- 1595. Walter Honeyman, of Abernethy; will proved.
- 1597. George Honeyman, of Balmedy; wife's will proved.
- 1597. John Honeyman, of Kingskettle; wife's will proved.

These matters are more fully elaborated in Part III of this work, a careful study of which will show how some of these persons were related to each other.

From the prevalence of the name "Andrew" in the family of Bishop Andrew Honyman of the Orkneys, one may well suspect that the first Andrew "Hunyman," named above was his ancestor; and if we could trace all present known lines back to the year 1400, we might be reasonably certain to find that they converged in one common ancestor, residing in the neighborhood between Falkland and Cupar.

The late Mr. Walter J. Honeyman of Portland, Oregon, whose interest in his ancestry was very great, stated to the author that the tradition of his family was, that his ancestors originally received a grant of land from one of the Scottish Kings who resided at Falkland palace—on the east slope of the Lomond Hills—for some services performed for the King. Happily, I have been able recently to corroborate the story, having discovered by preserved records in Edinburgh that, on Mar. 27, 1595, King James VI., under his great seal, gave to John Honyman, in Kingskettle, in feu-farm (and to his heirs male, whom failing his eldest heir female), the one-sixteenth part of his (King James') land in Kingskettle, of which the same John was tenant. Two months later, the same King (on May 24, 1595), under his seal, granted in feu-farm, in the town of Falkland, one acre more to John Honyman; one metam to Alexander Honyman; two metams to John Honyman; and one-half an acre to Hugh Honyman. (See Part III. of this work).

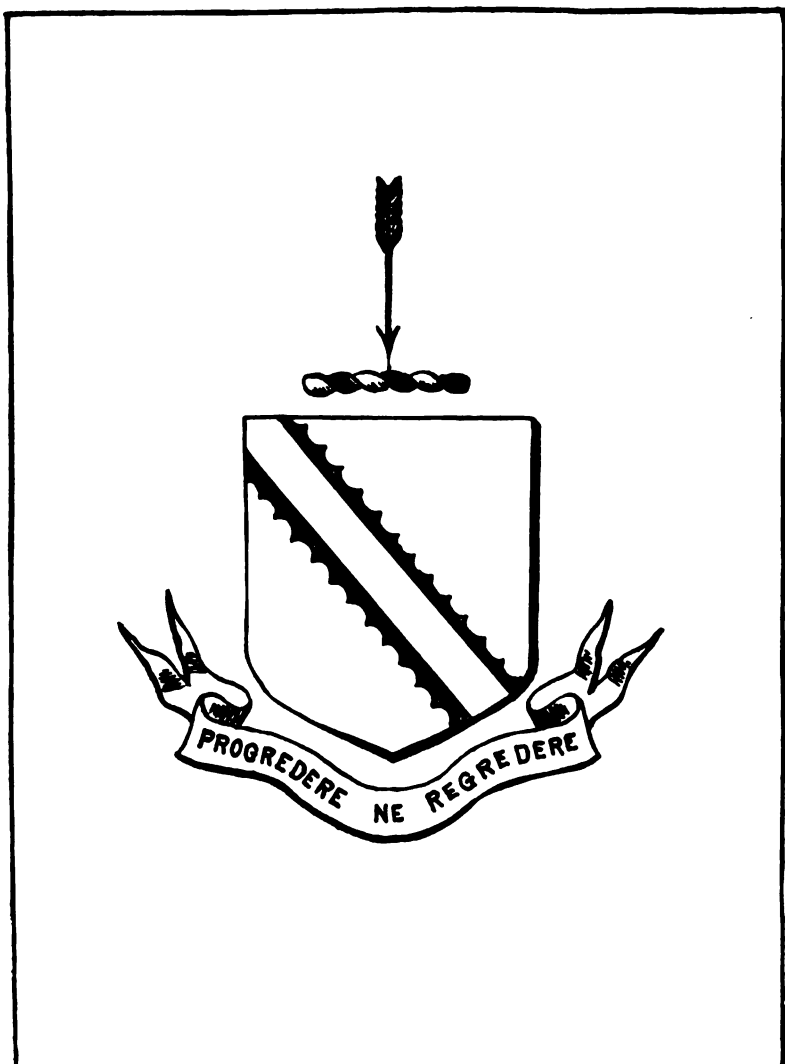
From subsequent records it would appear that these Honeymans and their descendants lived long in the vicinity of Falkland, viz.: at Auchtermuchty, Monimail and Collessie; and, doubtless, the above named John Honeyman was the ancestor of the descendants of the

James Honeyman of Monimail, born about 1700, who was the ancestor of Mr. Walter J. Honeyman of Portland.

There have been many noted members of the family in Scotland, chiefly, but not altogether, of the line of him who, perhaps, was first in fame and fortune, Bishop Andrew Honyman of the Orkneys. He was born at St. Andrews, Fife, in 1619; was made Bishop by King Charles II. in 1664, and died in the Orkneys in 1676. His history fully appears in the next chapter and his portrait appears as the frontispiece to this volume. This portrait is from a painting now in the possession of one of his descendants, Rev. and Sir William Macdonald Honyman, of Salop, England; it was painted from life after he became Bishop. He had three distinguished brothers, all ministers: Rev. Robert Honyman, Rev. James Honyman and Rev. George Honyman, each a graduate of St. Andrews University, who married into well-known Scotch families, and were connected by such marriages with the royal Stuarts, the Craigies, the Grahames, the Elphinstones, and others, who were distinguished in their day as members of Parliament, officers in the army, or as clergymen. Rev. James Honyman had a whole line of successive descendants in the ministry, one of his sons being the Rev. James Honyman of Newport, Rhode Island, the practical founder of the Episcopal church in that state, whose son, James, was the Attorney-General of that Colony. A great-grandson of Bishop Andrew was created a baronet in 1804, and became Sir William Honyman, with the title of Lord Armadale. The baronetcy continues in that family until to-day. The most noted man in it after Sir William was Sir George-Essex Honyman of Middlesex, England, who was a Judge of the Pleas in London, and whose portrait is also given elsewhere in this volume. Rear-Admiral Robert Honyman was another member of this line.

In recent years, John Honeyman, LL.D., of Minewood, Scotland, now seventy-six years of age, has retired upon his laurels as a famous architect and an expert writer upon special themes. Mr. William Crawford Honeyman, of Newport, Fife, a composer of and writer on music, is one of the most voluminous of modern writers in the realm of fiction. Other prominent men are noted elsewhere.

Bishop Andrew Honyman used a seal of office which is reproduced on another page, its date being 1664. In this seal, below the figure of the Bishop, appears a coat-of-arms. It consists of a shield and has thus been described: "Quarterly, first, on a bend three mullets; second and third, a fess counter componée; fourth, a burning heart, encircled by a wreath; over all a fess charged with a crescent



HONYMAN COAT-OF-ARMS.
Registered September 10, 1788.
(Page 17).

between two of the same invected." I presume this coat-of-arms was invented by the Bishop at the time it became necessary for him to have a Bishop's seal. Seals were an absolute necessity at that time and were attached to all official documents, civil and ecclesiastical; and every Bishop, as well as all members of the nobility, took pride in their coats-of-arms.

When Sir William Honyman of Armadale became baronet in 1804, he used a coat-of-arms which he had previously registered, on Sept. 10, 1788, at the Lyon Office. This coat-of-arms is to be found in Burke's "Peerage," and other volumes upon the English and Scotch nobility and upon heraldry. It is in use to-day by the descendants of Sir William. In this coat-of-arms (reproduced on the opposite page), the crest consists of an arrow, point downwards. The whole is thus technically described:

"Arms: Argent, a bend, engrailed, gules, voided of the field. Crest: An arrow, paleways, point downwards, perpendicular; feather, argent. Supporters: Two lions, rampant-guardant, perpendicular. Motto: "Progrederere ne Regredere."

In the Heraldry works of France, the general colors of the Honyman arms for Scotland is named, but no crest is given.

I know of no other coat-of-arms ever used by any Honeyman, or Honyman, in Scotland except the two above described. The "arrow" arms of Sir William is to be found on a monumental tablet in the parish church of Kinneff, Forfarshire, where Rev. James Honyman, of Bishop Honyman's stock, was pastor. He died 1784, and, as he was the fourth person of his family in direct descent of succession to exercise the ministry in that parish, his three children—Rev. John, a dissenting minister, Dr. Robert of Virginia, and a daughter—caused a tablet to be erected in the Kinneff church (which is reproduced in Chapter III. of Part I., on a page opposite its fuller description). This tablet is supposed to have been erected very soon after the decease of the Rev. James above referred to, and not later than 1790. The relationship between the Rev. James and his ascending line and Sir William and his ascending line, is so remote that we must either suppose this coat-of-arms was placed on this tablet because of Sir William's fame, or because it had been previously in use in the family. Mrs. Walter J. Honeyman of Portland, Oregon, imported some antiques from Scotland recently, one of which was a pair of wine slides, and they also contain the same family crest used by Sir William. Their date, however, is unknown.

The earliest recorded arrivals or mentions of Honeymans in America are the following:

1704. Rev. James Honeyman arrived in Boston as a missionary for the Society for the Propagation of Useful Knowledge; went for a few months to Jamaica, L. I., and then settled at Newport, R. I., where he served Trinity church as rector for forty-six years. He was the earliest of the family to arrive in America, and, all things considered, the most distinguished.

1746. William Honeyman of Philadelphia, son of a Samuel Honeyman, of England, was at Philadelphia at this date and died there, after raising a family, in 1774. Some of his descendants are still in that city, but most of them are in the West.

1746. Captain John Honeyman, apparently of the City of New York, raised a company of 100 volunteers for the campaign against Canada in this year. No more is known about him.

1753. John "Hunniman" is in Boston, and a Nicholas "Hunne-man" marries there the next year.

1758. John Honeyman, known as the "Spy of Washington," came to America with General Wolfe as a soldier this year, and most of his descendants now reside in New Jersey, where he located (in Somerset County) prior to the Revolution. His unique history fully appears on subsequent pages.

1759. Mary Honeyman, licensed to marry Richard Smith in New York City, Nov. 15. I know no more of her.

1768. Sarah Honeyman, said to have been born this year in New Jersey. She went to Virginia and married, 1789, Conrad Yeater, and they subsequently located in Missouri. Charles Honeyman, said to have been a brother, also located later in Virginia. Both their lines, descending, are given elsewhere.

There was said to have been a Mary Honeyman, of Bergen county, N. J., who married Cornelius Talesman in 1760, but her name was probably Mary Huysman.

1774. Dr. Robert Honeyman of Fifeshire, son of Rev. James Honeyman, of Kinneff, Fifeshire, settled this year in Louisa County, Va., but left no male descendants. He was a highly educated and distinguished man.

I know of no other Honeymans settling in America prior to 1800.

CHAPTER II.

BISHOP ANDREW HONYMAN, OF THE ORKNEYS.

The Rev. Andrew Honyman, A.M., Lord Bishop of Orkney and Zetland, was the eldest of at least five sons of Mr. David Honyman, "baker in St. Andrews." He was also the grandson of John Honyman, of St. Andrews, probably the same who was apprenticed to the baker's craft in 1564,* who died in 1616, and whose wife was Helen Henderson. John seems to have had descendants who were successively bakers for two hundred and nine years, or until 1773, when a Thomas Honeyman, of the seventh generation, "became a freeman" in St. Andrews.

David is believed to have been John's eldest son, but the name of David's wife is unknown. His previous residence, if not birthplace, was Pitlairchney, a hamlet east of the Falkland Hills, in Fife.

The Bishop was one of a distinguished family, four of whom were ministers of ability and high reputation, and they and their sisters married into influential families. It is rarely the case that so many sons and daughters of such humble parents secure the education and position which the children of David Honyman, "the baker," obtained, and that without wealth or inherited genius.

Of the four sons of David Honyman, Bishop Andrew became the most distinguished, not only because of his connection by his second marriage with the family of the Stuarts (through which marriage he had descendants who became titled) ; but also because of his authorship of some strenuous and learned controversial works well-known in his day.

I have been unable to obtain the exact date of birth of Andrew, but it was in the year 1619, and at St. Andrews. He was educated in the University of that city, and received his degree in 1635, when he was only sixteen years of age. In that century, and, indeed, down to nearly the middle of the last century, there, as here in America, college

* Feb. 9, 1663, while Archdean of St. Andrews, Bishop Honyman filed a sasine as heir of his grandfather, John Honyman, in an acre of the priory of St. Andrews. It is from this paper that we are able to determine the name of his grandfather. In no other document from his hand, nor in collateral documents do we find allusions to any of his parents, or grandparents, although we know from various sources that his father was "David Honyman, of Pitlairchney, baker in St. Andrews."

boys frequently graduated when from fifteen to seventeen years of age. True, the curriculum of their studies was much more limited in scope than it now is in any of the first-class colleges of the world, yet the requirements in the languages, especially in Greek and Latin, were more severe, and in these studies the attainments of the pupils at graduation were greater than those of an older age at the present period. Somehow, college boys of that period *studied*; they did not waste time in frolics or even football, though taking ample exercise in the open air.

HE ENTERS THE MINISTRY.

As St. Andrews was an old University (founded in 1411) from which, long before that time, had graduated some of the ablest of Scotch theologians, the lad did not need to go away from home to prepare for the ministry. He must have begun his studies in that direction soon after his graduation from college, as we find him, some time prior to October 6, 1640, acting as assistant-minister of Ferryport-on-Craig, a small but important charge located on the Firth of Tay, about ten miles north of St. Andrews. Both St. Andrews and Ferryport-on-Craig were and still are in Fifeshire. In this charge he was assistant to the Rev. Samuel Cunninghame, whose daughter he subsequently married.

While serving as such assistant, he was proposed by the patrons of Marischal College, Aberdeen, for the divinity chair, but the Presbyterian Assembly did not agree to the transfer. The offer is proof of the promise of his future reputation. The following from Baillie's "Letters and Journals" (Vol. I, p. 370) will throw some light on this affair:

"Thursday, the 5th. [August 1641]: Aberdeen did supplicate for Mr. Andrew [Honyman's] transportation to their college. Arthure Arfkine had of his own liberality given him five hundred pounds during ane old man's life; the man was but twenty-four years, and extreame unwilling to flitt. Arthure Arfkine, a weell deserving gentleman in our cause, when he began to plead, was so choked with tears that he became silent and removed. This accident made the Assembly so compassionat towards him, that, by pluralities of voyces, he obtained his poynt."

On Oct. 1, 1641 he was presented by Charles I. full minister to the Ferryport-on-Craig charge to succeed the Rev. Samuel Cunninghame, who had died in May, 1664. He continued in this charge for less than a year, being then transferred to the much more important

second charge of St. Andrews on Aug. 17, 1642. The church to which he was called in St. Andrews was known as the "College Kirk," and proved the recognition of his unusual abilities at that early period in his life. He was but twenty-three years of age, yet was given a position of much ecclesiastical influence.

HE SIGNS THE "SOLEMN LEAGUE."

Within a few months after Mr. Honyman assumed his ministrations at St. Andrews, the formidable and remarkable "Solemn League and Covenant" was adopted and signed by a large number of Presbyterians (who from that time forward became known as Covenanters) in Greyfriars churchyard, Edinburgh. The date of this document was Feb. 28, 1643. It is said that some of the ministers who had signed a similar "League" five years before did it by dipping the pen in their blood. The event was one of the most notable in the history of the Scottish church. Next day it was sent everywhere for signatures and received them, not only throughout Scotland but in various parts of England. The chief point of this "Covenant" was, the proposition to extirpate both Prelacy and Popery from Great Britain. It proved not to be feasible, and it led to strife, bloodshed and revolution. The Scotch blood was up, however, and the excitement was great. Mr. Honyman was not present at this particular conference, but he, with nearly all of his colaborers in the ministry in Scotland, speedily signed the document; how willingly we cannot determine. Subsequent events would indicate that it was signed by him rather under the compulsion of the times than otherwise, for he himself became a Prelate twenty years later! His signature to the same, which we have carefully copied, is given here as it appears in the original, still preserved.



This, the earliest signature of Bishop Andrew which I have seen, is taken from a copy of the original to be found in the "Ecclesiastical Records of the Presbyteries of St. Andrews and Cupar," published in Edinburgh in 1837.

HIS WORK AT ST. ANDREWS.

The position of minister to the second charge in the church at St. Andrews he occupied for twenty years. During that period he was called to the church at Crail, (August, 1647), but the General

Assembly refused to approve the call, perhaps because the demand was great for a continuation of his services in St. Andrews.

The "Ecclesiastical Records of the Presbyteries of St. Andrew and Cupar" contain many allusions to Mr. Honyman during his early ministerial life. From some of these published pages we learn that the activities of the Presbytery of St. Andrews in that day were not so much unlike those of Presbyteries and other ecclesiastical bodies of later times. It troubled itself with a great many matters which would now be considered too trivial for the attention of so learned a Christian body. For example, in the record of 1643, we read:

"November 15.—Mr. Robert Blair declared that quhill he and his colleague, Mr. Andro Honyman, with the Gudman of Kembok, and James Wood, baillie of St. Andros, being sent by the Session of St. Andros to Sir James Lundie, inhabitant in the fair Citie, to desire him to keep the dyetts of the public worship of God, he having neir the space of ane twelvemoneth, deserted the same, he was so fare from promiseing amendement that he behaved himself injuriously toward the said Mr. Robert Blair and quhen his hatt was in his hand he put his on his head, and gave him a direct lie. The Presbyterie ordains him to be summond to compeir before them the nixt day.

"February 7.—Mr. Andrew Honyman, being examined, declared, that the said Sir James, being accused for staying so long from the publick worship of God in the kirk, he promised no amendement, bot behaved himselfe rudelie toward Mr. Robert Blair, with his hat on his head quhen Mr. Roberts was in his hand, and said, 'If yee will say that, Sir, I will say, yee lie; or if any in Scotland will say it, I will say he lies.' " (Thereupon Sir James was summoned and directed to "keep the kirk.")

The times are also well illustrated by the fact that we find both Mr. Honyman and his colleague, Rev. Robert Blair, as a solemn duty to their church, attending a witch-burning at Crail! But this was not uncommon, as a great many witches were burned in Scotland during the Seventeenth century. One of the most respected of Presbyterian ministers, Rev. Robert Baillie, also principal of the University of Glasgow, mentions, in 1643, that, "upon the regrant of the extraordinar multiplying of witches, above thirty being burnt in Fife in a few months, a Committee was appointed to think on that sin the way to search and care it."

On Aug. 11, 1645, appears this entry: "Mr. Andro Honyman, appointed to attend Cambus regiment 15 dayes." Evidently the atten-

tion of the Presbytery was given to military as well as spiritual affairs. At a later date this is recorded :

"The Presbyterie, in viewing the condition of the paroch of St. Andros, towne, and landward, both pastors and people having received ample testimonie of the fidelitie and painfulness of Mr. Andrew Honyman, and considering that his present maintenance is insufficient whither in regard of the eminencie of the charge or living in such a deare place, and that he can nocht well be removed hence, and that it is incumbent to them to sie how this may be remeided in ane amicable way do nominate and appoint Mr. George Hamilton, Colin Adams, David Forreth, Robert Bennett, The Lairds of Moncreiff and Erlshall, or any other thrie of them to convene at St. Andros upon the 18 of this instant with the Magistrates or such others as salbe nominate by the Counsell of the said citie for agreeing vpon ane legall course how this may be constantlie remeided."

It is to be hoped that his modest salary was raised. While we do not know what that salary was, it must have been very small.

On Jan. 15, 1649, he was appointed one of the Visitors to the University.

On July 31, 1650, a list is given of 1,800 merks contributed by the ministers of the Presbytery for military purposes, and it is stated that Mr. Honyman had been "discharged from 100 merks" (about \$325) given by him for "the levie of ane regmint of horse to the present fersine." It would seem that he must have become already possessed of some estate, as that contribution was a large one.

During the same year, King Charles II. made a visit to St. Andrews, when Mr. Honyman "had the honor, along with the famous Samuel Rutherford, of receiving the King," and "made a speech to him in English." It is naively reported that Rutherford's speech, in Latin, was "much on what was the duty of Kings."

In 1658 he was made Moderator of the Synod of Fife, and subsequently of the Synod of St. Andrews.

BECOMES ARCHDEACON OF ST. ANDREWS.

On April 20, 1661, Mr. Honyman drew up an address to the King, which was considered treasonable by many of his associates, who "sat almost all night to render it more palatable, when they were dissolved next day under pain of treason." In the light of subsequent events we cannot comprehend this transaction; indeed, the facts concerning it have not been disclosed; and in any case the "treason" seems to have had no marked effect upon his future career, because the very next

year, when a vacancy occurred in the first charge of St. Andrews, he was promoted thereto, and thus became Archdeacon. The date of his promotion to the Archdeaconry was Oct. 2, 1662, and was a reward for twenty years of faithful service in that charge. This position was one of great responsibility as well as honor, although he occupied it but two years, when he was again promoted.

Lamonte in his "Diary" thus quaintly writes concerning the appointment: "1662, Oct. 2.—Mr. Andro Hinnyman, minister of St. Andrews, was admitted by the Archbishops there, Archdeane of St. Andrews. At his admission, he received in the towne church from the said bishope, the Bibell, the keyes of the church doore, and the bell-towe, all in his hand."

BECOMES AN AUTHOR.

It was at this period that he published his first book, which counseled submission to the supposed-to-be "tolerant" views of Charles II. and his advisors, and which was really a plea to the Covenanters of Scotland to yield their strenuous opposition to the Church of England, he believing it to be the best thing for all concerned.

Up to this period Rev. Mr. Honyman had been an active, as he was an accomplished, minister in good standing in the Presbyterian fold. He had subscribed to the "Solemn League and Covenant" twenty years before, and had acted wholly within the Scottish church in all its official duties. In fact, from 1638 to 1661 the Presbyterians had practically governed the churches of Scotland. Then Parliament passed an act restoring Episcopacy to Scotland, and when this was done it seems to have found Mr. Honyman ready to accept the change. Whether he had any internal scruples concerning the propriety of his former position in the Scottish church; whether he had re-examined his own mind and felt that it drew him toward the Prelatical church; or whether his love for peace alone led him into the expression of new views, cannot now be determined. He must have been strongly under the influence of his warm friend, Mr. James Sharp of St. Andrews, who had been a former minister at Crail, and under the new dispensation had been advanced by Charles II. to the Archbishopric of St. Andrews (November, 1661), and this influence was certainly toward Episcopacy. We shall soon hear of Archbishop Sharp again.

Whatever the motive or reason which influenced it, Rev. Mr. Honyman now made it plain to his friends in Scotland that he believed it was to the interests of religion that they should accept without further questioning the English form of church government. To make

his case clear he put forth (1662) a modest but strong pamphlet, entitled, "The Seasonable Case of Submission to Church Government," the object of which was, as is stated in the pamphlet itself, to "make for peace." In his Preface he outlines the state of affairs in the church in Scotland, which was one of great commotion and bitterness. "It hath been," he says, "and is the lot of the Lord's Militant Church to be tossed with manifold tempests and to be (as it were) guided betwixt the two millstones of a professedly profane and atheistical world, and of a party pretending highly for Truth and Piety, hanging out the Flag of the fairest profession for both, whiles both are really undermined and fought against." He advised Presbyterians to consolidate their forces with the English Church, even though they might consider Episcopacy a mere human form of government. The pamphlet was of only 46 pages, but incisive. Rev. Mr. Craven, of Kirkwall, in his "History of the Church in Orkney," thus summarizes its contents:

"He quotes the well known passage in the writings of Beza, pleading for hardy obedience to Bishops. Though some might not approve of synods where Bishops reside, or of Presbyterial exercises, where the moderator is nominated by the Bishop, still, surely all are called freely to go and testify against sin, and to give their best counsel for the suppressing thereof. On the other hand he points out that those who will not attend run upon the rock of Independency. In regard to a proposed difficulty that the Covenant had been sworn, he points out that some who swore it did so believing that such an act did not break their canonical oath of obedience to their Bishops: so that, even now, conforming to Episcopacy did not do away with their approval of the Covenant; at least they might surely regard Bishops as Presbyters appointed by the King for the external ordering of church affairs in their several bounds. The writer then puts some very pertinent questions as to any authority in the New Testament for both preaching and unpreaching Presbyters either ruling or conferring ordination; that no example of such a Presbyter can be found without some superior officer acting with them or directing them in their actings," etc. Mr. Craven adds that "the whole production is undoubtedly able, suggestive, helpful and convincing."

The production may have been "convincing" to the few in Scotland who at that time agreed with his views, but, of course, it had no other effect upon the Covenanters than the making of personal enemies for its author. That it was well intended we cannot doubt. But the wave of Presbyterianism in Scotland at that time was too high to be stilled.

or even temporarily deflected by so calm and earnest a discussion of the questions at issue.

APPOINTED LORD BISHOP OF ORKNEY.

Perhaps as a reward for the effort for "peace" so put forth by Mr. Honyman (the enemies made by it declared it obtained for him "the dignity of a mitre"), but quite as likely through the intercession of his friend, Archbishop Sharp, Charles II., two years later, appointed Mr. Honyman to a Bishopric, an office for which, both by learning and temperament, he was well fitted. His nomination bears date of Jan. 14, 1664, and in it his name is spelled "Honeyman." On the 7th of March following, this nomination was confirmed by the Church. The new Prelate was consecrated at St. Andrews as "Lord Bishop of Orkney and Zetland," on Easterday, April 10, 1664.

The church at Orkney at this time was in much the same condition as other churches in Scotland. That is to say, Episcopacy had been disestablished there, and then re-established. So far as can be gathered from its after history, there was not the same feeling in Orkney as in southern Scotland in favor of Presbyters. Certainly there was afterward no opposition in the Orkney church against the appointment of a Bishop, but rather the reverse. The bishopric there, in fact, may have dated from near the Fifth century; it was ended in 1689.

Perhaps the reader will expect more to be said here concerning the "turning-over" of this Presbyter to the English Church, especially as the Scotch people were so bitterly opposed to Prelacy. Andrew was a Scotchman and a Covenanter: how could he become an English Bishop?

I can only say, after studying his history and that of his times carefully, that it is not for us of to-day to determine, without more proof than we now possess, the propriety, or to discover the motives, which led Bishop Honyman to leave the fold of his ancestral church and to enter a church with which his compeers were at deadly strife. Episcopalians will consider that he did wisely and simply acted a conscientious part. Presbyterians will hold, as they did in his day, that at a crucial time in the history of their church he forsook them under the blandishments or coquetry of an "unprincipled Archdeacon" and an "immoral King," who made his proposals of "toleration" and "peace" to Scotland only for his own sinister purposes. It is enough for us now to consider that the day was one of most extraordinary turbulence and curious indecisions upon nearly everything besides the mooted religious questions that so greatly stirred England and Scot-



SEAL OF BISHOP HONYMAN; DATE OF 1664.
(Page 16).

land. No one knew what to do or to say. Many were tired of incessant strife, fighting and bloodshed, and felt that, since Cromwellism was "dead" and the monarchy restored, the peace of the Church and of the nation demanded full submission to the powers that be.

Charles I.'s overtures to the churches in Scotland, made in 1646, eventually cost him his head. Charles II. was proceeding in somewhat the same manner toward Scotland, but his hand was gloved. He had come to the throne with all Scotland rejoicing over the Restoration; in fact, had been crowned there, at Scone, within three years after his father's death; and now, with the Scots disappointed at Cromwell's inability, or want of desire, to secure freer independence for Scotland, the people of that country hailed Charles' accession as that of a deliverer. In appearance Charles did, at first, take away some burdens of the Scottish yoke. Scottish forms in the state were restored. Charles then proposed Prelacy in Scotland and some he found, like Mr. Honyman, not averse to assisting him, no doubt believing it was the right method to preserve the integrity and advance the cause of the Christian religion. We of to-day can see that both parties to the strife in Scotland were obtuse and unyielding beyond that of common reason; yet each believed their principles were just, and to fight strongly for those principles was a part of Scotch and of human nature.

To give the reader an idea of the real instability of those times one needs only to quote from Lord Macaulay in his "History of England," (Vol. I., p. 172): "In the course of a few years they (the Scotch) had seen the ecclesiastical and civil polity of their country repeatedly changed. They had seen an Episcopal church persecuting Puritans, a Puritan church persecuting Episcopalians, and an Episcopal church persecuting Puritans again. They had seen hereditary monarchy abolished and restored. They had seen the Long Parliament thrice supreme in the state, and thrice dissolved amidst the curses and laughter of millions. They had seen a new dynasty rapidly rising to the height of power and glory, and then on a sudden hurled down from the chair of state without a struggle. They had seen a new representative system devised, tried and abandoned. They had seen a new House of Lords created and scattered. They had seen great masses of property violently transferred from Cavaliers to Roundheads, and from Roundheads back to Cavaliers. During these events no man could be a stirring and thriving politician who was not prepared to change with every change of fortune."

THE CHURCH IN THE ORKNEYS.

We do not know why the Bishop did not more speedily set out for the Orkneys. Nominated in January, 1664, confirmed in March following, and consecrated in April, it was not until the first week in June, 1665, that he arrived at Kirkwall, the capital of Orkney, and the seat of his bishopric. Perhaps it was in part because Archbishop Sharp was absent at the English capital, and he desired the former Archdean to take charge of his affairs during his absence. At all events, this is what Bishop Honyman did. He continued there in his former office of Assistant-bishop until the Archbishop returned.

In the meantime he had sent letters to the Dean of St. Magnus Cathedral, at Kirkwall, directing that, till his coming, the Dean should "see to the weel ordering of the churches" of the Diocese. During the interim a Diocesan Synod was held at Kirkwall (November 9, 1664), and was presided over by Archdeacon Kennedy. On the Bishop's arrival we find the fact announced in an official record of that day, which is still in an excellent state of preservation, and refers to him as "*Andrean, miseratione divina Orcaden, Episcopim; 8 vo. die mensis Junii, anno Domini 1665.*"

Kirkwall is located some two hundred miles due north from Edinburgh, and the journey to it by sea was not a pleasant one. It was, therefore, customary for dignitaries, and those who could afford the greater cost, to travel northward across Fife and on to Aberdeen and Inverness by coach or carriage; then to cross the Moray Firth; and finally, reaching the extreme northern coast of Scotland, to cross the Pentland Firth by boat, and so reach the Orkneys. That the Bishop went north in this manner is certain, because at Aberdeen he visited the University, and was entertained there by the authorities, according to the records of that old and revered institution.

The condition of the church in Orkney at that period was somewhat lamentable, especially as respects the Cathedral of St. Magnus itself. The fabric of the Cathedral was old and beautiful in its antiquity, but had received bad treatment during the distracting times that preceded the accession of Charles II. to the throne. Cromwell's soldiers had "reached and overawed the inhabitants of Orkney; had built fortifications on the east side of the Cathedral; and his soldiers had committed gross outrages even in the Cathedral church." The pulpit and the seats in the church had been broken down. Collections had been made in the town of Edinburgh for upholding the fabric, but it was not in the best condition of repair. The people generally were

poor, and the outlook for restoring the Cathedral and Episcopate to its old-time glory was not bright.

The last Bishop who had resided in Orkney prior to Mr. Honyman's arrival, was Bishop Grahame, who had resigned his office in 1638, owing to the disestablishing act of that year. There had been no Bishop, of course, afterward, until the Restoration, when Charles II. appointed Thomas Sydserff Bishop. He, too, had been a Presbyter, had preached in Edinburgh, and had been made a Bishop originally in 1634. The Scotch Assembly subsequently "excommunicated him for loving Papists better than Puritans," and he went to reside in Paris. He was an able scholar and author, but was too old at this time to go to Orkney; and so, while appointed March 19, 1662, he remained in Edinburgh, and died there the next year. Consequently, fully twenty-seven years had elapsed since Orkney had had a Prelate to reside in that island.

THE HISTORY OF ST. MAGNUS.

In this connection, a brief account of the history of the Cathedral of St. Magnus, the chief church of the Orkney Bishopric, will prove interesting, because it was at that time, and is, to-day, one of the most interesting, as it is architecturely the finest, of any of the ecclesiastical edifices in the north of Scotland.

*"The mighty pile still proudly rears
Its head above the wreck of years."*

There are said to be only three perfect specimens of ancient ecclesiastical structures in Scotland: the Cathedrals of Glasgow, of St. Giles in Edinburgh, and of St. Magnus in Orkney.

St. Magnus was founded in 1137 by Rögnvald, Jarl of Orkney, and was dedicated by him to his uncle, Magnus Erlend-Sson, Jarl and Saint, who was slain in 1115 in the Island of Egilshay by his cousin, Hakon of Norway. It was intended to contain the remains, or "relics", as they were termed, of this St. Magnus. Rögnvald's means failed before the completion of the Cathedral, and the freeholders of the islands contributed to the final stages of the building. The architect was a Norwegian.

The style is Norman, with a mixture of First Pointed Gothic. The material used in its construction was local sandstone, red and yellow, which Dryden said was probably the finest example in Britain of the combination of two different colored stones in patterns. It was of the usual cruciform structure, with nave, and nave aisles.

north and south transepts, each with a chapel on the eastern side, and with choir and choir aisles, and a centre tower, bearing a dwarf spire. At present there is no spire, owing to a fire in 1671, to be referred to later.

At the time of the death of Magnus, because of his sanctity he was canonized and his body deposited in Christ Church at Birza, at the northwest corner of the Island of Orkney. About thirty-four years afterward his bones were transferred to the new Cathedral, and at the same time his nephew Rögnvald, sometimes known as Ronald, or Count Ronald, was declared a saint by the Pope on account of his pious work in constructing the Cathedral tomb.

After this the remains of many Jarls and Bishops of Orkney were buried in the Cathedral, although few traces now remain of their tombs. Earl Rögnvald II. was buried there in 1158. The remains of King Hakon Hakonson were temporarily deposited within it in the winter of 1263, prior to their removal to Bergen. During the early part of the last century, on removing some stones at the side of one of the large pillars of the choir, bones were found within it which some conjectured to have been those of St. Magnus himself, but the full proofs were wanting.

At the time this Cathedral was built Orkney was subject to the crown of Norway. It is known that there was a Norwegian Bishop there as early as 1266, and one is mentioned in 1312. Soon afterward the family of St. Clair were lords of the islands of Orkney (1300-1471), although previous to the last mentioned date the sovereignty of the islands was given to James III. of Scotland as security for the dowry of the Princess of Denmark, who became Queen of Scotland (the treaty being dated Sept. 8, 1468). In 1471 the actual earldom of Orkney and lordship of Zetland were annexed to the Scottish crown. Thereafter the Cathedral was regularly consecrated to the service of religion under the Episcopal form of church government, and this was not formally disestablished until 1694, eighteen years after Bishop Honyman's death, except during the period from 1638 to 1662. Previous to 1471 the Cathedral was subject to the Archbishop of Trondhjem in Norway.

In 1544, when Mary Queen of Scots was on the throne, the interior of the Cathedral was begun to be remodeled as preliminary to the introduction of the rites of her religion. The arrangements were fully started for the celebration of Catholic worship within its walls. But the death of the then Prelate (Bishop Reid) altered even the temporary destiny of the Cathedral, and the embellishments which

were to have been made were suddenly terminated. In 1562, while Bishop Bothwell was in charge, he farmed out to Lord Robert Stewart, Queen Mary's natural brother, the revenues of the benefice. This Lord Robert was the great-grandfather of the Mary Stewart who became the second wife of Bishop Andrew Honyman.

It is said of Lord Robert Stewart and his son Patrick, who succeeded him as Earl of Orkney, that they "inherited some portion of their father's princely taste for fine buildings." The former, in addition to the erection of the Earl's Castle at Kirkwall, built a palace at Birza, and the latter reared the Castle of Scalloway in Zetland. Not satisfied with these two, Patrick erected, about the year 1600, another palace of considerable extent near the south side of St. Magnus church, and in the immediate vicinity of the Bishop's house. The two latter buildings, known as the Earl's Palace and the Bishop's House, are now in melancholy ruins.

Kirkwall, at this period, had a regular city charter from King James III. (dated March 31, 1486), with extensive jurisdictions, property and privileges. The chief object of the grant appears to have been to insure the preservation of the Cathedral by committing its charge to a local authority. If so, however, the investiture of the lands and rights upon the incorporation of Kirkwall being considered illegal, was never carried out; the incorporation never took any care of the building, nor did it possess itself of the church and its property.

REMAINS THREE YEARS AT HIS POST.

As has been stated, the new Bishop of Orkney arrived there in June, 1665, and at once presided over the Diocesan Synod. As Orkney had had no Bishop who had actually visited it since Bishop Grahame, (1638), there was much rejoicing over the arrival of the new overseer. It is recorded that Bishop Honyman preached before the Synod on the text from John xxi, 15-17, "Feed my lambs: feed my sheep." The next day, at a meeting of the secular court, in the presence of "the Sheriff" (James Murray of Pennsyland), "whole Gentlemen, and Suitors of Court, Andrew, by mercie of God, Lord Bishop of Orkney and Zetland, did produce his Gift, Donation, and Commission of the Bishopreke grantit to him be our Gracious and Dread Sovereigne the King's Most Excellent Majestie, which was desyred to be published and red in audience and in presence of the whole Court."

The Bishop then produced a charter by King James VI. to Bishop Law and his successors; and Murray, son-in-law to the Bishop, exhibited an appointment as sheriff of the bishopric, an appointment by the

Bishop himself. This latter appointment was witnessed by "Thomas Honyman, our brother, and Mr. Robert Honyman, our sone."*

The Bishop held a second Synod in June, 1666, and on Aug. 8th held his first ordination, that of Rev. John Innes, a young graduate of Edinburgh, whom the Bishop had brought with him.

One of the first important reforms the Bishop instituted concerned the records of the Cathedral. He began a registry of baptisms, marriages and deaths, which are now considered to be "among the oldest extant in Scotland." Certainly there are none of that day so complete as his, and few are to be found of so early a period.

The Bishop remained quietly in Orkney for about three years, and then made a journey to Edinburgh chiefly, no doubt, to secure the publication of his second literary work, "The Survey of Naphtali." He left Orkney in June of 1668, and we next hear from him in Edinburgh, the visit to which proved for him far less pleasant than he had anticipated, for it ultimately cost him his life.

AN ATTEMPT AT MURDER.

As we have seen, one of his oldest and dearest friends was Archdeacon Sharp of St. Andrews; and now this friend, who had become Archbishop, was unconsciously the means of what nearly amounted to the murder of Bishop Honyman. From the various accounts which have come down to us concerning the cowardly attack on Archbishop James Sharp and the injury to Bishop Honyman, we select the following, as furnishing the requisite particulars:

"On the 11th of July the two Bishops had met at the lodging of the Primate's brother-in-law in the High street. The coach of the Archbishop waited at the door. But by that door stood also 'a lean, hollow-cheeked man, of a truculent countenance.' He slipped behind the coach. The Primate got in, and was distributing some money to poor folks in the street, when Bishop Honyman placed his hand on the door of the carriage to assist himself into it. The 'hollow-cheeked man' had a pistol and five bullets ready. Honyman received the shot in his wrist. Fortunately, the Archbishop saw the man's face, as he walked calmly off, crossing the street. He was stopped by somebody, but, presenting his pistol, was allowed to pass. He changed his clothes at the house of a Presbyterian minister, and then returned to the street. Of course, the shot was intended for the Archbishop." (Cravens "History of the Church in Orkney," p. 37.)

* We learn from another source that the Bishop had as "chamberlain and Girnell-man." (the latter term meaning one who cares for the grain, etc.), one George Ritchie.



CATHEDRAL OF ST. MAGNUS, KIRKWALL, ORKNEYS.
 The Cathedral of the See of Bishop Andrew Honyman.
 (Page 29).



RUINS OF CATHEDRAL OF ST. ANDREWS, ST. ANDREWS, SCOTLAND.
 This Cathedral was only partially ruined in Bishop Honyman's time. Founded,
 1159; completed, 1318.

"Being in company with Archbishop Sharp at Edinburgh, 11th July, 1668, and stepping into a coach at the top of Blackfriars Wynd in the evening, he received a shot from a person who intended to assassinate the Archbishop. The bullet being poisoned, the wound would never heal, which was ultimately the cause of his death." ("Fasti Ecclesiæ Scoticanæ," Vol. V., p. 459.)

"Saturday last, in the evening, as the Archbishop of St. Andrews and Bishop of Orkney were going abroad, the Archbishop being in his coach and the other stepping in, a wicked fellow, standing behind the coach, did shoot the Bishop of Orkney beneath his right hand, and broke his left arm, a little above the wrist, with five balls; and immediately crossing the street, went down a lane and escaped, there being no person near at hand at the time but those who were so taken up about the Bishop of Orkney, that they could not observe the person, nor whither he went. That same night all possible search was made, both within and about the town, and this day a proclamation was issued forth for the discovery and apprehending of him, whereof a copy is sent to your Secretary to be presented your Majesty, whom we shall acquaint from time to time." (Letter by Privy Council, July 14th, 1668, to Charles II., in Stephen's "Hist. Church of Scotland," ii. p. 600-1).

The event created great excitement at the time in Edinburgh and throughout Scotland, not so much because of the wounding of Bishop Honyman, as because of the attempt made to assassinate "the Sacred Person of the Archbishop of St. Andrews." There was a royal proclamation issued by Charles II., on July 14th, which stated that, "upon the eleventh of this instant, the Most Reverend father in God, James, Archbishop of St. Andrews, and the Right Reverend father in God, Andrew, Bishop of Orkney, were publicly assaulted in the high Street of Edinburgh by a most desperate villian, who, having shaken off all fear of God and respect to man, did design to kill and murder them, and the Bishop of Orkney was cruelly wounded by the Discharge of a pistol to the Hazard of his life. By which barbarous and Inhumane attempt, not only the sacred order of Bishops and safety of the Officers and Ministers of Religion (which amongst Turks and Heathens, as amongst Christians, have been in all ages held inviolate, and in a special manner are secured by our Laws) are in the highest measure invaded and violated; but our authority and government most scandalously affronted and injured, and all Laws, Divine and Humane, most wickedly infringed." A reward of one thousand merks (about \$ 225) was offered for the capture of the villian.

The criminal was Mr. James Mitchell, who was described as a "youth of much piety and zeal," and who, by a class of sympathizers with him, was subsequently spoken of as "the martyr." He had endeavored to procure a license to preach, but his application was rejected by the Presbytery of Dalkeith. Archbishop Sharp was a man who had made many enemies, and had already become a conspicuous figure in all the turbulencies of that time. He, too, had been a Presbyterian minister, but in showing his change of heart he had exercised less humility and calmness than Bishop Honyman. He had tried to convince Cromwell to be less harsh toward the "Moderates" in the Scottish church, and had shown himself peculiarly obsequious to the various schemes of Charles II., some of them good and some of them far from good. In various ways he managed to make himself unusually objectionable to many of his fellows.

Perhaps it may be well here to finish the story of the would-be assassin of the Archbishop, and as to the final ending of the life of Archbishop Sharp in a manner even more brutal than the proposed shooting by Mitchell. As to Mitchell himself, after the shot was fired, he walked rapidly away and escaped into the house of a minister of the Presbyterian church, who was not in good odor. Later, he joined a party of Scotch rebels, who were subsequently defeated by Royal troops at the Pentland Hills. He then escaped to Holland, remained there five years, returned to Edinburgh, and hired a shop within a few doors of Archbishop Sharp's lodgings, where he sold tobacco and groceries. For a time he was not identified as the attempted murderer of the Archbishop, but one day it happened that the Archbishop, when on a visit to Edinburgh, saw him and at once identified him. Of course an arrest followed, and on his person were found two loaded pistols. He was tried before the Privy Council, but the evidence was not clear that he was the man. However, upon promise of immunity he confessed the crime. Afterward, the Archbishop had the Privy Council reconvene, Mitchell was put to his trial, and this time, owing to his confession, he was put to death. On January 18, 1678, he was executed in the Grassmarket, Edinburgh. In his last speech on the scaffold he said: "I acknowledge my particular and private sins have been such as merited a worst death than this." As a matter of fact his private character was bad and he was otherwise described as "a wild enthusiast;" nevertheless, the manner of his conviction proved a stain upon Archbishop Sharp.

The Archbishop continued his usual course of life, making plenty of enemies among the Covenanters, until May, 1679, eleven years

after the shot had been fired by Mitchell, when a second attempt was made upon his life, and this time it succeeded. He was then foully slain along the public highway, near St. Andrews, while riding in his coach with his daughter. The slayers were nine Covenanters, who chanced to meet him, and who were extremely insolent in carrying out their sudden determination to rid the world of one whom they conceived to be a religious imposter. After shots had been fired, which wounded him, and when he was out of his coach and upon bended knees was praying for his life, he was ruthlessly struck to the ground, beaten to death, and a sword thrust through his body.

His untimely death for a time modified the ill-feeling which had been shown toward him, but we find Scotch writers of a recent period not speaking in good terms of the character of Archbishop Sharp, they considering him a dissembler. Certainly he had neither the wisdom nor the tender sweetness of character of his friend Bishop Honyman, whose private and ecclesiastical life was full of abundant testimonies to the power of the Gospel, and of whom, after his death, even his enemies spoke in words of praise.

But to return to the effect of the incident at Edinburgh on Bishop Honyman. The wrist of the Bishop was broken, but the wound at the time was not considered dangerous. Yet the bullets were poisoned, and as the wound did not heal the Bishop suffered much. In Burnet's "History of His Own Time," it is stated that "the bullet stuck in the Bishop of Orkneys arm, and shattered it so that, though he lived some years after that, they were forced to open it every year for an exfoliation."

The party opposed to him in the ecclesiastical contentions of the day did not give him sympathy. The author of "Naphtali," (Sir James Stuart) whose views he answered while suffering from his assault, wrote of him as "captious from his green wound, which he got per accidens, because of ill company."

HIS SECOND PUBLICATION.

The Bishop remained in Edinburgh for more than a year when he brought out both the first and second parts of his "Survey of Naphtali." Probably he wrote much of it in Edinburgh and there oversaw its publication. This work continued and concluded the discussion first raised in his pamphlet of 1662. Of the entire work in its two parts, Mr. Craven says:

"The style is undoubtedly much heavier than that of the 'Seasonable Case;' the sentences are long and rather involved, but it is a

clear dissection. No point is left untouched or untried. Illustrative cases in the histories of France, Switzerland and England are cited. Writers of all ages and countries are quoted; even the Independent 'Churches of New England' offered illustrative matter. Perhaps the most interesting part now is that which details the author's own opinion on church government. These are given in the concluding part, Chapter fourth of which treats of 'The Lawfulness of the Episcopal Office.' It is treated with great force, learning and ability. * * * He takes the opportunity to rebut some vile charges made by the author of 'Naphtali,' from which he shows Leighton did not escape spiritual assassination. The charges against himself Honeyman treats with the contempt they deserve. * * * The Bishop concludes by praying that 'the God of truth, peace, and love may dwell amongst us to unite our hearts in Himself, to save us from the snares of Sathan, and of turbulent and unquiet men, and to establish our tranquility in enjoying the Gospel under the King's Majesty's Government: He Himself grant this for His great name sake. Amen.'"

This "Survey" was replied to the next year by one who signed himself "A Friend to True Christian Liberty," and we hear no more of it. That it was widely read by both factions of the Christian Church we can well believe. It showed the author's intellectual and polemical abilities at high tide.

During his visits to Edinburgh the Bishop sat several times in the Scottish Parliament, his office giving him a title thereto. His last appearance in that Parliament was in October, 1669. "In decay of health and in considerable suffering," says Mr. Craven, "he spent the rest of his life among the people committed to his charge."

HIS LAST YEARS IN ORKNEY.

During the few years remaining to him in Orkney not much of great interest seems to have occurred. Whether, during the period of his sojourn in Orkney, he visited that part of his bishopric known as "Zetland" (the Shetland Islands) or not, cannot be definitely stated, but there is no historical evidence that he did so. It would seem that most of his time was occupied with improvements and repairs designed and partially carried out in the Cathedral of St. Magnus. Contracts were entered into for roofing slates, timber, nails and iron, it being desirable that the fabric should be more tenantable. Evidently war and the elements, and what seems to have been general hard usage, had made it worse than dilapidated.

Arrangements were made for more seats in the Cathedral, and

rules adopted for a more seemly conduct of public worship. The Bishop also endeavored to have his official seat in the church "transformed in a better forme, and repaired more compendiously, after the first forme it had in his predecessor, Bishop Grahame's tyme, or as he shall think most convenient for his better accommodation, with which desire the Session did most willinglie condescend." So say the church records.

But all these preparations for the improvement of the edifice were suddenly arrested by a calamity which occurred in 1671. On January 9th of that year, in mid-Winter, the steeple was set on fire "by lightning" (if we are to believe the records of the times), and all the timber work of the tall spire, including a portion housing the large bells, was consumed. There was in the steeple a fine set of three large bells, presented by Bishop Maxwell, having on them the figure of St. Magnus with a sword. They were cast in 1528 at the Castle of Edinburgh, by Robert Borthwick, master-gunner to James V. These bells, fortunately, were saved, through the active efforts of Bishop Honyman and the magistrates of the town, who brought in salt hides, so that when falling they would not be injured. One of the bells suffered somewhat—the largest one—but afterward all were rehung. This largest bell, known as the tenor bell, was sent to Amsterdam in Holland to be recast, and was returned and rehung in 1682. It weighed 1450 pounds. The bell-house was speedily re-erected, but the steeple itself was never rebuilt, so that even to-day St. Magnus has a tower but no spire.

The Cathedral in the Bishop's time also had a clock with one hand which required daily winding; it dated from 1669. The clock was used until 1751, when a new one was installed in its place.

It is said that the old pulpit of the cathedral used by the Bishop was "very handsome and was probably the gift of one of the Earls Stewart." On the forepart of the pulpit was a carved board representing the hands and feet of the Saviour in the form of a St. Andrews cross. This was replaced by a new one in 1680.

For some time before the Bishop Honyman period a portion of the Cathedral had been in use by the sheriff and judges of the civil courts. These courts were thereafter excluded from the use of the Cathedral proper.

On March 15, 1671, the session of the church directed that "the earth be carried out of the church by the townspeople until the church be cleared." It is to be judged from this that there had been an accumulation of debris in the church as a result of the fire.

On June 16, 1672, the Bishop directed that "the publeck prayers formerlie used in the Church of Scotland, and the holie Scriptures be read, with singing of Psalmes, not only upon the Sabbath afternoon, until further order be taken for settling a ministrie in this kirk, but also twice in the week, viz.: upon Tuesday and Thursday at eight hours in the morning, desiring all those whose hearts God shall incline to attend the worship, to be present at the ringing of the bell on the said days."

THE BISHOP'S PALACE.

It would be interesting to a student of the religious history of St. Magnus to enter more minutely into the records of that Cathedral during its oversight by Bishop Honyman, but to the ordinary reader the only other stirring fact not mentioned occurring during the term of his office concerns, not the Cathedral itself, but the near-by house, or "Palace," in which the Bishop was supposed to live. As we have seen, Earl Patrick Stewart, of Orkney, had built himself a palace close to the Cathedral in or about the year 1600. This was probably used as an Episcopal residence during and perhaps preceding the days of Bishop Bothwell (in Mary Queen of Scot's time) after which what became known as the Bishop's Palace, the date of the building of which is unknown, was expressly conveyed by the Crown to the bishops of the diocese and their successors. But the latter was in the possession of several tenants, including Buchanan of Sound, when Bishop Honyman arrived at Kirkwall, in 1665, and they declined to remove. Possession could not be obtained, in fact, until 1672, seven years later, and in the meantime the Bishop was obliged to reside in a private house, or perhaps in one of the Cathedral buildings. An action was carried on during those years to eject the unlawful tenants, and it was eventually decided in the Bishop's favor. There was no question of the right of the Bishop to the use of his own prelatial residence, but he proceeded to no violence. Here he again proved himself to be a man of "peace."

The decision of the courts being rendered, on October 19, 1672, the Bishop's "servitor" who was also a notary public and a man of some local consequence, proceeded to the house, knocked and being unable to get admittance, used "his Majestie's keyes," and obtained entrance. "And having entered the said house, caused the said officers eject and output the said Patrick Blair, his guidis, extinguish and slack out his fyre, take off ye old lock from the hall doir, kindle the said reverend father his fyre, and put on ane lock upon the said doir again."

The two palaces, the Earl's and the Bishop's, were located only about one hundred feet from the Cathedral. The Bishop's Palace was in size only twenty feet wide but one hundred and twelve feet long, five stories high, with one room in each story. The most recent date assigned to it has been "between 1541 and 1588," but others make it as old as the Cathedral itself. It is said to have become wholly untenable by 1705, and yet was occupied for some considerable time later. The structure is now a deplorable ruin.

The Bishop must have been pleased to have finally obtained possession of the Palace, especially because of its venerable and historic associations, though it seems not to have been in good enough condition for him to reside therein, as he did not occupy it. Yet it had been a glorious and famous building. Its dining hall was 46 feet in length, and attached to the northwest corner of the building was a round tower, erected by Bishop Reid, one of the ambassadors who accompanied Mary Queen of Scots to France on the occasion of her marriage to the Dauphin of France, and who died at Dieppe on his return journey. The initials "R. R.", with the armorial bearings of that Bishop, are still to be seen near the top of the tower.

In a room on the upper story of the Palace, it is said, King Hakon Hakonson died of a broken heart, after his defeat at the battle of Largs.* A graphic account of his last illness and death is given in the Icelandic "Saga". It states that the Bible and the Lives of the Saints were read to him as he lay helpless on his couch, but he desired them laid aside in order that his attendants might chant in preference the Eddic Lays and Saga of his ancestors, the Norwegian kings. This last of the sea-kings died December 15, 1263, and the Saga goes on to say:

"Immediately on his decease bishops and learned men were sent for to sing Mass. On Sunday the royal corpse was carried to the upper hall and laid on a bier; the body was clothed in a rich garb, with a garland on his head, and dressed out as became a crowned monarch. The masters of the lights stood with tapers in their hands, and the whole hall was illuminated. All the people came to see the body, which appeared beautiful and animated, and the King's countenance was as fair and ruddy as when he was alive. High Mass was then sung for the deceased. The nobility kept watch by the body during the night. On Monday the remains of King Hakon were

* If this be true, it proves the palace was then in existence, three hundred years before the later assigned dates. Various authorities declare that King Hakon died in this Bishop's Palace.

carried to St. Magnus Cathedral where they lay in state that night, near the steps leading to St. Magnus shrine. The tomb was then closed, and a canopy was spread over it, and watch was kept over the King's grave all the Winter."

In the Spring the remains were disinterred and removed to Norway. This king ruled Norway from 1217 to 1263 and was known as "Hakon the Old." It was in his day that the Icelandic historian, Sturlasson, wrote the "Edda;" a wonderful book on the mythology and tradition of the pagan Norsemen.

In the year 1535, or thereabouts, King James V. visited Orkney, and is said to have stayed in the Bishop's Palace for some days. No other Scotch or English king other than James V. had visited Orkney since the islands were joined to Scotland.

A GREAT CEREMONIAL.

For a year or two prior to 1674 the "Restoration" of the Cathedral was in steady progress. When sufficiently complete to permit of full public worship again there was a great ceremonial in the Cathedral lasting for two days, described in the church annals as the "Celebration of the Holy Communion." For some reason or other the Sacrament had not been administered in Kirkwall for twenty-two years. It seems strange that such could have been the case, but the records so declare. Therefore large and unusual preparations were made for this celebration. Tickets for communicants were issued, the people of the town receiving them for one day and the parishioners of the country for the next day. On Saturday, August 23, 1674, the preparation sermon was preached by the Rev. James Grahame. The next day Bishop Honyman took the leading part, preaching from Canticles v. 2: "I sleep, but my heart waketh; it is the voice of my beloved that knocketh, saying, Open to me, my sister, my love, my dove, my undefiled; for my head is filled with dew, and my locks with the drops of the night."

There were about six hundred communicants to receive the elements, and £ 62. 9. 2. was the amount collected on the occasion, half of which was given to the poor, and the rest used for the expenses incident to an occasion long to be remembered.

Remarks Mr. Craven, in his interesting record of these events: "The Bishop, when he saw the decency, order and devotion of the people, may have felt that he had not written and suffered in vain. The aged prelate, consecrating the sacred elements with his wounded

hand, must have drawn forth feelings of tender sympathy, esteem and love from those amongst whom he dwelt, and who knew him so well."

THE BISHOP'S DEATH.

The Bishop's health was now steadily failing, the wound in his wrist being incurable, and he could only attend the services of the Cathedral occasionally. His last sermon, probably, was preached on August 18, 1675, at a public fast.

On February 21, 1676, he died, the result of poison from the wounds of Archbishop Sharp's intended assassin. It is stated by a contemporary that he departed "in great peace and composure." He had been the means of beginning a burial record of Kirkwall, and now the following entry in it was made for him in that record: "1676, Feb. 21. Andrew, Lord Bishop of Orkney and Zetland, died about 12 hours at night."

On February 26th the treasurer of the kirk credits, "Mr. Robert Honyman, for his father, ye Bishop of Orkney, the mortcloth to his coffin, £17.8s." The mortcloth was newly lined and prepared for the occasion.

He was buried in the Cathedral, "close to the tomb of Bishop Tulloch" (who died two hundred years before), which tomb is described as being "between the two pillars on the south side of the choir." As a matter of fact (so writes Rev. Mr. Craven, the historian, to the author) he was buried in the old grave of the first diocesan Bishop of Orkney, Bishop William (who died in 1168), but in later years, "the whole remains were sacrilegiously carted away." So far as is now known no engraved stone ever marked the place.

One authority says of the Bishop: "He was much loved and respected by all classes of the community." And Mr. Craven says: "All accounts of him agree in speaking well of Bishop Honyman's private life. His enemies in ecclesiastical matters had been somewhat violent in their attacks upon him, but they were not attacks upon his private character." Mr. Craven judicially sums up his estimate of the Bishop as follows: "The character of Honyman may be best gathered from his life. It was consistent and fearless, benevolent and just. He possessed a remarkable power of calm and dispassionate argument in a time surging with troubles and confusions. Diligent, affable and tender-hearted, he earnestly desired the peace of Israel." Hoosack in his "Kirkwall in the Orkneys" (page 431), says that Bishop Honyman was "an excellent business man, and, next to Law, the most public

spirited and useful of the post-Reformation prelates." This is surely the highest kind of praise.

REMARKS ON HIS CAREER.

Bishop Honyman's life of fifty-six years was concurrent with the most stirring times in Scotland and with some of the most distinguished men of English history. During his earlier life, and even to its close, revolutions in church and state were almost as frequent as the recurring months. Criminations were most intolerant, bloodshed most abundant, and party and ecclesiastical feeling most intense. Born six years before the death of King James VI. of Scotland and I. of England (the son of Mary Queen of Scots), with whom ended the long period of Scottish kings, he lived through the terrible Civil wars that ended with the beheading of Charles I.; through the succeeding brief age of the Commonwealth and the Protectorate of Oliver Cromwell; and during sixteen years of the reign of Charles II. He saw the rise of the Covenanters, the Long Parliament, the Westminster Convocation of Divines that intended to furnish a "Confession of Faith," to the three kingdoms, the ups and downs of Presbyterianism and Episcopacy, the appearance and disappearance of Roundheads and Cavaliers. Until he became Bishop he witnessed the tramps of numberless small armies and predatory hosts, ministering himself to some of the regiments, and saw the accompanying carnage and devastation of this awful period. He saw numberless "great-little men" professing to be leaders, while striding across the stage of action, swashed and bucklered in the accoutrements of war, or posing as statesmen of the Clarendon type. Yet through the white heat of strife he seems to have remained quiet, calm, ready to argue and to convince by reason, disavowing the utility of war or revolution. In his second work, published in 1668, he did give way in its title to language that showed him human, but the work itself betrayed less excitement than appears in the title. Generally speaking, his was unexcited and unexcitable Scotch blood, a real novelty in those times, if not in our own day.

The average Scotchman, even now, may wish he had exhibited more ecclesiastical backbone of the Fifeshire sort in 1662, but his was the type of a mild-mannered, peace-loving and estimable man, who had no heart for strife. In this regard he came pretty nearly being a Quaker, though without any known Quaker sentiments.

But he must also have seen and been acquainted with some of the really great men of his day, and it is stirring to one's blood to even think of their names, for they were those whom the world now delights

to honor, as patriots and as authors of some of our most inestimable literary and scientific works. The greatest military man whom he is likely to have seen was Cromwell. He must have had a look at him when Cromwell passed the winter in Edinburgh in 1650-51. But may he not have viewed at close range some other more peaceful great doers? St. Andrews was a university that drew many to it. In literature, Drummond and Butler, Waller and Cowley, Dryden and Milton were then at their zenith as poets. Harvey, who discovered the circulation of the blood; Halley, the great astronomer, and Sir Isaac Newton, the discoverer of the law of gravity and prince of mathematicians, were his contemporaries; although Newton did not discover his great law until just after the Bishop's death. Fuller, the historian, and Isaak Walton, glorious fisherman, were engaged on their curiously delightful works. Richard Baxter was writing his "Saints' Rest," and John Bunyan, in Bedford jail, his immortal "Pilgrim's Progress." Being a great reader, having a real love for learning, we cannot but suppose he utilized many dull winter days in Orkney in silent communion with these gifted minds in Britain, and, of course, with Shakespeare, who had already become a spirit of the past and the peer of all his predecessors in poetry. Milton's "Paradise Lost" first appeared in 1667, a year before the Bishop's "Survey of Naphtali" was published; and we must judge that the stately music of that epic, which will reverberate amid the arches of all after-time, impressed him as profoundly as it did Milton's other contemporaries.

Of the Bishop's home-life we know nothing, but we do know that he was deeply attached to his brother George, the only one of his three ministerial brothers who seems to have wholly deserted the Presbyterian body, and doubtless as much so to his other able and gifted brothers (who, however, saw little of him); and that he was greatly interested in all that concerned the future of his children. Those children, or such as grew up, moved in the best society, and were married into some of the most distinguished of Orkney families, as we shall presently see.

THE BISHOP'S BOOKS.

I have already described two of the works of the Bishop, fuller titles of which are now given for the information of the curious:

1. "The Seasonable Case of Submission to the Church Government as now Re-established by Law, briefly stated and determined: By a Lover of the Peace of this Church and Kingdom. 1 Sam. xv. 22—'Behold, to obey is better than sacrifice.' Edinburgh, 1662.

Printed by Evan Tyler, Printer to the King's Most Excellent Majesty."

2. "A Survey of the Insolent and Infamous Libel entitled Naph-tali, etc., Wherein Several Things, Falling in Debate in these Times, are Considered, and some Doctrines in Lex Rex, and the Apolog. Narration (called by this Author Martyrs) are brought to the Touchstone. Part I, 1668; Part II, 1669. Printed at Edinburgh by Evan Tyler." (The title of Part II. is somewhat longer than Part I. but it seems unnecessary to quote it).

Long after the Bishop's death another volume bearing his name appeared, with the following singular title:

3. "Bourignonism Displayed in a Disronery and Brief Refutation of Sundry Gross Errors Maintain'd by Antonio Bourignon. Aberdeen, 1710; printed by John Forbes." (234 pages).

I have only seen and cursorily examined the third named work, and have not read it sufficiently to award it praise or dispraise. As its Preface is complete, and has affixed to it the full signature "Andrew Honyman," it was undoubtedly prepared during the last year or two of the Bishop's life, and made ready for the press. Whether it was not then published because death intervened before he could carry the manuscript to Edinburgh; or whether the topic was not considered by his Scotch publisher of sufficient importance at the time to have it placed before the public, we do not know. In any event, he had been in his grave some thirty-four years before it saw the light.

"Bourignonism," as it came to be called, was a most singular religious infatuation, which suddenly spread in Scotland. The name, as we well know, was derived from the connection of its doctrines with one Antoinette Bourignon, a woman, who had been a semi-nun, and who was born in Lille, in northern France, in the year 1616. She was a religious fanatic, or enthusiast, who "saw visions and dreamed dreams." She led a strange and eventful life, accounts of which are given in all the encyclopædias. About the year 1663 she first published, in the Netherlands, her book, entitled, "The Light of the World," and it was this book which, finding circulation in Scotland as well as in the Netherlands, led to the craze known as "Bourignonism" seizing hold of many of the Scotch people. Its author was plainly a mere enthusiast, and her so-called supernatural revelations were on a par with those of similar phantasies, which, here and there in all ages, certain persons have possessed. While she began life as a Catholic, she subsequently inveighed against that religion, and probably it was this feature which commended itself most strongly to the Netherlanders and to the Scotch.

Her views first spread throughout Scotland from about 1663 to 1673, and this must have been the occasion for Bishop Honyman's book. Then the craze suddenly dwindled, and was little heard of until about 1710, when there occurred a strange recrudescence of this singular sort of religion; so much so that the General Assembly of that year declared that "the gross heresies and errors going under the name of Bourignonism are greatly prevailing in the bounds of the national church;" and the next year it directed that, among the questions to be put to the clergy at their ordination, should be one as to whether they "disowned" this "heretical sect."

Without doubt friends of the Bishop recalled at this time the work which he had never published, and a printer was speedily found in Aberdeen who put his MSS. into print. That it did not halt the craze was no fault of the Bishop's pen.

BISHOP'S FAMILY BY FIRST WIFE.

The Bishop married in September, 1642, (directly after he had been transferred from Ferryport-on-Craig to the second charge of St. Andrews,) Euphan, daughter of Rev. Samuel Cuninghame, who had been his predecessor in the former parish. The date of her birth has not been obtained, but she lived with the Bishop for twenty-six years, dying at Orkney, March 27, 1668. In the meantime there had been born to the Bishop and his wife nine children, all of them at St. Andrews, since they were baptised there between 1643 and 1658. Only the first two were males: John, who died young, and Robert, concerning whom we have some interesting facts.

This son, Robert, was Commissary of Orkney and Zetland in 1671. He is said to have been a "public spirited man," who lived in "the east part of the Long Tenement," in Kirkwall, a house which adjoined the round tower of the Bishop's Palace, and which was given to him and to his wife, Catharine Graham, by the Bishop. Next door to him lived William Buchanan, of Rusland. In January, 1680, he gave £100 toward the repair of the steeple of St. Magnus. He died soon after, for his will, dated Dec. 8, 1679, at Kirkwall, was proved July 27, 1681. In the record of the will it is stated that he was the "only lawful son of the deceased Andrew, Lord Bishop of Orkney and Zetland," and that he "died December, 1679." The will was "given up by himself and by Margaret Graham, his widow, with advice and consent of Harrie Graham of Breakness, William Craigie of Gairsay, and Thomas Stewart, inndweller in Kirkwall, appointed tutors testamentor by the defunct to Robert, Harrie, Euphame and

Margaret Honnyman, his lawful children by the said Margaret Graham." His estate (personal) was valued at £630.8s., and consisted of "plenishing" (a Scotch phrase for household furniture and stock), of which an inventory was given. It was accompanied by a long list of debtors, showing debts were due to the amount of £14,865.15.7. The debts owed by him amounted to £2,133.10s., including £300 to his uncle, Rev. George Honyman, then minister at Livingstone, and 500 merks to Rev. Robert Honyman, another uncle, minister at Cupar (Cupar). In his testament he appoints his wife his sole executrix, she to have the life-rent of his goods, and after her death they are to be equally divided among his four children, or such of them as shall then be alive; and he appoints the persons before named as their tutors until they should reach majority.

How Robert could have possessed himself of so large an estate, approximately of a net amount of £10,000, in the Island of Orkney during his brief life of thirty-four years, one would like to conjecture, but cannot. The property left by the Bishop himself could not have been large, although there is reason to believe it was considerable, as the rents of the bishopric lands in Orkney were supposed to be worth, as early as 1615, 8,000 merks (\$2,400).

Robert must have died prior to Aug. 23, 1680, because on that date his son, Robert, filed the usual "abbreviate of retours," in Edinburgh, "as heir of Mr. Robert Honeyman, indweller in Kirkwall, his father."

It is interesting to note that at the baptisms of Robert's children some of the most distinguished men in Orkney, many of whom had become his relatives, were present. Among them as witnesses to the baptisms the following are recorded: His father, Andrew, Lord Bishop of Orkney and Zetland; Harrie Grahame, of Breakness; Sir William Craigie, of Gairsay; David Craigie; James Murray, Commissary of Orkney; Rev. Robert Honyman, then minister at Cupar in Fife; the daughter and wife of Arthur Baikie, provost in Kirkwall; Mardo, Lord Bishop of Orkney (who succeeded Bishop Andrew), and others.

The Bishop's first daughter, Elspet (Elizabeth), married John Murray, a writer in Edinburgh, who became a sheriff-clerk in Orkney and is often referred to in the Orkney records. Their first child was named Andrew, after the Bishop.

Another of the Bishop's daughters, Euphan, married, in 1669, Harry Grahame (or Graham); usually called "Harrie of Breakness," a grandson of Bishop Grahame, who had presided over the church at

Orkney from 1615 to 1638. The father of Harry was John Grahame,* of Breakness, son of Bishop Grahame, who had married Margaret, daughter of James Stewart, of Graemsay, and who had held the see from 1615 to 1638, when Episcopacy was disestablished. Harry was perhaps the best known public man in Orkney in after days, and represented Orkney and Zetland in the Scottish Parliament of 1685-'6. He lived at Skaill (west of Kirkwall), and built or enlarged the fine old House of Skaill there, carving over the door, beside his monogram, the lines:

"Weak things grow strong by Unitie and Love,
By Discord strong things weak and weaker prove. Anno 1676."

The monogram employed was a double one of "H. G." and "E. H." Euphan, as Lady Breakness, died in 1689.

Another daughter, Margaret, married in 1673, at Kirkwall, Sir William Craigie, of Gairsay, who was the son of Hugh Craigie, of Graemsay. He was also a member of the Scottish Parliament, in 1681 and 1689, and it was during his attendance at the Parliament in 1689 (on May 3) that his wife died. It was the next year (1690) when he was knighted. He married (Feb. 1, 1690) as his second wife, Anna Grahame, widow of John Buchanan of Sandsyde, who died Apr. 21, 1692. He then married for his third wife, Anne Hamilton, daughter of Sir Robert Hamilton of Silvertonhill. The father of Sir William Craigie (or Craig, by which name he was knighted), Hugh Craigie, was a member of the Scottish Parliament in 1640, and in 1660 elected Commissioner to the first Parliament of Charles II. He purchased in 1659 the island Wyre. Sir William was in prison for a debt of £981 in 1703, but it did not affect his character, as in 1704 he was sent as an elder of Kirkwall to the General Assembly of the Presbyterian church. "Craigie's Close" is still in existence in Kirkwall.

THE BISHOP'S SECOND MARRIAGE.

How long it was after the death of the first wife of Bishop Honyman before he married into the Stewart family cannot be told with certainty. It must have been, however, soon afterward. His second wife, Mary Stewart, was an actual descendant of the famous Scottish Royal family of Stewarts (later known as Stuarts).

The Stewart descent is traced to the Norman baron, Alan, of the Twelfth century, whose son, Walter, going to Scotland, was appointed high steward to David I., and whose descendants continued to be

* The Grahams were of Anglo-Norman origin and settled in Scotland during the 12th century.

stewards in the royal family, whence originated the Stewart name. The first descendant of Alan, the Baron, to mount the royal throne, was Robert II., of Scotland. The direct male line of the royal family terminated with the death of James V. in 1542, and his successor, Mary Queen of Scots, changed the spelling from Stewart to Stuart. This change, however, was not followed in the case of other descendants of James V., who continued to spell it Stewart. After Mary Queen of Scots, her son James VI., who became James I. of England, again reinstated the male line, and the succession of the line finally closed as to the Stuart family with Queen Anne in 1714, when the present reigning House of Hanover came in. This House of Hanover, however, traces its line back through female lines to the House of Stuart. The line of James V. through his mother goes back directly to William the Conqueror.*

The line from Robert II., the first Stewart King, to the second wife of the Bishop, runs as follows:

1. Robert II., who ruled 1370-'90, and died at the age of 74.
2. Robert III., who ruled 1390-1406 (said to have been "the best of the Stuarts"), and died at the age of 66.
3. James I., who ruled 1406-'37, and died at the age of 43.
4. James II., crowned when he was six years of age, who ruled 1437-'60, and died from the bursting of a gun, at the age of 30.
5. James III., who ruled 1460-'88; married the Princess Margaret of Scotland, and was slain in battle at the age of 35.
6. James IV., who ruled 1488-1513; married Margaret, daughter of Henry VIII. of England, and died on the battlefield of Flodden at the age of 41.
7. James V., King of Scotland from 1513 to 1542, who died of a broken heart at thirty. In default of a lawful male heir, Mary Queen of Scots succeeded. But she had a natural half-brother through whom the line continued to Mary, Bishop Honyman's wife. This was—
8. Sir Robert Stewart, illegitimate son of James V., who obtained a grant of the Crown lands in Orkney and Zetland from his half-sister, Mary Queen of Scots,† in 1565, the same year in which Mary married Lord Darnley. Sir Robert was created Earl of Orkney in 1581 (but

* Professor Charles A. L. Totten of New Haven has published an ingenious chart tracing the pedigree of the Stuart (Stewart) sovereigns of Scotland back to Adam. It makes King James V. of about the 145th generation from Adam, and the "Lost Tribes" of Israel progenitors of the English-speaking peoples of to-day.

† It was a Bishop of Orkney (Bothwell—Romanist Bishop), who married Mary Queen of Scots to the Earl of Bothwell in Holy Rood Palace in 1567, and who, the same year, crowned Mary's son, James VI. at Sterling, at which time John Knox preached the sermon.

actually obtained title to Orkney and Zetland in 1564). His title descended to his eldest son—

9. Sir Patrick Stewart, the second Earl of Stewart (Earl of Orkney) who was beheaded for high treason at Edinburgh, February 8, 1614, when the earldom expired. This Sir Patrick had a son, Robert, who was executed before him. The incidents connected with the two executions, first of young Robert and then of Sir Patrick, fill up a melancholy and curious page of Scottish history. Sir Patrick was not a saint, but the trial was wholly one-sided and partial. The verdict of history is that he was not lawfully condemned to death. The story has been told many times, and in fact the full proceedings of the trial of Sir Patrick are preserved and have been published. (See Peterkin's "Notes on Orkney and Zetland," (1822), Appendix p. 44).

10. The only daughter of Sir Patrick Stewart was Mary Stewart, who married a Stewart of Graemsay, in the Orkneys. His name does not appear, but may have been James.

11. The only daughter of the last named Mary Stewart was also named Mary Stewart, stated to be "heir of Graemsay and representative of the Earls of Orkney." She it was who married Bishop Andrew Honyman.

MARY STEWART'S SON, ROBERT.

I have had much difficulty in endeavoring to ascertain particulars of the one son of Mary Stewart, second wife of Bishop Andrew Honyman. Some of the Scotch works indicate that she had a son Robert, through whom the line descends to Sir William Honyman, Bart. (Lord Armadale) of Armadale, Scotland, who was made a baronet in 1804, and whose descendant, Sir William Macdonald Honyman, Bart., of Shropshire, is a descendant and the possessor of the baronetcy. "Burke's Peerage," and other works upon the family which undertake to give the lineage of the baronet, indicate that they are descended from Robert, son of Mary Stewart.

In Hossack's "Kirkwall in the Orkneys," published in 1900 (p. 85) it states that Sir William Honyman was grandson of the Bishop's first wife, Euphan Cunninghame, but that Mary Stewart, heiress of Graemsay, had a son Robert, son of the Bishop, who became proprietor of the Stewart estates. In Craven's "History of the Church in Orkney," published in 1893 (p. 49), it is left in doubt as to which Robert of the Bishop's sons obtained possession of Graemsay. In Scot's "Fasti Ecclesiae Scoticae" the statement is made that the Bishop by Euphan

Cunninghame had a son Robert "from whom descended Sir William Honyman, of Armadale, Bart.," and that by his second marriage to "Mary Stewart, heiress of Graemsay," he "had a son Robert, who succeeded to that estate, and others."

One of the living descendants of the family has traced for me the line of William back to Robert, son of Bishop Andrew by Mary Stewart, and I have followed that statement in Part II. of this work, where the descendants of Bishop Honyman are given in detail, though the evidence is inconclusive.

Without doubt Bishop Honyman and Mary Stewart had a son named Robert, although he must have been so named during the lifetime of his half-brother Robert, commissary of Orkney. It is said not to have been an uncommon thing in Scotland for two sons to bear the same name, although both were living, if there were property reasons for it.

This second Robert Honyman was born probably about 1674, and survived until either 1737 or 1747. It is said his wife was a Catherine Graham. The fact that he is afterward referred to as "Robert of Grahamsay" may indicate that he in some way became possessed of the estate of Graemsay after the death of his half-nephew Robert in (or about) 1726. (As to this last Robert, see next Chapter).

Robert, the Bishop's son by Mary Stewart, resided near Stromness in what is still known to this day as the "Hall of Clestrain."*

This Robert is said to have had fifteen children, few of whom, except the oldest son, heritor of Graemsay, have I been able to trace beyond their mere names. They are given in Part II. of this work.

NOTE.—The following are some of the authorities for the sketches of Bishop Honyman and his sons and grandsons, as given in this and the next chapter: Craven's "History of the Church in Orkney;" Hosack's "Kirkwall in the Orkneys;" Peterkin's "Notes on Orkney and Zetland;" Dryden's "Description of the Church Dedicate to St. Magnus;" Scot's "Fasti Ecclesiae Scoticanæ;" Burnet's "History of His Own Times;" Jervise's "Land of the Lindsays;" Baillie's "Letters," and parish records. In these works a large number of other Scottish authorities have been referred to, many of which the author has been unable to find in America.

* In a letter received by the writer from Mrs. M. H. Stein, of Kirkfield-by-Lanark, a great-great-granddaughter of Mr. Robert Honyman, written under date of August 20, 1901, we learn this of the condition of Clestron (or Clestrain, as usually spelled): "I was greatly interested when paying Mrs. Rutherford of Kirkwall a visit a few years ago, to find that the old country house of the Honymans (called Hall of Clestron) near Stromness was still standing, although the entire upper story had to be taken off as the winds were blowing it to pieces. You will know, perhaps, that Sir Walter Scott visited there, and some of the scenes in "The Pirate" are derived from its association."

CHAPTER III.

SOME RELATIVES AND DESCENDANTS OF BISHOP HONYMAN.

Sheriff Robert, Grandson of the Bishop.

The Bishop's son Robert (first), who died in 1679, had three sons, but we only know the subsequent history of one, Robert, who had a luckless ending to his life, when he was fifty years of age. He had married Margaret, a daughter of Harry Graham, his own cousin. He lived in the "Long Tenement" in Kirkwall, adjoining the Bishop's Palace, which he had inherited from his father, and which his father may have inherited from the Bishop. The house is still standing and the rear of it is shown in the photograph on the preceding page, which also shows the towers of St. Magnus Cathedral, and the ruined round tower of the Bishop's Palace.

This is said to be the Robert who became owner of Graemsay in the year 1699. Graemsay was a large estate, which had come down from the early Earl of Stewart, and included the Holms of Cairston, Clestrain, the Bu' of Orphir, the Cairlin Skerry, and the Mill of Kirbister, besides some quois in Ireland in the parish of Stenness. It had been owned by one James Stewart. Harry Graham, to whom James Stewart was indebted, purchased it on a foreclosure in 1696, and, on Feb. 24, 1699, sold it to "Robert Honyman, of Kirkwall." Henceforward he seems to have been known as "Robert of Graemsay."

On Oct. 15, 1714, Robert filed the usual paper in Edinburgh to indicate that he was heir special "to his father, Robert Honnyman, son of the late Bishop of Orkney," in Osmandwald, Melsitter, etc., in the Island of Walls, Orkney. This would indicate that this real estate was owned by Bishop Honyman in his lifetime, and also that Robert's older brother, Andrew, born in 1674, had deceased, leaving this Robert as the inheritor.

In the year 1725 there occurred the visit of the pirates, John Gow and his crew, to Orkney. This visit and the contemporary events were made the subject of the famous novel called "The Pirate," by Sir Walter Scott, which throws a great deal of light upon the Orkneys in the early part of the Eighteenth century. Sir Walter visited the Orkneys in 1814, and was so impressed with the story of the piratical

cruise of John Gow that he wove them into a most stirring work of fiction.*

It seems that the pirates, in their perambulations about the town of Kirkwall, visited the house of Robert Honyman, and this is what occurred, according to Hossack ("Kirkwall in the Orkneys," p. 279):

"There were at that time no banks in Orkney, and the Laird of Graemsay had a considerable amount of money in the house. In the short time of her disposal, Mrs. Honyman, a daughter of Harry Graham of Breckness, had the cash box removed to one of the attics, where, ripping open a couple of feather beds, she threw the contents over it. The pirates searched every room in the house, and when they came to this particular garret, Gow called his men away, telling them not to soil their clothes with feathers, searching 'that damned cockloft.' Shortly afterward Mr. Honyman, requiring to go to Edinburgh, provided for the safety of his treasure by burying it in the ground. In doing so he had the help of a trusted servant, who next day started with him on his southern journey. But in crossing the Pentland Firth the boat went down with all on board, and the buried treasure remains to this day undiscovered."

The same author, in a foot-note, hints that the tradition of the burying of the cash-box is probably inaccurate, it being more likely that the gold went down with its owner, who was carrying it to Edinburgh for safety.

In the Minutes of the Council of Kirkwall of February 11, 1725, we find that it was voted to put their town "in a pouter of defense," because that "yesternight John Gow, now taking upon him the name of Smith," and who is stated to have been commander of a ship carrying thirty-two guns, had "robbed and plundered the house of Mr. Robert Honeyman of Graemsay."

It would thus appear that this Robert Honyman, "Laird of Graemsay," but whose town residence was in Kirkwall, met his death in the sea soon after 1725. The fact that another "Robert Honyman of Graemsay" is certainly mentioned later is one of the deciding reasons

* But Sir Walter did not receive his just meed of attention in Orkney, as the only person who extended hospitality to him was John Rae, the factor of Sir William Honyman, Bart., of Armadale, who was then the owner of Clestrain, in the Orkneys, a part of the original Graemsay estate. This we learn from Sir Walter's "Journal." It consequence, Sir Walter wrote the Duke of Buccleuch a rhyming letter, which, fortunately, has been preserved, and, if more severe than just, was certainly humorous:

"We have now got to Kirkwall, and needs I must stare,
When I think that in verse I have once called it fair;
'Tis a base little borough, both dirty and mean —
There is nothing to hear, and there's nought to be seen,
Save a church, where, of old times, a prelate harangued,
And a palace that's built by an Earl who was hanged."



"THE LONG TENEMENT," KIRKWALL, ORKNEYS.
Residence of Sheriff Robert Honyman. The "Bishop's Round
Tower" in foreground, and St. Magnus Cathedral
in background. (Page 51).

for believing that Robert Honyman, half-uncle of the above Robert, in some manner became possessed of that estate, for I know of no other Robert, except the son of Mary Stewart.

Just before the eventful voyage, however, in which he was carrying his gold to Edinburgh, Robert, then Sheriff of Orkney, was mixed up with an exciting affair in Kirkwall, in which one of his companions was murdered.

There was great excitement at the time, and the affair was always known afterward as "Moodie's Murder." Sheriff Honyman wrote an account of the affair within half an hour of its occurrence, from which we learn that while he and Captain Moodie were passing up the street to attend a meeting of the Justices of the Peace in the Cathedral, they were met near the door of the post-office by one Sir James Stewart and his brother Alexander, who attacked the captain with sticks and swords. (Perhaps this was the James Stewart who had owned Graem-say.) Capt. Moodie was a seaman, and a gallant one at that, and fought desperately. "Moodie's servant and the sheriff got hold of Alexander Stewart, while the two young Honymans and the Stewart clerk kept Sir James back. Then Burray, in his mad fury, called on his servants to shoot the Captain. One shot missed the intended victim, but, in the words of the Sheriff, "it lighted on my third son, Peter, and cutt the rim of his belly." Tradition has it that Sir James then called, 'Fire again; the damned Hanoverian has more lives than a cat;' and the second shot proved fatal. The actual murderers escaped over the churchyard wall by the Castleyard steps, in at the back of Stewart's house, out at the front, and off to the ferry. The instigators left town the same night before Mr. Honyman could induce the magistrates to arrest them." (Hossack's "Kirkwall in the Orkneys," p. 216).

The Stewarts escaped to the Continent, but, after six years, procured a pardon. Sir James returned to Scotland in 1730, and Alexander fell at Colloden.

From the foregoing account we gather that Sheriff Robert had a son Peter, but we know no more of him.

It is stated that a "Robert Honyman farmed the rents of the Bishopric," from 1722 to 1726, and I presume it was the Sheriff. If so it would indicate that the date of his death by drowning was not before 1726.

Rev. Robert Honyman, D.D., Brother of the Bishop.

As has been stated, Bishop Honyman had three brothers who were ministers. The eldest of the three was the Rev. Robert Honyman,

A.M., D.D., who was born in or about the year 1624 at St. Andrews. He probably graduated, and certainly received his title of D.D., from the University of that city. Before 1653, when he must have been a very young man for such a position, he was Regent in St. Leonard's College in St. Andrews, as in that year (January 9) he was "promoted" from that position to the church at Newburn, which was located nearly south of St. Andrews, about ten miles distant. He was admitted to the Presbytery April 27th of the same year, and ministered at Newburn for nearly four years. It is interesting to note that, in the minutes of the Presbytery, it is recorded that he was obliged at this time to discourse on trial before the Presbytery upon a controverted subject, and the subject is stated. The minutes say, under date of Jan. 12, 1653, that the Presbytery was in session at Newburn, when it was reported that the session at Newburn "did unanimoslie nominate Mr. Robert Honyman, regent, to be their minister, and that the whole congregation gave their assent to the election. And the Session desired that he may be entred to his tryalls by the Presbyterie, in relation to that charge. The said Mr. Robert being called and heard heirin submitted himself to the Presbyterie; quho appointed him to adde to the exercise the next day, and to handle the controversie *De Merito mortis Christi*, as his adres will permit."

He was afterward transferred to the second charge at Dysart (Feb. 11, 1657), from which he was transferred to Cupar in 1663; both charges being in Fifeshire. His ministrations at Cupar extended over a period of eighteen years, when he was transferred to St. Andrews, second charge, Feb. 10, 1681. In 1682 the degree D.D. was conferred upon him. He died in March, 1686.

He married, about 1652, Nicholas* Livingston, and, after her death, again married, June 17, 1659, Cecil Carmichael, daughter of the Rev. Frederick Carmichael, of Markinch. In Lamonte's "Diary" we find this interesting entry as to this marriage:

"1659, Feb. 18.—Mr. Robert Huniman, minister of Dysert in Fyfe, married Lillias Carmichaell (for his second wife), Mr. Frederick Carm., third daughter. The marriage feast stood at Markinshe, in Hir father's house, he being married there for the time." (The name and date do not quite agree with other records).

His second wife survived until about 1707. On July 25th, of that year, her will was proved at Edinburgh, and she was stated to be "of Breichin."

* Then often used as a female name in Scotland.

The will of Rev. Dr. Robert Honyman, proved Sept. 17, 1686, gave the value of his personal estate at £233.6.8, and stated that there was due from debtors the sum of £2,954.12.0; and that the estate was owing £438.6.8, "including £251.3.4, to the children of Mr. Robert Honyman, minister in Orkney, as having meddled with* some acres belonging to them in Cupar." He appoints his widow his only executrix and leaves to her part of his goods. She is required to educate her children "suitable to their rank and condition." To his eldest "lawful daughter, Euphame," he bequeathed "his best bed" and other articles. He also mentioned by name "Ninian Flooker, his brother-in-law." His wife was to be sole tutrix to Euphame, Margaret and Mary, his children, and for her assistance he appointed Mr. George Martine, commissary clerk of St. Andrews, James Carmichael, of Ballinblae, and George Gullan, writer in Edinburgh, "my brother-in-law," overseers to her. The will was executed at St. Andrews March 4, 1686, and he is stated to have died the same month, "aged about sixty-two, and in the thirty-second year of his ministry."

Rev. Dr. Robert Honyman, by his first wife, had two children: Nicholas (a daughter) and Magdalen. By his second wife he had ten children, only three of whom survived him. The children by his first wife are not mentioned in his will.

Rev. James Honyman, A.M., Brother of the Bishop.

The next ministerial brother of Bishop Honyman was the Rev. James Honyman, A. M., who, during most of his ministry, was settled over the Presbyterian church of Kinneff, in Kincardineshire, about 50 miles north of St. Andrews. He was born in or about the year 1629 at St. Andrews, and on July 26, 1649, when twenty years of age, graduated from the University there. After this there is a lapse in his history, as he next reappears in the capacity of assistant to Rev. James Sharp, minister of Crail, (the Archbishop Sharp previously referred to) about the year 1656. He certainly officiated in that capacity for a few years, until March 31, 1658, when there is another break in the record.

In 1663 he became regular minister, with charge at Kinneff, and was admitted to the Presbytery on Sept. 30th of that year. At Kinneff he ministered for thirty years, dying May 25, 1693, "aged about sixty-four, and in the thirtieth year of his ministry."

Kinneff is where the celebrated Dr. John Arbuthnot, intimate

*"Meddled with;" a Scotch phrase meaning the taking of the management of property on the children's behalf.

friend of Pope and Swift, and physician to Queen Anne, resided; and is also the place renowned in Scotch history as the spot where the Regalia of Scotland was hidden during the Cromwellian days and long after; in fact from 1651 to the Revolution of 1688. It had previously been hidden in the Castle of Dunnettar, near by. When that Castle was besieged by General Lambent, one of Cromwell's generals, the wife of the incumbent of Kinneff parish, Mrs. Grainger, and her servant girl, ingeniously conveyed the Regalia out of the Castle and secreted the articles under the flooring of the Kinneff church, beneath the pulpit. Probably the Regalia was taken out of this hiding-place before the ministry of Rev. James Honyman, the account stating that, for part of the time, before the Restoration of Charles II. (1660); it was kept in a "doubled bottom bed" at the manse. The Regalia was finally brought to the light by the efforts of Sir Walter Scott, who published in 1819 an account of its discovery.

Rev. James Honyman, while pastor at Kinneff, and when over forty years of age, married, in May, 1671, Mary Leask, of Maryculter. He had six children: Andrew, Alexander, Robert, James, Cecil, and another, a daughter. I am only able to trace certainly two of these children, Andrew and James, both of whom became ministers: Rev. Andrew, who succeeded him at Kinneff, and Rev. James, who became an Episcopal clergyman, came to America and gained high reputation as one of the early founders and leaders of the Episcopal church in Rhode Island. (See the next Chapter).

There is a monument to Rev. James Honyman in Kinneff, the inscription on which is given on a succeeding page in the sketch of his great-grandson, Rev. James, the last pastor of the name at Kinneff.

Rev. George Honyman, A.M., Brother of the Bishop.

The third ministerial brother of Bishop Honyman, and one who seems to have been close to the Bishop's heart, perhaps the youngest of the four ministerial sons of David Honyman of Pitlairchney, was Rev. George Honyman, A. M. As neither the dates of his birth or death have been ascertained, I can only assume that he was born about the year 1644. If so, since he was certainly living at Crail in 1729, he must have attained to the ripe old age of eighty-five. In any event he would have been an old man in 1729, and one must regret not to know more particulars of his end, and, indeed, of his entire ministry. The evidences are that he led a somewhat turbulent life; that he liked to be arbitrary and "unusual," and certainly made plenty of enemies.

He graduated at St. Andrews, July 19, 1664. We next find him,

about the year 1672, at Sandwick in Orkney, about 14 miles N. W. of Kirkwall. He must have become an Episcopal minister in the meantime, like his brother, the Bishop, who doubtless had him assigned to the church at Sandwick, for, on May 15, 1672, Bishop Honyman proposed his transfer to Kirkwall as a minister in St. Magnus. The nomination, however, proved unpopular, and it had to be withdrawn. In fact the Provost of Kirkwall produced a grant of the right of the patronage from the King to the authorities of the city; it was not, therefore, lawful for the Bishop to propose him.

In 1673 he was at Stromness, and he probably remained there until a year before the death of the Bishop, about which time (1675) he was transferred to the church at Livingstone, near Edinburgh.

Sandwick and Stromness were close to each other and perhaps were served by one minister. They are located in the most picturesque portion of the Orkneys, Stromness being an island fourteen square miles in extent, and the ruins of its oldest parish church being there still. Some of the most ancient Runic stones to be found in Orkney are to be seen near the road to Stromness, one of the mounds excavated having yielded nearly 1,000 Runic inscriptions. There are also circles of stones, one of which contained the Trysting Stone, no longer to be found, which was turned to good account in Scott's "The Pirate."

While he was pastor of the church at Sandwick, Bishop Honyman aided him to repair and slate the church, and, except this record and that of his rejected call to Kirkwall, there is nothing more known of his ministry in this northern field.

In 1675, before the death of his brother, Bishop Andrew, he was transferred to Livingstone, in Linlithgowshire, west of Edinburgh.

In 1680, while at Livingstone, a personal attack was made upon him by a person who was afterward brought before the courts.

On Dec. 3, 1685, "Mr. George Honeyman, pastor at Livingstone," filed in Edinburgh an "abbreviate of retours," as "heir of David Honeyman in Pitairchney, his father."

On Jan. 16, 1688 "Mr. George Honiman, minister of Livingstone," was "made burgess and guild-brother by right of Beatrix Pearstone, his spouse, lawful daughter to the deceased Alexander Pearstone, merchant burgess thereof." (As per Edinburgh Burgess Roll).

In 1688, while still at Livingstone, he was "rabbled" from the place. A full account of his "rabbling" was drawn up by himself, and attested by the synod clerk of Edinburgh, and has been preserved. Briefly stated, it is to the effect that on December 22, 1688, about "thirty men in arms" (who were Presbyterians) "forced the door of

his house, and Mrs. Honyman, who "had been brought to bed only six days before that time, which was not unknown to the assassins," was so alarmed at their threats to her husband that she arose, and, "having put on only a nightgown, did on her naked feet interpose for his rescue." The ruffians carried away some of Mr. Honyman's property, including his horse. They subsequently paid two other visits, which "equalled the former in cruelty and rudeness." (See "Scot's Fasti," Vol. I, p. 193).

Mr. Honyman then removed to and ministered at Crail, near St. Andrews, and, while there, he was served with a libel at the instance of the Presbytery of St. Andrews "for his intrusion there, for his bringing in innovations in the worship of God by using the English liturgy, his omitting to pray for Queen Anne, or praying for the Pretender or in terms which may comprehend the Pretender, as well as our lawful sovereign."

In connection with his troubles it must, of course, be understood that the year 1688 and that contemporaneous period was an eventful one in Scotland, and men's minds were deeply stirred on all kinds of points touching politics and religion of the country. We cannot now judge of the precise temperament of George Honyman, nor of the events which led to his leading a life of evident turmoil. His history, if written, would probably be as interesting as it was exciting.

On Feb. 27, 1695, "Mr. George Honeyman, late minister of Livingstone Kirk," received and filed a bond from James Clerkson, Jr., of Consland for £55.4.8.

At the latter date Mr. Honyman must have been at Crail, where, as stated, he appears to have continued to Pentacost of 1729, and he probably died soon after.

Mr. Honyman married twice while at Livingstone: (1), in 1673, Beatrix Craig and (2) in 1682, Beatrix Pearson. Both marriages were at Edinburgh. He also had a child, George, baptised in Edinburgh Mar. 27, 1685, when he was described as "minister at Livingstone," and the mother's name is given as Beatrix Pearson.

We know the names of his other children through a document filed Aug. 11, 1730, at Edinburgh, in which "Eliza, George, Janet and Katherine Honeyman" join "as co-heirs of provision-general" "to their brother John Honeyman, son of the Rev. George Honeyman at Livingstone." This document would indicate that the father was still alive in 1730, when it was signed, and again residing at Livingstone, unless it means simply that he continued to call Livingstone his residence. Or it may mean that the son John resided there; the point is not clear.

It could also indicate that the children spelled their names "Honeyman," although more probably this was merely the spelling by a draughtsman.

This Mr. Honyman wrote his signature as it appears below :*



The Four Pastors of Kinneff.

The Rev. JAMES HONYMAN, brother of the Bishop, a sketch of whom I have already given, and who was pastor at Kinneff from 1629 to 1693, ended his pastorate by death at just about the time of the final disestablishment of the Episcopal church in Scotland. His son, his grandson and his great-grandson, respectively and successively were ministers of this church. It is one of the notable events in the Kinneff church, and in the Honeyman family history, that there should have been a succession of ministers of the same family from father to son through four generations, all occupying the same pulpit! The total length of the four pastorates, extending from 1663 to 1781, was *one hundred and eighteen years*.

Rev. ANDREW HONYMAN, A.M., who succeeded his father, (Rev. James) at Kinneff, was the eldest son. He was baptised at Kinneff May 1, 1672. He studied at St. Leonard's College, in St. Andrews, and had his degree from the University July 17, 1688, when sixteen years of age.

In October, 1692 (his father then being sixty-three years of age, and probably in impaired health), Rev. Andrew, having prepared himself by a theological course of study, was called to be conjunct minister with and successor to his father at Kinneff. He continued to officiate there (but as an Episcopal minister) until 1701, when, on September 24th of that year, he was ordained by the Presbytery and continued his labors there (the church in the meantime joining the Presbytery), until his death, Dec. 30, 1732. The Scottish Presbytery records state that he died "in his sixty-first year, and thirty-second year of his ministry."

* This copy of his signature is taken from a work entitled, "Lectures upon the Fourth of John," by Rev. Arthur Hildersham, published in London in 1856, and bearing Mr. Honyman's autograph, showing that it had formed a volume of his library. It is now in the possession of Rev. J. B. Craven of Kirkwall, who sends the autograph to me for reproduction as above.

Evidently his ministry was only dated from his ordination by Presbytery.

Interesting facts relating to his becoming a "turncoat," as he was called by his former friends of the Episcopal church, are given in Scot's "Fasti Ecc. Scot.," Vol. 4, pp. 875-876.

Rev. Andrew married Helen Raitt, of Finlayston, and had two children, the second of whom, a daughter, was the wife of Rev. William Elphinstone, minister of Logie. His first-born, who succeeded him at Kinneff, was the Rev. James Honeyman, who, in documents, was often named "Honeyman," as, for example:

In his will of Sept. 29, 1726, he mentions Helen Raitt, his wife, (Rev.) James Honeyman, his eldest lawful son; Andrew Honeyman, his second lawful son; William Honeyman, his youngest son; and Ann and Rachel Honeyman, his daughters. The mother is to be sole tutrix, with the advice of John Raitt, eldest son of Mr. John Raitt, of "Findlasoun," and others. (In a paper of Apr. 5, 1736 his widow, whose name is given as Helen Raitt, mentions her children James, Ann and Rachel, but no others. William, perhaps, had died meanwhile).

Rev. JAMES HONYMAN, eldest son of the Rev. Andrew just mentioned, was born about the year 1703. We have no account of where he studied, as he is next heard of on Oct. 6, 1725, when licensed to preach by the Presbytery of Fordoun. On Sept. 26, 1728, he was ordained at Montkeggie (now Keith Hall and Kinkell), and became minister at Keith Hall, Aberdeenshire, where the church building of 1681 still stands. On June 6, 1733, he was presented by George II. to Kinneff to succeed his father, and he became minister of the united parishes of Kinneff and Caterline, Aug. 12, 1733. In 1738 he built a new church at Kinneff.

The pastorate of Rev. James at Kinneff was a very long one, extending from 1733 until 1780, a period of forty-seven years. He died January 6, 1780. "in the seventy-seventh year of his age and fifty-second of his ministry." He was the author of the song "Hie, bonnie lassie, blink over the burn," which was published in Strother's "Harp of Caledonia," and other poetical productions in MSS.

The song above named was published anonymously by the author of the "Harp of Caledonia" (a work in three volumes, published in 1819, which I have been able to find only in the British Museum Library in London), and it clearly indicates that Mr. Honeyman knew how to adapt himself to the common people. It is a thoroughly Highland love-ditty, the first three verses of which run as follows:

"Hie, bonnie lassie, blink over the burn,
And if your flocks wander I'll gie them a turn;
Sae happy as we'll be on yonder green shade,
If ye'll be my dawtie, and sit in my plaid.

"A ewe and two lammies is a' my hale stok,
But I'll sell a lammie out o' my wee flock,
To buy thee a head-lace sae bonnie and braid,
If ye'll be my dawtie, and sit in my plaid.

"I hae a wee whittle made a trout creel,
And O that wee whittle I like it weel;
But I'll gie 't to my lassie and mair if I had,
If she'll be my dawtie, and sit in my plaid."

The wife of Rev. James was Katherine Allardyce, daughter of the Provost of Aberdeen, by whom he had at least four children, as there were four to survive him. The first, named James after his father, was his successor. The next, John, also became a minister, being licensed as such October 14, 1767, resigning his office July 3, 1771, and becoming a dissenting minister in England. Of him we have no further trace. The next son, Robert B., became an eminent physician in Virginia. The fourth child was Helen, who married Robert Edward of Harvieston.

Rev. JAMES HONYMAN, A.M., son of the preceding, was born about the year 1745, and in 1763 took his degree from the Marischal College and University of Aberdeen. In December, 1779, a few months before the death of his father, he was presented for the church at Kinneff by George III., and was ordained August 17, 1780. In less than one year after his ordination he was dead; his death occurring on August 5, 1781, "in his thirty-sixth year and first year of his ministry." He was unmarried.

AN INTERESTING TABLET.

Thus ended the four long pastorates of Kinneff. The event was so notable that the brothers of the Rev. James last mentioned decided to erect a tablet to the memory of the four successive Honyman pastors at Kinneff. The full inscription on the tablet, which is self-explanatory, is as follows:

In Memory of

MR. JAMES HONYMAN, Brother of Andrew, Bishop of Orkney, and Robert, Archdeacon of St. Andrews, who was settled Minister of this parish of Kinneff 30th Sept., 1663, and died 25th May, 1693, and is here interred.

And of

MR. ANDREW HONYMAN, his Eldest Son, who succeeded in this charge, and died 30th Dec., 1732, and, together with his wife Helen Rait, of the Family of Finlayston, is here interred. (His younger Brother, Mr. James was settled Minister in Newport, Rhode Island and left a family, one of his sons being lately Attorney-General there).

And of

MR. JAMES HONYMAN, his Eldest Son, and successor in this charge, who died 6th January, 1780 aged 77 years, and is interred here with his Wife, Katharine Allardyce, daughter of Provost Allardyce in Aberdeen.

And of

MR. JAMES HONYMAN, his Eldest Son, who succeeded him in this charge, and died 5th Aug., 1781, aged 36 years, and is here interred.

This Monument is erected by Mr. JOHN, a Dissenting Clergyman in England, Dr. ROBERT, a Physician in Virginia, and HELEN, the Wife of Robert Edward in Harvieston, Brothers and Sister of the last deceased.

In the lower part of the tablet, in a closed parallelogram, appears the Honyman coat-of-arms either taken from some coat-of-arms early used by that branch of the Bishop Honyman's family, or, if the monument was erected after 1788, from the arms then registered by their distant relative, Sir William Honyman. A photograph of this tablet, unfortunately quite indistinct, is given on the opposite page.

Robert Bruce Honeyman, M.D.

Dr. Robert Bruce Honeyman, of Louisa, Va., was a son of Rev. James Honeyman of Kinneff, Scotland, (the third of the name), whose interesting family history is given on page 60.

He was born at Kinneff in 1747 and emigrated to America when quite a young man, in 1774. Previous to this he had become a surgeon in the British navy. He settled immediately at Louisa, Va., but soon after entered the Revolutionary Army as a surgeon. He died in 1824, aged seventy-seven. He must have been a man of unusual attainments, as it is said of him (in Allen's "Biographical Dict.," Boston, 1832), that he "read the Greek, Latin, French and Italian, and with unwearied industry read almost all the most valuable books in English." He is also spoken of as living a life of "most skilful medical toil for half a century." By his will he left all his property to his wife, Mary Pottle, as he had no children. Of what that property consisted cannot now be exactly ascertained, but two appraisements, of Mar. 13, 1826 and Dec. 10, 1827, recorded in Louisa county, show that his personality amounted to \$6,470.18 and doubtless he was possessed of real estate.

Judge Sims, of Louisa, is a living grandson of Mrs. Honeyman by her second marriage (with Charles T. Kimbrough of Louisa), but he is not possessed of even as much information concerning this distinguished physician as is given above.

Sir William Honyman, (Lord Armadale).

Sir William Honyman, Bart., was the first Honyman to be raised to the baronetcy. He was the eldest son of Sir Patrick Honyman, and the great-great-grandson of Bishop Andrew Honyman. His father had become heir to Graemsay, Orkneys, and he succeeded. His mother, Margaret Mackay, was the daughter and heiress of John Mackay, Esquire, of Strathsay, and a cousin of Lord Reay.

He was born Sept. 6, 1756, matriculated at St. Leonard's College in St. Andrews, 1770, and became an advocate on Feb. 15, 1777. In 1786 he was appointed sheriff-depute of Lanarkshire. He was promoted to the bench as Lord of Sessions, and took his seat Feb. 7, 1797.



MEMORIAL TABLET TO FOUR HONYMAN PASTORS
OF KINNEFF, SCOTLAND.
(Pages 61, 62).

with the title (by courtesy) of Lord Armadale, from the estate of that name inherited from his mother in the County of Sutherland. On June 29, 1799, he was appointed one of the Lords of Justiciary. He was created a baronet May 19, 1804. He married Mary, eldest daughter of the Right Honorable Robert McQueen (Baron Bingfield and Lord Braxfield*).

He resigned his seat on the bench in 1811, and died at Smyllum Park, his residence in Lanark, June 5, 1825. It is said of him that he "was distinguished as a judge," but we know of few other particulars. His Smyllum residence still exists, and is reproduced on another page. It is now owned by and is in the possession of a Roman Catholic Orphanage, to whom it was sold by Michael Carmichael, Esq., who married Mary Macqueen-Thomson Honyman, granddaughter of Sir William.

Smyllum Castle, as it was termed in his day, was built by Sir William. An examination of the records show that he also owned land, prior to 1820, in Sandwick, Hoy, St. Ola and Orphir, in the Orkneys, all of which he had inherited. In 1814 he was proprietor of the Hall of Clestrain, near Stromness, having as his factor there John Ray, who entertained Sir Walter Scott, as appears from Scott's "Journal."

Sir George-Essex Honyman, Bart.

Sir George-Essex Honyman, Bart., Judge of the Middlesex Common Pleas, of England, was the eldest son of Sir Ord John Honyman, Bart., and a grandson of Lord Armadale (Sir William Honyman). He became baronet on the death of his father, in 1863.

He was born at Strawberry Hill, Middlesex, England, Jan. 22, 1819, and died at Tundridge Wells, Sept. 16, 1875. In the year 1838 he entered the office of Martineau, Walton & Trollope, solicitors, Lincoln's Inn, in London. Two years later he became a pupil of Sir Fitzroy Kelly, and afterward read with David O. Gibbons, the special pleader. In 1842 he began practice as a pleader. It is said of him that for seven years he had few clients, but in the meantime he had mastered commercial law, and then, on June 8, 1849, being called to the bar in the Middle Temple, he went on the home circuit, where he immediately attracted attention by reason of his excellent memory,

* Lord Braxfield (Robert McQueen) was Lord Justice clerk 1788-'99. He resided at No. 28 George Square, Edinburgh. He was a man of rough exterior and sometimes overbearing manners, but, says Lord Cockburn, "the giant of the Bench," with a kind heart. It is related of him that after some one had spoken in his defense in a certain matter he said to him: "There's nae doot ye're a vera clever chiel, man, but for a' that I'm thinkin' ye wad be nane the waur o' a hanging."

vigorous intellect and industry. He also became noted for his conservativeness, which aided to secure for him a large and lucrative practice. It is recorded of him that, by 1853, he was "the best commercial lawyer of the day."

He was appointed Queen's Counsel July 23, 1866; became a bencher of his Inn in November, 1866, and was made sergeant-at-law January 23, 1873. Through the recommendation of Lord Selborne he became a Judge of the Court of Common Pleas Jan. 23, 1873, but resigned in February, 1875, seven months prior to his death. His portrait appears on another page.

Rear-Admiral Robert Honyman.

One of the sons of Sir Patrick Honyman of Clestrain Hall, Stromness, Orkneys, and a great-great-grandson of Bishop Andrew Honyman, was Robert, who became a distinguished English Admiral. He was born in the Orkneys in December, 1767, and lived until 1848, when nearly eighty-two years of age. He was a half-brother to Lord Armadale (Sir William Honyman). He probably wrote his name Honyman, but obituary notices of his death spelled the name Honeyman.

When under fifteen years of age (on April 20, 1782) he entered the Royal Navy at the bottom of the ladder, becoming a "Captain's servant," on a war sloop, the "Queen," the Captain of which was Patrick Sinclair, (probably his maternal grandfather). This vessel was stationed in the North sea. Step by step he progressed upward, becoming, first, midshipman, and then, on Oct 21, 1790, Lieutenant, changing ships repeatedly as he was promoted. In 1793 he was on the Mediterranean and witnessed the occupation of Toulon. He was wounded in action November 14, 1795. On August 13, 1796, he became Captain, assuming command of the sloop "Tisiphon." Soon after this he captured two French privateers.

On December 10, 1798, Captain Honyman obtained a Post rank, and in 1800 conveyed Admiral Montagne to Jamaica. In 1806 he assisted in the reduction of the Cape of Good Hope, and 1807 was at Rio de la Plata in South America. From 1809-'12 he served on the Baltic Sea, and in 1813 went to North America. He fought repeatedly against French ships, and was captured by various of them many times. He was also engaged in an expedition to Copenhagen.

In 1802, while not engaged in the service, he was elected a member of Parliament for Orkney and Scotland.

From January, 1816, onward, he was unemployed in active ser-



SMYLLUM CASTLE, LANARKSHIRE, SCOTLAND.
Built by Sir William Honyman (Lord Armadale).
(Page 63).



HOME OF JOHN HONEYMAN, "THE SPY," GRIGGSTOWN, N. J.
Occupied by him during the Revolutionary War and later. From photograph
recently taken. (Pages 100, 108).

vice, but in consideration of his previous career he became, on May 27, 1825, Rear-Admiral; on January 10, 1837, Vice-Admiral, and on February 19, 1847, full Admiral.

The particulars of his later life, and the exact date of his death I have been unable to obtain, but his death occurred sometime in August, 1848.

CHAPTER IV.

REV. JAMES HONYMAN, OF NEWPORT, R. I.

One of the best known and most influential missionaries of the Episcopal Church in England to America was the Rev. James Honyman, who preached at Newport, R. I., and in adjacent towns, as early as 1704, and who has long been known as the founder of the Episcopal church at large in the distinguished Colony organized by Roger Williams. His ministry there of forty-six years was so fruitful that an account of it and of him might readily be expanded into a volume.

The books upon Rhode Island, and concerning Newport, and even those relating quite solely to his church, give little clew to his identity. One writer says he was "born in England about the year 1675," though another authority declares he was "a Scotchman," and his gravestone states he was Scotch. The author probably now publishes for the first time in America his exact place of birth and his family origin.

He was in fact a Scotchman, born in Kinneff, Kincardineshire, Scotland, about the year 1675, his father, also a Rev. James Honyman, having been pastor at Kinneff from 1663 to 1693, when he died in the ministerial office. Rev. James of Kinneff was a brother to Bishop Andrew Honyman of the Orkneys, so that Rev. James of Rhode Island was a nephew to Bishop Andrew. Rev. James of Newport had a brother, Rev. Andrew Honyman, named after Bishop Andrew, who became the next pastor at Kinneff, and whose son, another Rev. James, and then a grandson, still another Rev. James, were successively pastors over the same church. (As to them, see preceding Chapter).

The earliest baptismal records at Kinneff not having been found, I am unable to state more positively the date of the birth of Rev. James of Newport; nor have I ascertained the place of his education, which was doubtless in one of the Scotch Universities (either at Aberdeen or at St. Andrews). We do know that, when about twenty-nine years of age, he was regularly ordained to the ministry, and entered the navy (presumably as chaplain), and was sent in 1704 by the English "Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in Foreign Parts," whose headquarters were in London, as a missionary preacher

to Long Island, though he located instead in Rhode Island. That Society had previously sent missionaries to New Jersey and elsewhere, having been chartered June 16, 1700, by William III. It embraced as its charter members the Archbishops of Canterbury and York, and other leading bishops, deans, doctors of divinity and of medicine, university professors, etc. It was supported by voluntary contributions, including gifts from the English King or Queen.

Church societies had previously been formed at Newport, Narragansett and the "Eastern Shore." Newport had already had a Rev. John Lockyer as preacher from 1698 (or earlier), but for some reason it was considered desirable for that church to send over to England for another minister. Under Mr. Lockyer's administration Newport had constructed an edifice in 1702, which was called Trinity, a name which still adheres to the church building and the congregation. Before that period, however (Sept. 26, 1699), the church societies in Rhode Island petitioned the "Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in Foreign Parts" in England and also the Bishop of London to send over to them a preacher of the Church of England. Most active in sending this letter was Gabriel Bernon, who is referred to on a subsequent page.

It is said in Arnold's "History of Rhode Island" (Vol. 2, p. 17) and in other authorities, that because of this request Mr. Honyman was sent to Newport in 1704 and became rector of Trinity Church. But this statement is somewhat misleading. It is true a minister was petitioned for by Newport and adjoining parishes and as a result Mr. Honyman came to America and afterward became located at Newport. But it is clear from a published letter written by him to the home Society, dated "Long Island, April 15, 1704," that he was actually sent out from England to minister to the church in Jamaica, Long Island, and first went there. In this letter he states that he left his "station in the navy," (which is the only record I have seen of his previous labors), "on purpose to serve at Jamaica in the province of New York;" and that, on his arrival by ship at Boston, he learned that he "should find but a cold reception at the hands of that Government," meaning the government of Lord Cornbury. The reason assigned for this expectation is that certain most "scandalous reports" had been circulated about him at Jamaica by his enemies. However, he went on to Jamaica, successfully refuted the ugly rumors, and then, we know not when or why, he must have abandoned that field for Newport. This letter is rather long to quote in full, but will be found at

length in the "Documentary History of New York," (Vol. 3, p. 126). This interesting passage occurs in the letter:

"We have a church in this town, but so far is it from being ornamental that we have not those necessarys that are requisite to a daily discharge of our office, namely, neither Bible, nor Prayer Book, no cloaths neither for Pulpit nor Altar. To this parish belong two other towns, viz.: New Town and Flushing, famous for being stocked with Quakers, whither I intend to go upon their meeting-day on purpose to preach Lectures against their Errours."

It must have been a strange church, indeed, not to have had either Bible or prayer-book! But the explanation is found, doubtless, in the fact that Lord Cornbury, who was then at Newtown with his Council, owing to the prevalence of yellow fever in New York City, had only just before endeavored to set up the Episcopal church there quite in defiance of the wishes of the people. The resultant commotion and the preponderance of other denominations are what probably drove Mr. Honeyman off to Newport.* He drew some salary, however, while at Jamaica, from the state of New York, as appears by an order of July 19, 1704, from Thomas Cardale, sheriff of Queens County, New York, "to pay to James Honeyman certain moneys collected for the maintenance of the ministers of Jamaica." (Calendar Hist. MSS. of N. Y., Vol. 2, p. 329).

HIS WORK IN NEWPORT AND VICINITY.

Immediately after beginning his work at Newport he visited Freetown, Tiverton and Little Compton, and continued to serve these smaller towns by turns on week-days for eight years, when they also were supplied with other missionaries. At the conclusion of this period he began preaching at Providence once a fortnight, and succeeded in building up the church in that town; to which matter I shall refer again.

In the meantime (1708), Mr. Honeyman returned to Scotland, "upon his private affairs," but soon came back to Newport, and never afterward visited his homeland. While he was absent some internal church disturbance occurred, as are hinted at in the church minutes, but their precise nature is not known. However, on his return, his good judgment and tact soon straightened out all discord, and we do not hear of dissensions again.

* In "Riker's Annals of Newtown," there is much said about the disturbances in the Jamaica parish at this period, but the name of Rev. Mr. Honeyman is not mentioned.

Few American church pastors in that day were well equipped with a working library, as books on theology were expensive and few were printed in this country. But the home Society sent over to Mr. Honyman "as an encouragement" seventy-five volumes of "the best theological works of the day," most of them large folios. Some of these books are still in the possession of Trinity church. As a further encouragement Queen Anne presented the church with a bell in 1709. This bell, becoming cracked, was sent back to England in 1740 to be recast.

On Nov. 16, 1713, Mr. Honyman and his church wardens and vestrymen petitioned Queen Anne to send to Rhode Island a Bishop, but nothing came of it: it was not until 1790 that the church in that state had a Bishop.

In 1714 he presented a memorial to Governor Nicholson on the religious condition of Rhode Island. He said the people were "divided among Quakers, Ana-Baptists, Independents, Gortonians and Infidels, with a remnant of true Churchmen." He suggested that a number of clergy should be settled in the several townships under the jurisdiction of a Bishop, the establishment of schools, and a proper recognition of Episcopacy from the civil government.

In 1720 we find him engaged in preaching repeatedly at Providence, described as "the growing town at the head of Narragansett Bay." He discovered there was great need of a church there, and he wrote to his home Society strongly concerning "the want of a missionary at a town called Providence," where, "through the want of instruction the people are becoming quite rude, and void of all knowledge in religion;" yet it is gratifying to know "they were of a good teachable disposition." Later, in the year 1722, he reported that he had preached in Providence, "to the greatest number of people he had ever had together since he came to America." He further stated that no house was able to hold them, and that he was obliged to preach in the fields. A writer on the subject says: "It appears to have been a direct result of Mr. Honyman's enterprise that the people of Providence started to raise money to build a church."

It would also appear that he continued to officiate at intervals in the church at Narragansett, because that church sent a letter, dated Oct. 20, 1715, to the home Society, in which it says of Rev. James Honyman: (His) "presence with us and service amongst us have been and always shall be acceptable with us."

Every year Mr. Honyman made a report of his work to the home Society in England, and it is said that these reports, still preserved,

contain a full history of his eventful life. As they must cover almost a half a century of a remarkable ministry among both Indians and whites, in the "Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations," which was always the official designation of the Colony, it is to be hoped these manuscripts may some day be obtained, and published by the Rhode Island Historical Society, or by the Episcopal Diocese of that state.

Notwithstanding the want of these full reports, there is an early work known as Humphrey's "History of the Propagation of the Gospel," which contains some account of the annual reports made by the Society in England, and which gives interesting facts based upon Rev. Mr. Honyman's letters. I have made some use of it in the preparation of this sketch.

From these reports we learn that, in 1722, he baptised eighty-two persons; in 1724, forty-three persons; in 1728, eighty-eight persons; in 1730, eighty-four persons; and so on, proving that he was reaping abundantly. Generally there were one or more negroes and Indians included in these baptisms.

After he had visited the Narragansett Bay congregations repeatedly, he recommended that a young man, whom he sent to them, be tried to see if he might not have sufficient learning and character to become their minister. The letter, which accompanied the candidate to Providence, is a most interesting one, as showing the ease with which Mr. Honyman wrote his letters. I present it in full below, but first will give a preceding letter in date, which will give quite an insight into his exceptional high character:

LETTER TO GABRIEL BERNON AT PROVIDENCE, R. I.

"Sir: I am favored with yours of the 21st inst., and am very glad to find therein your zealous concern for settling the Church of England in your town. You no doubt remember that at our first discourse on that subject I frankly and generously offered my service to go there and preach and baptise any persons or children that wanted to be admitted to that sacrament; which offer, you know, was rejected. However, if there are any still that desire me to go thither upon that design I shall always be ready to comply with any motions that may advance the interest of religion according to the doctrine and discipline of our Church. I am very sensible the Presbyterians are very forward and earnest in their applications and endeavors of having their way of worship established among the people of your town, but then, if the people are not willing to receive it, I wish they would testify their

dissent under their hands, as also their desires to have a Church settled among them. As for Colonel Whipple, I am a stranger to him, and by consequence can have no influence over him. And, indeed, the season is so far advanced this year that there can be hardly any essays made before the Spring, and then, if there is any prospect of encouragement, I hope I shall not be wanting to my duty. As for what results to Mr. Powell you cannot be insensible of the pains I took to procure a reconciliation. I shall, therefore, now only observe to you that the most of the duties of mankind are reciprocal; for instance, there are mutual good offices between ministers and hearers, parents and children; and, therefore, as we expect our children shall treat us with duty and observance, we must also consider that there are due from us to them, affection, maintenance, and what else belongs to the parental relation. I shall now conclude by assuring you that I am,

"Your very humble servant,

"JAMES HONEYMAN.

"Newport, in Rhode Island, Sept. 25, 1721."

This Gabriel Bernon was one of the vestrymen of the Providence church. He was born in Rochelle, France, in 1646, had been driven out of France at the time of the Huguenot expulsion and had gone to England. In 1698 he came to Rhode Island. He was an active Protestant, and a zealous churchman. He went from Newport to Providence, and died in 1736, aged ninety-one years. In many ways he was an interesting character, as well as a good and useful man.

Evidently Mr. Honeyman had stayed at Mr. Bernon's house at Providence, where, as in Trinity church preceding, he was an active man in the church, as well as a leading merchant of the place. From the reports of Mr. Honeyman to the home Society it appears that a Rev. Mr. Guy had labored at Providence prior to September, 1718, and that from that date until 1721 Mr. Honeyman occasionally preached there. At the date of the letter, the church was without a minister.

On June 1, 1722, Mr. Honeyman wrote to Mr. Bernon that he would go there on June 17 to preach, which he no doubt did. On Sept. 6 he wrote to Mr. Bernon a letter of thanks for kindnesses received, and then it was that Mr. Bernon wrote a letter in not very good temper, stating that a young man, a Mr. Usher, whom Mr. Honeyman had suggested as a possible minister for the church, was not the kind that was wanted, but that they needed "a learned man" to be sent out from England. This letter from Bernon was the occasion for the following reply from Mr. Honeyman, under date of Sept. 28th:

ANOTHER LETTER TO MR. BERNON.

"SIR: I have just received yours of the 21st inst., whereby I perceive you have misunderstood my zeal to serve you in proposing Mr. Usher's giving you an experiment of his conversation and abilities, for he was as great a stranger to me as he was to you. Nor had I any interest in the world to serve him, and it is perfectly equal to me whether you receive him or reject him. Only I must be plain to say that, though I acknowledge your town wants a minister of great virtue and education, yet I think it a little too soon to insist upon such terms, whereas it is not certain whether you shall have anyone at all, or not; and it seems to me that unless some more prudent measures are speedily taken than I find are yet concerted amongst you, you may be without a minister for some considerable time.

"I have hitherto done my utmost to express my concern for and advance the interest of your church; but if my endeavors have been mistaken, I shall be more cautious and reserved in the future. The distance of the place, and the drawing nigh of winter, makes it uncertain when I shall take any more turns to Providence; in the meantime, my respects for yourself, lady and children, conclude me.

"Sir, your most humble servant,

"JAMES HONYMAN.

"Newport, in Rhode Island, Sept. 28, 1722."

It is but another evidence of Mr. Honyman's interest in the Providence church that when it came to build a church edifice later, he donated to it £10 from his meagre salary.

It is easily gleaned from these letters that Rev. Mr. Honyman was at this time looked upon as an advisor to the newly created congregations of Rhode Island, and there are other evidences that he was the leading religious light of that Colony. But Mr. Honyman still strongly felt the need of a Bishop who should be the spiritual head of the Colony, so far as the growing English Church was concerned; he felt the responsibility upon himself was too great in connection with his arduous duties at Newport. In fact, as early as 1709 we find him writing to the home Society as follows: "You can neither well believe, nor I express, what excellent services for the cause of religion a Bishop would do in this parts;" and adds that if one were sent "these infant settlements would become beautiful nurseries which now seem to languish for want of a father to oversee and bless them." We have already seen that he and his church officers also petitioned for a Bishop in 1713, but it was a fruitless request.



REV. JAMES HONYMAN, NEWPORT, R. I.
Born 1675; died 1750. (Pages 66, 149).

Digitized by Google

Whether the first Episcopal church at Providence (St. John's) was really "founded" by Mr. Honyman or by another has been a mooted question. Authorities disagree; some affirming that the spiritual foundations were laid there by an earlier missionary, the Rev. James McSparran; but there is no question that "the title of the real founder of the Episcopal church of Rhode Island at large" belongs to him. (See Field's "State of Rhode Island," 1902, p. 159). It was at Providence where Mr. Honyman preached "in the open fields to more people than he had before seen together in America."

The journeys of Rev. Mr. Honyman to Providence and elsewhere were made on horseback, and probably on one of a famous breed of horses, known as the "Narragansett pacers." Rev. McSparran, who used them later, says of them, that "some could pace a mile in little more than two minutes, and a good deal less than three." Dr. McSparran died in 1757, and his long ministry at Narragansett was full of honor.

In 1723 Mr. Honyman had the mournful duty put upon him of attending daily to the spiritual wants of a great number of pirates who were brought to Rhode Island, tried, condemned and executed. This he was obliged to do daily for almost three months. It seems that these pirates came on a ship of 300 tons, which was captured off the coast by the brave act of two young men in Newport, William and John Wanton, and, being tried, were sentenced to be hanged.

BUILDS A NEW EDIFICE FOR TRINITY.

In 1724 Mr. Honyman wrote to the Society in England that there were belonging to his church in Newport above fifty communicants who resided at that place and exclusive of strangers; and that "the church people have grown now too numerous to be accommodated with seats in the old church, and many more have offered to join themselves to the church communion." Mr. Honyman at this time proposed to the church members the building of a new church, and personally subscribed £30 for that purpose. The people quickly assented to the proposition, and in a short time, following his own liberality, subscriptions to the amount of £1,000 of the currency of the country were obtained, though it was estimated that the building would cost twice as much. By another year a sufficient sum was raised, and a new church building begun, which was completed in 1726.

In that year Mr. Honyman held the first service in the new building. The body of the building was seventy-two feet long and

forty-six feet wide. It had two tiers of windows, contained pews, and had galleries in the east end. A writer says: "It was acknowledged by the people of that day to be the most beautiful timber structure in America."

In the report of the Newport Historical Society for 1886 this is said of it: "It has always been a mystery, unsolved by investigation, as to who designed Trinity Church in Newport. The plans and instructions must have come from England. It is a free copy of St. James, Piccadilly (London), having the general character of that edifice." But it is now ascertained that Peter Harrison, who designed the state house of Rhode Island and King's Chapel in Boston, and was assistant designer of Blenheim House (the £500,000 mansion which England gave to the Duke of Marlborough) was the architect. He was for years a resident of Newport.

When the church was nearly finished, Mr. Honyman wrote to the home Society that the church was ready for the proposed Society's present, which was to be of a plain purple communion cloth, pulpit cloth and cushion; and he stated that the people had presented the old church with all its furniture to a neighboring place, "where they can see it will be of great use."

ARRIVAL OF DEAN BERKELEY.

In 1729 Dean George Berkeley of Londonderry arrived, having started from England for Bermuda to establish a college there, but the ship could not find the island of Bermuda and went north. He "thought the land would be occupied by savages," but to his surprise learned, on reaching Block Island, of a Church of England on the mainland, and sent a letter to its pastor, Rev. James Honyman. Mr. Honyman was in his pulpit when the letter was delivered to him. He publicly read it, and then went with his people to the ferry wharf to meet and greet the Dean. Subsequently "the Dean purchased a farm of about 96 acres in the town of Newport, adjoining one of about the same extent belonging to the Rev. James Honyman. The Dean built him a house on his farm for his residence, which he called White Hall, which name it still retains. The house is still standing. It is situated in what is now the town of Middletown, about three miles from the state house in Newport. . . . This White Hall estate he gave to Yale College in Connecticut, which still owns the fee." The Dean is said to have been a fine preacher and often preached in the Trinity pulpit. He wrote some of his later works on his farm. He returned to England in 1731, and in 1733 sent as a gift to Trinity a "magnificent

organ," which is still in use. It was so fine an instrument that in 1735 the church had to send to England to secure a fit organist to play it.

Dean Berkeley was born in Ireland in 1684 and wrote a famous book before he was twenty. He traveled much over Europe, and in 1724 was made Dean of Derry with an income of £1100 per annum. He was the author of the celebrated lines beginning, "Westward the course of empire takes its way." He gave up his fine charge and salary in Ireland to establish a mission in Bermuda, but coming first to Newport changed his mind, and purchased a farm as above stated. He died in Ireland, after a long subsequent service as Bishop of the See of Cloyne, his death occurring in 1753. He was considered a great addition to Newport society, socially as well as ecclesiastically, while he was there. His preaching was eloquent, his style forceful, and his manners polished. He and Rev. James Honyman were close friends. He married in Trinity, in 1729, Elizabeth, Rev. James' daughter, to William Mumford, the only case of the Dean officiating in such a capacity in that church.

At this time Newport was more important commercially than New York City, a fact which it is hard now to realize. It was progressive and thriving, and had an amount of shipping and imports such as no city of its size in America then had.

In 1728 we find Mr. Honyman joining with Rev. James McSparan, who had been appointed by the home Society as minister at Providence, in a memorial complaining of "the frowns and discouragements" to which the Church of England had been subjected by the local government.

HIS SALARY TOO SMALL.

In September, 1732, he applied to the Society for a small increase in his stipend, to enable him to provide for his family. "Between New York and Boston," he wrote, "a distance of 300 miles, and wherein there are many missionaries, there is not a congregation in the way of the Church of England that can pretend to compare with mine or equal it in any respects, nor does my Church consist of members that were of it when I came here, for I have buried them all; nor is there one person now living that did then belong to it; so that our present appearing is entirely owing to the blessing of God upon my endeavors to serve Him."

This stipend was only £70 per annum, but there was no response to it in the way of an increase.* As the amount was totally insufficient

* This £70 was paid him by the Society in England as long as he lived. His real estate must have yielded him something in addition.

to support him and his growing family, Trinity church itself came to the rescue, and the next year (1733) it voted him a salary of £200 per annum. It was not sterling, however, and as paper money was so depreciated that its value to silver was as three to one, the increase over his previous stipend was actually about £70 sterling. This, it would appear, was paid him until his death.

In 1734 he wrote to the Society what books he thought "could be disposed of to good purpose," if they were to be sent to his locality, and he named Keith's "Answer" to Barclay's "Apology for the Quakers;" Bibles, Common Prayer Book, Bishop Beveridge's "Thoughts on Religion," "Whole Duty of Man," and "Other Tracts."

In 1738 he was ill for some months, when he again renewed his application for an increased allowance. On Sept. 27 he wrote, according to the Society's annual report, that "it had pleased God to visit him with a chonical distemper which had for several months disabled him from public service. The charge of this and his long illness had laid so heavy on him that he was obliged to become a petitioner to the Society for their kind assistance, which he humbly hoped would not be denied to him who hath been more than thirty years in their service in Rhode Island, and made it his constant endeavor to behave himself worthily and not without some success, his church being the largest in those parts, and yet not sufficient to contain the congregation."

This plea the Society did not refuse, and, "out of regard to Mr. Honyman's long and faithful services, and his pressing circumstances hath given him a gratuity" of £20, for which, by a letter of the 7th of August following, Mr. Honyman returned his most hearty thanks, and wrote that he had been for some months back into his desk and pulpit again, and since his illness had baptised fifty persons, four of whom were adults and two of them negroes; and he concludes that he 'is determined to spend the remainder of his days in the service of that Church and will endeavor through the Divine assistance to deserve the favors of the venerable Society.'

In his 1743 report he says, that there are one hundred negroes in the congregation besides the whites; that he has eighty regular communicants, and has baptised in the preceding few years one hundred and fifteen persons. The same year he and his church wardens and vestry petitioned the Society for a schoolmaster, "to teach grammar and mathematics," inasmuch as one Nathaniel Kay had bequeathed a house and land to the value of £25 per annum for that purpose; also that such person should be catechist and an assistant to Mr. Honyman. The Society "out of regard to the advanced years of Mr. Honyman

(who hath been more than forty years their faithful and diligent minister there)" consented.

In 1746 he baptised eighty-three persons, but I do not find a subsequent published report of such baptisms.

PARALYSIS AND DEATH.

Late in 1747 or early in 1748, Mr. Honyman was stricken with paralysis, and his health began to fail rapidly. Then the Rev. Jeremiah Leaming was sent over and became assistant, as well as schoolmaster and catechist, and he served in those capacities for eight years. Except for bodily infirmities, it is said Mr. Leaming's talents were such that he would have become "the first American Bishop." He died in 1804 in New Haven, greatly respected.

On Apr. 23, 1750, Rev. James Honyman was able to attend a vestry meeting, but it was for the last time. He died on July 2, 1750, and was buried at the expense of the church on the south side of the passage leading from the gate to the choir (near the church door), where his tombstone may be found. The inscription on this tombstone reads:

"Here lies the Dust of
JAMES HONEYMAN

of venerable and ever worthy memory,

For a faithful ministry of near fifty years in the Episcopal church of this town, which by Divine influence on his labors has flourished and exceedingly increased. He was of a respectable family in Scotland—an excellent scholar, a sound divine, and an accomplished gentleman. A strong assertor of the doctrine and discipline of the Church of England, and yet with an arm of charity embraced all sincere followers of Christ. Happy in his relative station in life, the duties of which he sustained and discharged in a laudable and exemplary manner. Blessed with an excellent and vigorous constitution, which he made subservient to the various duties of a numerous parish, until a paralytic disorder interrupted him *in the pulpit*, and in two years, without impairing his understanding, cut short the thread of life on July 2d. 1750."

At the close of his rectorship of forty-six years, there was a list of 1,579 persons who had been baptized in his parish, almost all the fruit of his ministry. Says Edward Field ("State of Rhode Island," 1902, Vol. II., p. 159): "He was a most prudent and conciliatory man, and his tombstone, near the principal door of Trinity Church, describes him as 'with the arm of charity, embracing all sincere followers of Christ.' The church grew rapidly under his care, and many quiet and sedate Quakers and devout Baptists learned to love it as it was set forth by the rector with no lack of conviction, although in the spirit of love. After a few years, when a number of parishes of the Church of England had sprung into existence in New England, Mr. Honyman met his reward by being able honestly to report to the Society in England: 'betwixt New York and Boston there is not a

congregation in the way of the Church of England that can pretend to compare with mine or equal it in any respect.'"

Another writer says: "His Christian deportment gained him many friends and insured him a full audience wherever he preached." "He discharged his duties," remarked another, "with great faithfulness and diligence for nearly fifty years."

The home Society in England thus commented upon his death: "The church at Newport in Rhode Island hath sustained a very great loss by the death of their late worthy pastor, Mr. James Honyman, who departed this life there on the 2nd of July last, after a life well spent in promoting true religion and virtue, to a very advanced age; he having been upwards of 50 years in the service of the Society and by their support done great service to the cause of religion, of which the church gathered at Newport by his pious labors are a very good, and it is to be hoped, by their perseverance in the paths of righteousness and truth, will prove a lasting monument."

In Mason's "Annals of Trinity Church," this comment is made: "The death of Rev. Mr. Honyman was a severe blow to the church. The people had been so long guided by him, had so long placed their trust in him, that they knew not how to get on without his guiding hand. . . . He was never aggressive to a degree that aroused opposition; in a simple, quiet way he taught those who could be brought together to love, respect and venerate the Church. He had a way of putting things in a light that commanded attention, and his 12mo. volume, 'Faults on all Sides,' is said to have seen three editions."

I have never come across any adverse comments upon the career or character of this worthy minister. All accounts agree in declaring that he was wise, conciliatory, faithful, scholarly, gentlemanly, and a lover of peace and of religion. He seems to have been "every inch a man."

SOME MISCELLANEOUS MATTERS.

Trinity church still contains the pulpit from which James Honyman used to preach, and the same quaint organ which after about one hundred and seventy-five years of service has some pipes of great excellence. Of course, much of the interior of the organ has been renewed. The old-fashioned sounding-board is still over the pulpit, and the same square high-backed pews are within the edifice. Even the brass chandeliers bearing the date "1728" are in place, and the clock in the tower, which was made in Newport in 1733, and presented by Isabella Brenton. The edifice was enlarged in 1762, but the addition

did not detract from its general appearance, and nothing of importance was removed or changed. Few churches in America have maintained their original appearance within and without as Trinity, and may it be many more years before any serious change shall take place in it.

The very early records of Newport are lost or were carried away by the British in the Revolutionary War, but it seems certain that Mr. Honyman, not long after his arrival at Newport, purchased a tract of land extending "from Thames St. to Spring St., bounded on the south by Frank St. and on the north by the Brenton estate; that a part of this land was set off for the church," (whether by purchase or gift does not appear), "and that the remainder was disposed of from time to time by himself and heirs." (Mason's "Annals of Trinity Church," p. 37). The house he actually occupied seems to have been on the south corner of Thames Street and Honyman Lane (now Church Street), where his widow resided after him. The site is now occupied by Seabury's shoestore. In Summer he usually resided upon his farm, out of the city. Honyman Lane was doubtless opened by him about 1713, and did not take the name of Church Street until after the Revolution.

The farm of Rev. James Honyman consisted of about 200 acres one mile from the centre of Newport on the way to Middletown. It contained a high point, which is in fact the highest point on the Island of Newport, and which still retains the name of "Honyman Hill." It adjoined the estate of Bishop Berkeley. In 1778, during the Revolution, General Sullivan threw up some earthworks on this hill. Mr. Honyman lived there in the Summer only. The name was continued after his death out of regard for his memory, and probably will always go by that designation. His son, Attorney-General Honeyman, also lived there in the Summer seasons, after his father's death. It is now cut up into at least four estates, and there is a dwelling on the hill-top; but the old farm residence of the Honymans is a thing of the long past.

The portrait of Rev. James Honyman, reproduced on another page, is, unfortunately, quite indistinct, owing to the fact that the background of the original is red and the painting itself has suffered by age. The original was painted by a Mr. Gaines, and belonged to the family. It was engraved in 1774 in mezzotint, but the copies are now scarce. In 1816 it was presented by Miss Catherine Tweedy, a granddaughter of Rev. James, to the Trinity church corporation by which it is greatly prized. I am indebted to the Rev. E. G. Bowers, of Trinity, for the photograph, made expressly for use in this volume, in 1908, and value it most highly, not only because Rev. Mr. Honyman

was so influential and noble in his character and work in Rhode Island, but also because he was the first of the Honeyman family of Scotland to come to America.

MR. HONYMAN AS AN AUTHOR.

There are three works in print representing the authorship of Rev. James Honeyman. Their titles are as follows:

1. "A Sermon Preached at the King's Chapel in Boston, N.E., at a Convention of Episcopal Ministers in the year 1726." Boston: 1726. 12mo.
2. "Faults on All Sides. The Case of Religion Consider'd showing the Substance of True Godliness. Presented to the Inhabitants (Especially of Rhode Island)." Newport. Printed for the author by James Franklin, 1728. 12mo.
3. "Falses on All Sides. Sundrey Errors, Maxims and Corruptions of Men and Sects of this Present Age." Newport. Printed by James Franklin for E. Nearegrass, 1728. 12mo.

The printer of the two latter books, James Franklin, was a brother to Benjamin Franklin.

I have not been able to see these various publications, but it is said of the two latter that they are ingenious and calm discussions of points then vexing the religious bodies in Rhode Island.

The following is a reproduction of Mr. Honeyman's autograph:

James Honeyman

REMARKS ABOUT HIS FAMILY.

About a year after the arrival of Mr. Honeyman in Newport he married Elizabeth, daughter of Robert Carr and Elizabeth Lawton. Robert Carr had been a merchant of Newport, and, by his will of Mar, 22, 1722, gave "to his grandson Honeyman all land and houses and his grandfather's silver hilted sword and seal ring at age." The devisee was evidently James Honeyman, Jr., son of Rev. James.

The first wife of Rev. James, Elizabeth Carr, was born in 1689 and died February 28, 1737. The marriage date being about 1705, she must have been only eighteen years of age at the time of her marriage. Her tombstone in Trinity churchyard, adjoining that of her husband, bears this inscription:

"In memory of Mistress ELIZABETH, wife of the Reverend JAMES HONEYMAN. She departed this life February 28th, 1737, aged 48 years."

At some subsequent date Mr. Honyman again married, for his second wife, Elizabeth Brown, widow of Captain John Brown of Newport. She was the daughter of Governor John Cranston and Mary Clarke, and was born in 1681. Captain John Brown was born in 1671 and died in Newport Oct. 20, 1731. He held the title of Captain in 1709 and was frequently deputy in the Colonies between 1706 and 1726. This second wife of Mr. Honyman died Jan. 3, 1756.

Mr. Honyman is said to have had three children by his first wife and none by his second wife, but this statement refers only to the children who grew up and married. He had, in fact, seven children by his first wife and none by his second. Those who lived to grow up were:

1. James, who became a distinguished lawyer, was long a member of the advisory body of the government and an Attorney-General. An account of his eventful life appears in the next Chapter. (He changed his name to "Honeyman.")

2. Elizabeth, who married William Mumford of South Kingston, R. I., and died in 1730 at the early age of twenty-four. Mr. Mumford must have been an officer, as he is stated to have been in charge of Fort George in 1756 and again in 1759. Mr. Mumford again married. This family have, to-day, living descendants in Rhode Island.

3. Francis, who died in 1764, at the age of forty-two years, and whose widow (name unknown) survived until 1790.

Other facts and dates concerning the children of Rev. James Honyman appear in Part II. in their proper place.

NOTE.—Authorities consulted in the preparation of the foregoing Sketch are: "Collections of the Rhode Island Historical Society;" Austin's "Genealogical History of Rhode Island;" "The Chad-Browne Memorial;" Field's "State of Rhode Island;" Arnold's "History of the State of Rhode Island;" Peterson's "History of Rhode Island;" "Rhode Island Historical Magazine;" "Newport Historical Magazine;" Mason's "Annals of Trinity Church;" Updyke's "History of the Episcopal Church in Narragansett," etc.

CHAPTER V.

HON. JAMES HONEYMAN, ATTORNEY-GENERAL OF R. I.

The eldest son of the Rev. James Honeyman, the subject of the preceding sketch, was James Honeyman, Jr. In the records of Rhode Island he is more frequently spoken of with the "e" in his name (Honeyman), and he spelled the name in his autograph in the same manner, thus changing the name for the first time in his branch of the Scotch family. He was born at Newport, R. I., in 1710.

On May 4, 1731, we find his name as "James Honeyman, Jr." among those "admitted freemen of this Colony." ("Rhode Island Colonial Records," Vol. IX., p. 447). This was when he was twenty-one years of age. At the same time we find him active in a literary society in Newport, out of which subsequently grew the Redwood Library. This literary club, in fact, became a famous one, known all over the country. Dean Berkeley and James Honeyman were among its founders. It discussed philosophical and literary questions, and aided much in the culture of Newport, which was then the real "Athens of America."

It is not known with whom he studied law, nor when he was admitted to practice. But on this point the "Memorials of the Rhode Island Bar" (by Updike, 1842) says: "His elevated standing in the profession and his early promotion to the highest official stations in the Colonies warrant the conclusion that his legal education was regular and thorough."

He must have been admitted to practice law not later than 1731, when he was twenty-one years of age, because the very next year, in May, 1732, we find him elected General Attorney for the Colony of Rhode Island by the General Assembly, and he was successively re-elected to that office for eight years, including the year 1740. This position of advisor to the Colony's legislative body was given to him because of his marked ability and reliability as an advisor. It has rarely happened that a young attorney of only twenty-two years of age is tendered so important a position, even in the crude state of Colonial affairs then existing in America. He was not re-elected in 1741, because during the previous year the General Assembly enacted that an Attorney-General should be thereafter appointed for each

county, thus dispensing with the office for the Colonies. But he was then (1741) immediately made attorney for the county of Newport and served as such for two years.

In 1743, when the Attorney-General's office was re-instated, Mr. Honeyman's friend, Daniel Updike, already a distinguished member of the bar and a man also of great ability, who had served with Mr. Honeyman in important legal matters respecting the Colony, desired and obtained the office which was then made elective.

HIS DISTINGUISHED STATE SERVICES.

During many years following Mr. Honeyman was associated with Mr. Updike, a Mr. Ward and other leading lights of the Colony in the discussion and settlement of far-reaching questions, some of them of a constitutional nature, and others involving the boundary lines. One question of vexing and protracted importance related to the boundary between Rhode Island and Massachusetts. The controversy began at least as early as 1729, and ten years later it was still on. Then (July 10, 1739) James Honeyman, with George Brown and the Governor, were appointed by an act of the General Assembly to settle this line if possible. As the committees of the two neighboring colonies could not agree a reference was made to the King of England, who, in 1740, appointed commissioners to visit the Colonies and determine the matter. These commissioners met at Providence in June, 1741, and the determination was to prove of tremendous consequence to Rhode Island. "Her existence as a Colony depended upon the decision. If Massachusetts could establish her claim to the Narragansett Bay on the southwest, the exclusive political jurisdiction of Rhode Island over the Narragansett waters would be lost forever; but if Rhode Island could establish her jurisdiction over the territory described in her Charter, she would hold within her control the great naval and commercial key of New England. The land was not a feather in the balance. Both parties were confident; and both were arrayed with their best talents, for the conflict. Plymouth had become incorporated with Massachusetts, under the corporate name of Massachusetts Bay, by which she expected to succeed to every right and immunity attached to Plymouth, before the act of incorporation. Each party thought they understood their case; they were ready for the trial; neither asked for postponement or delay. Mr. Shirley, or Bollen, and Auchmuty, distinguished advocates in Boston, argued the cause in behalf of Massachusetts, and Messrs. Honeyman and Updike in behalf of Rhode Island." ("Op Dyck Genealogy," p. 102).

While the judgment of the commissioners did not establish the claim of Rhode Island to the extent demanded, it did award to it what was afterward erected into the township of Cumberland; also Bristol, entire, part of Swansea, a great part of Barrington, and the strip of land constituting the present town of Tiverton and Little Compton. Massachusetts appealed to his Majesty the King, being aggrieved with the judgment. At the October session of the Rhode Island Assembly Messrs. Honeyman, Updike and Ward were instructed to draw up a history of the whole cause to be sent to England. In 1746 the King confirmed the judgment. As Mr. Honeyman was the chairman of the committee of the lawyers who prosecuted the case on behalf of Rhode Island, it is possible that nothing he did so enhanced his reputation as the outcome of this controversy.

In 1749 the Supreme court of Rhode Island decided that the statutes of England were not in force in this country except as they were introduced by statute. This decision was appalling, because most of the legal proceedings of the Colonies had been based upon the statutes of England. Mr. Honeyman was then placed upon a committee, upon which Mr. Updike was chairman, to prepare a bill for introducing to the Assembly "such of the laws of England as are agreeable to the Constitution." The committee reported and the report was adopted.

In Oct., 1740, Mr. Honeyman was appointed by the General Assembly chairman of a committee of three "to draw up an answer to the queries from home relating to our paper currency."

CONVEYS LAND IN NEW JERSEY.

To adhere to the sequence of dates, I may here note that, on July 23, 1753, James Honeyman and his wife, Elizabeth, conveyed to Seamon Rodman, of Burlington County, New Jersey (recorded Oct. 12, 1756, in Book N. p. 309 in Secretary of State's office, Trenton), a tract of fifteen hundred acres of land in what was then Hunterdon County. From this deed it would appear that, on Mar. 13, 1715, there was surveyed for John Scott, of Newport, a tract out of "the last Indian purchase" made by the Council of Proprietors of West Jersey "above the branches of the Rarrington (Raritan?), between the river Delaware and the bounds of East New Jersey, fronting upon the river Delaware at a branch thereof called Tohockknethong." From the recital in the deed, it appears that this John Scott, by his will of 1718, devised to his daughter, Mary Goulding, the third part of this land, and, as Mr. and Mrs. Goulding died intestate, it descended to George Goulding, their son, and George Goulding,

by his will of 1748, "gave to his two sisters, Elizabeth Honeyman and Mary Wickham, and their heirs, the residue of his real estate." The consideration was £250. James' wife, therefore, but not he himself, had become a landowner in New Jersey. Probably neither of them saw this land nor the state of New Jersey.

CONTINUES IN IMPORTANT POSITIONS.

In 1755 he was appointed a committee with Governor Hopkins and George Brown "to wait on his Excellency, the Earl of Loudoun, at the Congress in Boston." They made a lengthy report on Feb. 3, 1757, which chiefly related to the subject of raising troops by the Colonies for the purposes of defense.

In 1756 he was named as the first among the "Assistants" to the Governor (Stephen Hopkins) in the General Assembly; the Assistants being equivalent to state senators. This office was continued until May, 1764, a period of eight years.

About the same time he was appointed chairman of a committee "to take into consideration a letter from the board of trade to this colony respecting the commerce and traffic carried on to neutral courts."

In 1764 he appears as an incorporator of Brown University, at Providence, an institution now of about 900 students, and with 140,000 volumes in its library.

The same year, on his resignation as a member of the Senate, he was appointed by the King of England the Crown Advocate-General of the Court of Vice-Admiralty, which position he held for twelve years, or until the Revolution.

RESIGNS HIS CROWN OFFICE.

Then, in June, 1776, at the breaking out of the War, there was the unusual occurrence of the voluntary resignation of Mr. Honeyman as Advocate-General of the Court of Vice-Admiralty for the Colony, which office he held by royal commission. His oath of office did not permit him to hold the position; in good conscience he felt he must give it up. He could have continued to hold it for a little time longer, perhaps, but he chose to do otherwise, and this is recorded in the minutes of the Assembly under date of June 1, 1776: "James Honeyman, esq., Advocate-General of the Court of Vice-Admiralty in this Colony, under the Crown of Great Britain, having appeared before and informed this Assembly that if his holding the said office be disagreeable to the Colony, he will deliver up his commission,—It is voted and resolved that his holding the same is disagreeable to the Colony, and

that the sheriff of the county of Newport call upon the said James Honeyman to receive the said commission; and that he deliver it to his honor, the Governor, to be lodged in the Secretary's office."

On the matter of his resignation, Mr. Updike (in "Memorials of the Rh. Island Bar") says: "In a nervous and feeling address he deplored the unhappy controversies that were tearing the two countries asunder, and expressed his desire to deliver up his commission, if the Assembly requested it. The deportment of Mr. Honeyman in this instance, feeling himself bound as he did by his oath of allegiance to the Crown on the one hand, and conscientiously refusing to offend the feelings of his native state on the other, reflects lustre on the character of the Christian, the gentleman, and the devoted lover of his country."

DEATH AND CONFISCATION OF ESTATES.

From this time forward until his death, on Feb. 15, 1778, in his sixty-eighth year, we find little mention of him in the records. He remained at Newport, but took no part in the Revolutionary struggle, although it is clear from subsequent events that, inasmuch as his children departed with the enemy when the British evacuated Newport (1780), his estates were placed in jeopardy as against his heirs by confiscation. It is stated that most of his grand-daughters "married British officers, or Americans adhering to the cause of the Crown." Certain it is that in November, 1782, the General Assembly resolved that the Attorney-General should "file an information in the clerk's office of the Superior court in the court of Newport against those parts of the real estate of James Honeyman deceased, which were devised to Penelope Bisset, wife of George Bisset, to Elizabeth Wanton, wife of William Wanton, and to the children of the late Joseph Wanton, jr." The information was filed and the estates ordered confiscated, but they were afterward restored by an Act of Assembly.

For some reason unknown he must also have sustained losses in a property in Middletown adjoining Newport (presumably on the farm received from his father) by the British forces, as there were damages appraised to his estate there by reason of those losses of £540, the appraisement being Dec., 1781.

Mr. Honeyman lived on the eastern side of Thames St., Newport, in the Winter, and on the farm on "Honyman Hill" inherited from his father, Rev. James Honyman, in the Summer.

In Peterson's "History of Rhode Island," (quoting from Updike) it is said: "As a speaker Mr. Honeyman was elaborate, but his industry, talents and faithfulness commanded an extensive and profitable

practice at Newport and on the circuits. In deportment he was dignified; always dressed in the best fashions of the time; scrupulously formal in manners; domestic, yet social in his habits. In person he was tall, broad-shouldered and muscular, but not fleshy." Updike adds: "He was severely afflicted and somewhat disfigured by a large wen pendant from his jawbone, too large for extirpation."

He was long an active member of the vestry of Trinity church and, after 1762, if not before, owned and occupied Pew 7 in the church. The pew is still there in the same position and with the same number.

The stone erected to the memory of Mr. Honeyman in Trinity churchyard reads as follows:

" Sacred to the memory
of
JAMES HONEYMAN, Esquire,
Eminent in his profession as an Attorney-at-law
And many years employed in the most
Important offices
of
GOVERNMENT
He died February 15th, 1778,
Aged 67 years."

SOME INTERESTING SUBSEQUENT EVENTS.

At the sitting of the General Assembly, in Dec., 1781, we learn of a curious experience of one Quako, who had been a slave to Mr. Honeyman, the proceedings testifying to these facts:

"Whereas Quako, a negro man, formerly a slave belonging to James Honeyman, esquire, of Newport, hath represented unto the Assembly that during the time that Newport was a British garrison the said James Honeyman had agreed to sell and dispose of him to Col. Campbell, a British officer; that the service in a British regiment being extremely distasteful to him, he fled from the Island of Rhode Island at the peril of his life, and placed himself under the protection of the authorities of this state; that from his representations of the state of the Island of Rhode Island, and all matters of fact which came to his knowledge, the Council of War permitted him to go at large and have his liberty; and that since the evacuation of Rhode Island he is disagreeably alarmed with a claim upon him as a slave by Mr. William Tweedy, who is administrator of the estate of the said James Honeyman; and thereupon he besought this assembly to give him a full and entire manumission from the bonds of slavery; wherefore—

"It is voted and resolved that the said Quako remain in the same station he is at present, until the next session of this Assembly, without

being liable to be taken and held as a slave; and that in the meantime the said William Tweedy be cited to appear at the next session of this Assembly to show cause, if any he hath, why the said Quako should not be entirely manumitted and absolved from his tithes of slavery and bondage."

In Jan., 1782, the Assembly passed a resolution declaring that, inasmuch as Quako had rendered "great and essential service to this state and the public in general," he should remain a freeman.

We learn from another source that Quako, who had been a waiter of General Prescott, had assisted the American officer, Colonel Barton, in an expedition to capture Prescott, which succeeded. Prescott was afterward exchanged for General Lee. Evidently Quako was a loyalist rather than a royalist, and must have played the part of a spy. It is further said of him that he lived for many years in Pomfret, Conn., and that he afterward removed to Munson, Mass., where he died. It is recorded that for Quako's assistance in the capture of General Prescott, "the British were so incensed against him, that, if they could have caught him, he would have been hung, drawn and quartered."

In Feb., 1783, a petition was presented to the General Assembly "by Mrs. Abraham Redwood, Jr., of Newport, and Mrs. Katherine Tweedy, widow, of said Newport, representing that Susanna Redwood, wife of the said Abraham Redwood, and the said Katherine Tweedy, are children and devisees of James Honeyman, esq., late of said Newport, deceased, and by the last will and testament of James Honeyman are entitled to the equal half-part of the personal and real estate by him left; and prayed to be reimbursed taxes improperly paid."

JAMES HONEYMAN'S WILL.

The following is the full text of Mr. Honeyman's will, and is given verbatim et literatim:

"In the Name of God, Amen; This Sixteenth day of Januy. in the Year of Our Lord, One thousand, Seven Hundred & Seventy Eight, I James Honeyman of Newpt in Ye County of Newpt & Colony of Rhode Island &c, Gent^l; Being at present of perfect, Mind & Memory, Thanks be Given to God for the Same; Knowing that it is Appointed for all Men, Once to Die, do therefore make this my last Will & Testament, in Manner & form follg;

Imprimis. I order & direct that all my just Debts be paid in a Convenient Season, after my Decease;

"Item; I Will & desire, that my Son George Goulding Honeyman, be supported & Maintained, by my Executor & Executrixes, hereafter

Mentioned, out of all my estate, Real & Personal, With Provisions, Cloathing, & other Necessaries, in a good, decent & Convenient Manner, as As they Shall Adjudge Necessary;

“Item; I Give unto my three GrandChildren Mary Morrison, Elizabeth Wanton & Ruth Wanton, my House & Land, in possession of the Widow Coddington, Bounded Westerly on Thames Street, Northerly on Ye Church Lane, Easterly on Land of Mary Cowley & Southerly on the Heirs of Saml Rhodes (Deceased) with all my other Lands, on the South side of the Lane Leadg to Ye Church, to them, their Heirs & Assigns forever.

“Item. I Give unto my son John Honeyman, & to the Heirs of his Body, Lawfully Begotten, all my Lands situate in Newpt affords—Bounded Northerly on Ye Town Dock, Westerly on Ye Sea, or Harbor of Newpt—& Southerly on Lands Belonging to the Heirs of Thos Wickham (Dec), Easterly on Thames Street, With all Ye Stores, Shops & Buildgs.—thereon Standg. together with the Mansion House on the Eastern side of Thames Street, Bounded Southerly on Lands of Jno Malbone, with all Ye Gardens & appurtenances, thereunto belongg sd Lot being Bounded Northerly on Kings Street, Easterly on Lands in possession of Greg Cozzens; I also give & devise unto my sd Son John Honeyman, my Lott of Land, Boundd Northerly on Lands in possession of Isaac Elizur, Easterly on Thames Street, Southerly on Lands in possession of Miss Pease, Westerly on the Harbour to him & the Heirs of His Body Lawfull Begotten & for failure of which Issue, I Give & devise the whole hereby devised premises unto all my Daughters, their Heirs & Assigns forever—

“Item, my Mind & Will is that if my personal estate, should not be sufficient for the payment of my Debts, then I Order, empower, & direct, my Executor & Executrixes To Sell & dispose of the House & Land, in which I now live, for the purpose affords, in some Convenient Time after Peace, Happiness & Government, may be restored to the land—

“Item. I Give & Bequeath unto Sarah Hammitt, Thirty Dollars, as a Gratuity, for her care & conduct of my Family since she has lived in it—

“Item. I Give & devise, unto my Four Daughters, Elizabeth Wanton, Susannah Redwood, Catharine Tweedy, & Penelope Bisset, all the rest, residue & remainder of my estate, both real & personal, to them, their Heirs & Assigns forever.

“Lastly I nominate & appoint my Son John Honeyman, & my Four Daughters, before Mentioned, to be my Executor & Executrixes,

of this my Last Will & Testament, Ratifying this & no other to be my Last Will & Testament, In Witness Whereof I have hereunto Set my Hand & Seal, the Day & Year aforewritten.

"Signed, Sealed, & Published be the said James Honeyman as His Last Will & Testament, the day & year aforewritten in presence of us	}	JAMES HONEYMAN (Seal)
"Saile S Carr "Daniel Vaughan "Phebe Parking"		

It is apparent from the terms of this will that the testator was, at the time of his death, a large owner of real estate in Newport.

One curious thing about the will is the brevity with which his intentions are stated; no surplusage of words. The abbreviations were his accustomed ones in writing letters. The will states with care the lands he owns, and shows quite clearly who of his family were alive at the time. Probably he made it during his last sickness, as he died within a month of its publication.

The will was not probated until Dec. 31, 1779, no doubt owing to the disturbances of the War.

MR. HONEYMAN'S FAMILY.

Attorney-General Honeyman married, in 1731, Elizabeth Goulding, daughter of George Goulding, a leading merchant and financier of Newport and a deputy of the Colony, and by her had eleven children, five sons and six daughters. She died in 1776, more than a year before his death. As neither of his sons left children, and as he was the only married son of his father who had children, the name in his line ceased with his existence. There are representatives of his daughters now living, however. The children to grow up were the following:

1. Mary, who died in 1771, aged thirty-seven years. She married Jeremiah Brown, a descendant of John Eliot, the "Indian Apostle."
2. Abigail, who died in 1771, at the early age of thirty-six. She was the wife of Hon. (usually called "Colonel") Joseph Wanton, Jr., deputy-governor of Rhode Island.

The Wanton family was a very distinguished one in the Colonial days of Rhode Island, having given four Governors to that colony. William Wanton was Governor from 1732-'34; John Wanton from 1734-'41; Gideon Wanton from 1745-'47; and Joseph Wanton from 1769-'75. Governor Joseph Wanton was born Aug. 15, 1705, and

was the son of Governor William Wanton, whose wife was Ruth Bryant. Joseph's wife was Mary Winthrop. Joseph, being in office as Governor when the War of Independence broke out, and adhering to the cause of the King, was obliged to relinquish his office, (the interesting details of which will be found in R. I. Historical Tracts, No. 3, on "The Wanton Family.")

Hon. Joseph Wanton, Jr., who married Abigail Honeyman, was the son of Governor Joseph Wanton, and also served as Deputy-Governor, 1764-'67. His death occurred in New York City Aug. 8, 1780, when he was spoken of as the "Superintendent-general of the Police of Rhode Island;" but it is to be assumed that he held this title prior to the War, and that he was in New York City under the protection of the English army. (See notice of his death in "Rivington's Royal Gazette," of N. Y. City, Aug. 9, 1780.)

After the death of Abigail, Joseph Wanton married Sarah Brenton, who died in 1787, aged 35 years, but not until she was married again, to a William Atherton. In those days second and third and even fourth marriages were more the rule than now, if we are to judge from the records.

3. Elizabeth, who married William Wanton, a representative of the same notable family which gave so many Governors to Rhode Island.

4. Penelope, who died in 1816, aged seventy-seven years, and who married Rev. George Bisset. Mr. Bisset came from England in 1767 as an assistant to the minister of Trinity church and schoolmaster. On Oct. 28, 1771 he was elected full minister at a salary of £100 sterling. He married Penelope Honeyman in 1773. On Oct. 25, 1779, the British evacuated Newport and Mr. Bisset, like others of the sons-in-law of James Honeyman, being of the Royalist party, went with them, leaving behind his wife and children "in destitute circumstances." They subsequently joined him in New York City. At the close of the War, Mr. Bisset and wife went to London, residing there until 1786, when he took charge of St. John's church, St. John's, New Brunswick. His wife died at Fredericktown, N. B., Aug. 2, 1816. In the "Literary Diary of Ezra Stiles," who was a resident of Newport during the Revolution, and President of Yale College from 1778 to 1795, Mr. Bisset is frequently mentioned, and his "high Tory sermons." He states that, on Dec. 25, 1775, Mr. Bisset was required to take a test oath, which Colonel Joseph Wanton, who had married a daughter of Rev. James Honeyman, refused to do. He also states that the test oath was not asked for of his father-in-law, Hon. James Honeyman, the

latter being "excused" from it. It is said of Mr. Bisset that "the style of his composition was remarkably elegant, and his reasoning seldom failed to force conviction on the minds of his hearers. As a scholar he was free from pedantry, and as a gentleman he possessed the social virtues in an eminent degree, and never lost sight of his sacred functions." (From obit. in the "Newport Herald," Apr. 24, 1788). He published two sermons while in Newport.

5. Catherine, who died 1815, aged seventy-five years, and who married, first, William Tweedy, and second, Colonel Henry Sherbourne: both men of high standing and influence.

Mr. Tweedy and his brother, John, were the largest importers of drugs in the Colonies prior to the Revolution, and had a branch office in New York City.

Col. Sherbourne was a Revolutionary officer commissioned July 1, 1775, by John Hancock, and was a Major in Col. Church's Mass. Regiment. He lost all his property during the War. In 1792 he was made General Treasurer of Rhode Island, holding the office until 1808. He also held other offices. Congress sent him on an important mission to the Choctaw Indians at a later date. He died May 31, 1824, aged 77 years, so that he must have been born about 1747.

By Mr. Tweedy Catherine had eight children, all of whom, save two, died in infancy. One daughter, Freelope Sophia Tweedy, married first, Simon Pease, and second, Colonel Francis Malbone. The latter was in business in Newport, and "one of the most popular men of his day." He was elected United States Senator. "He left Newport Feb. 10, 1809, to take his seat in Congress, and, while ascending the steps of the Capitol the following June, to attend Divine service, fell and immediately expired. The Senate voted to attend his funeral, and to erect a monument in Washington to his memory."

6. George Goulding, who died in 1778, in his forty-sixth year. He never married and was something of a wanderer. By his father's will he was to be supported by his executors, but he died the same year his father did.

7. Susannah, who died in 1804, aged fifty-eight years, and who married Abraham Redwood, Jr., son of the noted founder of Redwood Library, Abraham Redwood, Sr. The latter was a man of large fortune. Abraham, Jr., died in 1788. Susannah died in England.

8. John, who died in 1782, when but twenty-nine years of age. He received the mansion house of his father under his father's will, but was not married.

His other three children died in infancy.

Other particulars of the children and grandchildren of Hon. James Honeyman, with numerous dates, will be found in Part II., in their appropriate place.

NOTE.—The authorities for the foregoing are: "Rhode Island Colonial Records;" Peterson's "History of Rhode Island;" "Op Dyck Genealogy;" Urdike's "Memorials of Rhode Island Bar," and searches at Newport.

CHAPTER VI.

JOHN HONEYMAN, "THE SPY OF WASHINGTON."

The largest family bearing the "Honeyman" name in America belongs to the branch of which John Honeyman, known in history as "the Spy of Washington," was progenitor. It includes all the Honeymans now resident in New Jersey and nearly all who have ever resided in this state. Some of his descendants, however, are in the state of New York, and some are scattered throughout the West.

John Honeyman was born about 1729, but the exact date, as well as place, is unknown. As will be seen later he is stated to have been born in Armagh, Ireland. Investigations made at Armagh, however, have not disclosed the presence there of any family of that name at this early period.* From his having named his first son John and his second son James, it is reasonably certain that one of these names was that of his father.

THE MAIN FACTS OF HIS LIFE.

In brief, the facts concerning John Honeyman, as told more at length by his grandson, the late Judge Van Dyke, may be thus recapitulated:

He enlisted from Armagh, Ireland, in 1758 as a soldier under General Wolfe. On his voyage across the Atlantic, his gallantry to the General was rewarded by his being made one of Wolfe's bodyguards. He was present in 1759 at the famous battle on the Plains of Abraham when Wolfe fell, being one of those who carried the bleeding General off the field, and was afterward honorably discharged from the service. He then went to Philadelphia, where he married Mary Henry, an Irish girl from Coleraine, Ireland, who was eight years his junior, and whom he may or may not have previously known. He probably married her about the year 1764. So far as we know he continued to reside in Philadelphia, and, as his trade was that of a weaver, he doubtless pursued that occupation. Here he is stated to

*The author made personal investigation in the parish church of Armagh in 1874, and later had the Presbyterian church records of that city searched. In the former case the records were intact, but in the latter case there was a lapse after 1728, so that, even if baptised at Armagh in the Presbyterian faith, the name would not appear. Dublin has no registry of that date for Ireland as Edinburgh has for Scotland. See, further, "Note" at end of this Chapter.

have become acquainted with Washington, an acquaintance which afterward enabled him to be of signal service to the cause of independence.

Some time near the beginning of the Revolutionary War he moved to Griggstown. Whether he went there for the express purpose of assisting Washington in securing and furnishing information concerning the British army which had invaded New Jersey, cannot be told, but such is the conjecture. Being a man of great courage, he certainly carried out with Scotch tenacity the difficult rôle, that of a Spy, and his knowledge of camp life and of military movements must have stood him in good stead. The story of that rôle is fully related below.

After the war, probably in 1793, perhaps earlier, he removed to, and then purchased and occupied a large farm in the upper part of Somerset county, in Bedminster township, near Vliet town, on the road toward Peapack. It has been somewhere stated that the time of his removal from Griggstown was in 1777, but this I believe to be an error. He attended Lamington church, but his name does not appear upon the records of that church as a pew-holder and contributor until 1793.

The farm he purchased consisted of three different tracts, contiguous, the whole making an estate of about 400 acres. His first purchase was, Jan. 4, 1793, of John Bryant and Robert Blair of Bedminster, previously owned by David Henry. It contained 202 acres and the cost was £742. 0. 4. The next was, Mar. 20, 1797, Lot No. 19 of the "Peapack Patent," from James Parker, of Perth Amboy. Its acreage was not stated, but the purchase price was £500. On the same date he bought of John Smyth, of Middlebush, 166 acres; consideration, £500. He must have owned in all, therefore, over 400 acres. The deeds were not recorded until Mar. 27, 1811. (Somerset Co. Deeds, Book F., pp. 322, etc.) These lands were bounded by the Lamington river and lands of Simon Hegeman and Hugh Barklay.

On this estate he resided for nearly thirty years. A portion of the farm passed from his hands before his death, but the main portion was held at his death, and is at present owned, by Mr. C. McMurtry, a Mr. Rhinehart and a Mr. Crater. Mr. McMurtry lives in the house which stands on the site of the old mansion, and it may well be that the kitchen portion formed part of the original house, although this is uncertain. Here John Honeyman was both farmer and weaver; apparently he could not give up his old occupation.

In 1801 his wife, Mary Henry, died, and probably within a year or two later he married Mrs. Elizabeth Burrows, widow of a Mr.

Burrows of near Harlingen, Somerset Co. At the time of this second marriage he was over seventy years of age, and his wife was some twenty years his junior. The maiden name of Mrs. Burrows was Estel. The only other facts known of her are that at the time of her marriage she had two daughters, one of whom married a Henry S. Terhune, and the other a William Paterson. According to Judge Van Dyke, who remembered her well, she was "ill-temperate, petulant and stingy, though her new husband got along with her pretty well." She outlived her second husband, and returned to the neighborhood of a former home, but when she died cannot be stated.

In the year 1809 John Honeyman and Elizabeth, his (second) wife, sold a tract of nearly fourteen acres out of his farm to David Van Nest of Bedminster. In 1817 his eldest son, John, became financially embarrassed, and his father, who had been security for him, either declining or being unable in cash to pay the amount of the indebtedness, suffered a sale of the tract of 166 acres by the sheriff of Somerset to his second son, James, of New Germantown. It was sold in 1825, by the Executors of James, to Dennis Hageman.

One of the most interesting features connected with the history of John Honeyman relates to the subject of how he became possessed of sufficient money to purchase this large landed estate in Bedminster Township, especially when it is known that at Griggstown he was in moderate circumstances. It is not believed that he inherited any money from Ireland; in fact there is no evidence that his parents were other than persons of the most moderate means. The suggestion of Judge Van Dyke, on a subsequent page, that the money was supplied to him by Washington is a reasonable one, and heightens the romance of the "Spy's" life.

Not until one year before his death did John Honeyman connect himself with the church at Lamington of which he had been for many years a pew-holder. Then (1821) he joined that church under the pastorate of the Rev. Horace Galpin.

On Aug. 18, 1822, the venerable old man, in his ninety-third year, passed away, without leaving behind him, so far as anything was recorded from his own lips, the secret of his most interesting and romantic career. He was peculiarly close-mouthed about his own doings. The father of the writer, who was twenty-four years of age at the time of the death of this veteran, and who had lived more or less, with his grandfather on the Bedminster farm, knew nothing of his history. It remained for Judge Van Dyke to narrate it, and now it will be well to give it in full in the Judge's own words.

"AN UNWRITTEN ACCOUNT OF THE SPY OF WASHINGTON."*

(From "Our Home," Oct., 1873).

"There are, doubtless, many persons in the State of New Jersey who have read with interest and pleasure, as well as with excitement and wonder, the story of the deeds of that wonderful personage described in Cooper's *Spy*, as 'Harvey Birch,' and have grown ardently patriotic over his heroic acceptance of sacrifice, trial and danger, on account of his struggling and imperiled country. But there are probably few in this State who are aware that upon its own soil, and among its own people, there lived and died a spirit as faithful and as brave as that of the real or fictitious "Harvey Birch," a part of whose Revolutionary life was also as romantic, perilous and important as his, indeed, strikingly similar in character, having the same objects in view, and being conducted under the immediate supervision of the same great Chief.

"The writer makes no claim to the power of invention. He proposes to create neither persons nor circumstances, but being in possession of a number of facts, with which he has long been familiar, *derived from the most unmistakable sources*, he will simply attempt to narrate them in the plain way in which they were received. He was also personally well acquainted with the subject of this narrative, was with him very often during the last fifteen years of his life, and saw his eyes closed in death.

"Some time in the year 1758, there arrived in the waters of the St. Lawrence the English frigate *Boyrie*. The great conflict between the French and English for the mastery on this continent was then raging. Braddock had been defeated and slain. The massacre at Fort William Henry had shocked the whole country, and the tomahawk and scalping knife of the savage were reeking with the blood of the helpless and the innocent. On board the vessel were not only a number of soldiers, but also Gen. Abercrombie, and a somewhat youthful Colonel, afterwards known as the brave Gen. Wolfe, the hero of Quebec, who were all to participate in the bloody strife. Among the soldiers was a young Irishman, born in Armagh, but of Scottish ancestry, and of the Covenantor faith. He was possessed of a tolerable education, spoke the English language correctly, but had in his speech much of the Irish brogue, which might easily have been mistaken for Scotch.

* The account of "The Spy of Washington," as here detailed has been written and re-written many times, and published in various newspapers in New Jersey. The repetitions have always been based on this account. Sometimes it has been greatly embellished, according to the imaginations of various writers. Frank R. Stockton in his "Stories of New Jersey," has presented it in a most interesting form.

He was tall and commanding in stature, agile in movement, and possessed a strong and athletic frame. Although entertaining no good will toward his British neighbors, yet, under the inflexible conscription of Chatham, the great War Minister, he was forced into the army of the Crown. He was quite too sagacious to betray the unwillingness of his service, but performed with alacrity all the duties imposed upon him.

"This young soldier was John Honeyman, afterward 'the Spy of Washington,.' When crossing the Atlantic, and while young Honeyman was keeping guard on the deck, Col. Wolfe, who was about to descend the stairway, tripped or stumbled, and would have been precipitated down the descent, had he not been caught and saved by the strong arm of the young conscript. The Colonel spoke to him most graciously, thanked him kindly, told him he had saved his life, inquired his name, took a note of it in his memorandum book, and promised to remember him.

"The first service which devolved on the officers and soldiers of whom we have spoken, was the attack upon Louisburg. After the storming and capture of that stronghold, Wolfe was promoted for his bravery and skill to the office of General, and was placed in command of the army to attack Quebec, which was to decide the great issue between the French and the English. He now made Honeyman one of his body-guard, and a sort of member of his military family, and required him to remain at all times as near his person as possible. The English were at first defeated before Quebec, but Wolfe, not discouraged, determined at the risk of his life to scale the formidable heights of Abraham, which, up to that time, had been deemed inaccessible. This would bring him to a level with the city walls. For this purpose he landed his army at Point Levi. In crossing the stream to reach the side on which Quebec stands, Honeyman was one of the oarsmen in the boat that bore the General and some of his officers to the scene. While rowing, an officer, sitting behind and a little above him, was struck by a cannon ball, which carried away the upper part of his head. As he fell forward, his brain was deposited over the head and clothes of our hero. This led him often to remark that 'a man had more brains than an ox.' The army, however, was landed, and Honeyman, in the deep gloom of the night, with cat-like tread, by the side of his General, whom he had learned to love, groped his way up the perilous ascent, till they reached the plains above. Here, in the purple dawn of a September morning, was seen the British army already arrived in safety. Thousands of red-coats soon flashed in the

rays of the ascending sun, while the British Lion, in his silken folds, waved his threatening mane in the morning breeze most defiantly. But Wolfe and his army did not have to wait long.

"The French commander soon offered them battle. Here our youthful soldier joined in the frightful carnage that ensued. He saw his General fall, and aided in bearing the dying chieftain from the field, "walking," as he often said, "most of the way in blood." These two scenes—the one at the boat, and the death of Wolfe—seemed to have affected him more than anything else during his life. He often recalled and related them after he was ninety years of age, but always with faltering voice and tearful eyes. The victory this time was with the English. The French commander was also killed, the city was at once surrendered, and, with the fall of Montreal the next year, the conflict ended. Then Honeyman was honorably discharged from the service.

"We must now pass over a period of some eight or ten years, during which little is known of the doings and whereabouts of this young Scotch-Irishman. but, as early as the year 1774, he had found his way to Philadelphia, carefully carrying with him his discharge from the army of Gen. Wolfe; also the letter of that General, requesting him to become a member of his body-guard, and an attendant on his person when desired. These documents were known to be in his possession long after the close of our Revolutionary War.

"From the fact that he had been bred to the trade of weaver, as well as to that of butcher and dealer in cattle, before coming to this country, and from his habits of industry and thrift, it is supposed that the interval between 1763, when the peace between France and England was announced, and the year 1775, when we find him in Philadelphia, had been spent in pursuing his early avocations. In Philadelphia he met and married Mary Henry, an intelligent, strong-minded Irish girl, whose birth-place was Coleraine, near the Scottish borders. She was of his faith and courage, and in after years endured hardship and peril with as much fortitude and heroism as her husband.

"In Philadelphia, Honeyman first saw Washington, of whom he had previously heard as having been engaged in the same war with himself on a different field. The troubles between the Colonies and the mother country were then rising to fever heat. In them Honeyman took and felt an intense interest, and when Washington was appointed Commander-in-chief, he earnestly sought an opportunity to be presented to him. His efforts were successful, chiefly through the letter of Gen. Wolfe, the relation which he had borne to that great and

accomplished officer, and his honorable discharge from the army, which, under Wolfe, had destroyed the power of the French. These interviews were repeated, but what transpired at them is not now certainly known; but it will probably appear, as we proceed, that the sagacious Chief understood his new acquaintance, and gave him his confidence.

"We have said that Honeyman was in Philadelphia as early as 1774, but it is certain that he was there and was married several years before, as in the early part of 1776, he, with his wife and several young children, had removed to and made their residence at Griggstown, Somerset County, New Jersey. What connection this removal had with the interviews in Philadelphia, before referred to, may be left to the conjecture of the reader, after I state what followed.

"But one meeting is known to have occurred in New Jersey between him and Washington prior to the close of the war. This was near Fort Lee, and shortly before the retreat of the American forces across the State into Pennsylvania. The interview was hurried, but continued long enough to adopt a plan of operation. He was *to act the part of a spy for the American cause* in that part of New Jersey where he was most familiar. As he was a Scotch-Irishman, who had already been in the British army, and witnessed its triumphs, it would not be considered strange if he still adhered to their cause, as did many others in the country. It was this position he was to assume: To act the part of a Tory, and quietly talk in favor of the British side of the question. In the capacity of butcher he was to commence some trade with them, and to furnish them cattle and horses when their armies came into the State, which was certain to speedily take place. This course he was to pursue while he resided within the American lines, so long as it should be safe to do so, and, if danger at home became too threatening, he was to leave his helpless family amidst its angry foes and go entirely over within the British lines, there to continue his occupation of butcher, and to supply the British with cattle. This would probably furnish him with a wider range of travel within the lines of the enemy, and an excellent opportunity for the observation and discovery of their force, positions, officers, probable action and movements, etc. As soon as he could learn anything with reasonable certainty, which it was important for Washington to know, he was to venture, as if by accident, and while avowedly looking for cattle, so far beyond the army lines as to be captured by the Americans, but not without a desperate effort to avoid it. Washington was to offer, if need be, some reward for his arrest, but always with the imperative direction that he should be taken alive and brought at once before him in person, his object

being not only in some way to protect his agent, but to receive his communications in the absence of all listeners, and then to devise some unsuspected means for him to make his escape back to the British lines.

"One great feature of the arrangement was to have it explicitly understood and believed on both sides of the line, that Honeyman had gone fully over to the English, and was exclusively in their service. Consequently, the greatest possible secrecy had to be preserved, and, until the particular service was no longer needed, the arrangement was only known to Honeyman and his faithful wife, and to Washington himself. Any other course would not only have frustrated the whole plan, but would probably have resulted both in the destruction of the spy and in injury to the American cause.

"The interview spoken of near Fort Lee occurred in the early part of November, and shortly after Washington had retired to that place. His army, such as it was, after its retreat through New Jersey, had safely crossed the Delaware about the 8th of December. Some two weeks later Honeyman was moving along with the British army, in pursuit of the Americans, sometimes in one place and sometimes in another. At Trenton, as in other places, he seems to have had the privilege of going pretty much where he pleased in pursuit of his business. Having been compelled to enter and remain within the British lines almost from the moment of making the arrangement before mentioned, having ascertained the position and danger of Washington, and the condition of the British at New Brunswick and Trenton, being also aware that the discipline at the latter place was very lax, knowing too that the holidays were approaching, when a still greater indulgence would probably be permitted, and having in his perambulations, as a butcher, in and about the city, obtained such a knowledge of its localities and of the roads leading to it, as would enable him to make a pretty correct diagram of them if desired, he resolved to take the first perilous step to communicate with the Commander-in-chief, as agreed upon between them. With a large cart whip in one hand and a rope in the other, a rather greasy-looking coat on his back, and apparently in search of cattle, he turned his steps toward the Delaware. After proceeding for some time along or near the bank of the stream, he perceived, at some distance, what seemed to be two dismounted horsemen in American uniform, partially concealed by some bushes. For once his heart throbbed violently, and his courage almost forsook him. But his business was urgent, and time was pressing, and he could not forego the offered opportunity, so he nerved himself accordingly. Fortunately a farmer's cow presented

herself before him. Summoning all his energies and patriotism he pressed her into his service, and, seeing that he was not observed by the horsemen, he commenced driving her past them. When he had got about even with them, the cow all at once became unruly, and he gave a sharp crack of his whip and a loud shout to the animal to hurry her along. The horsemen, who had been seated on a log, now sprang to their feet, and almost at the same moment were in their saddles. Honeyman passed along for a few steps, feigning not to see them, but as they broke through the bushes he dropped his rope, and took to his heels with his utmost speed. The horsemen soon overtook him, but it was not so easy a matter to capture him. By the free use of his whip, and by sudden dodgings and turnings he at first successfully evaded them, and was rapidly nearing a fence, when he suddenly slipped on some ice and fell heavily to the ground. Before he could rise one of the troopers was upon him. But by the time the other had reached them, Honeyman was again on his feet, and the struggle of two to one, for a time doubtful, was decided by the majority finally prevailing. Then he was again thrown to the ground, where, with two pistols pointed at his head, he finally surrendered, but with many protestations that he was only a poor butcher, trying to make an honest living for his family, and had not tried to hurt anybody, but the contrary old cow had forced him a little out of his way. The butcher was firmly bound with his own rope and mounted behind one of the troopers, while the other rode by his side with the other end of the rope fastened to his saddle-bow. He was taken across the river and borne in triumph to the headquarters of Washington, with some demonstrations of satisfaction. The Commander had already admonished his troops to look out for such a person, who was understood to be dangerous, to arrest him if possible, and without fail to bring him to him instantly.

"Honeyman entered the apartment of the great Chief with trembling limbs and downcast eyes, as if trying to sink through the floor. Here his long-continued and violent resistance to capture was duly announced. Washington looked unusually grave, but spoke calmly to the spy, telling him it was painful to see him in such a plight; that he had heard of him before, and that his troops had for some time been trying to arrest him. The General, after some unimportant questions, directed all his attendants to withdraw, but to surround and guard the quarters, and shoot the prisoner if he attempted to escape. The interview lasted some half an hour, or till about sunset, when the guards were recalled, and directions given to furnish the prisoner with food,

put him in the log prison, lock the door and safely guard it on the outside till morning, when a court-martial would be convened to try the guilt of the prisoner, of which he was satisfied from his own story.

"This prison was a sort of log-cabin, then recently and strongly built. There was but a crevice for a window, and one ponderous door. In this uninviting apartment the spy was placed, the door securely locked, the key taken out, and a guard placed on either side. Late in the night, when all were quiet, and the camp asleep, except here and there a guard whose tramp could be plainly heard, a fire was observed to be breaking out near by in a dangerous place. It was small, and could be extinguished in a few moments if done at once. No one was near to do it. The guards, who were awake, hesitated for a moment, but flames ascended rapidly, and then they instinctively rushed to the fire. In a short time it was subdued. They now returned to and remained faithfully at their posts till morning. When the morning came the door was still locked, but the spy was not there. He had escaped, but no one seemed to know how. 'He must be a burglar,' they said, 'as well as a traitor, and was doubtless armed with false keys.' The camp was soon in great commotion. Washington seemed exceedingly angry. But three days afterward the latter was with his army in Trenton, the city with its Hessian occupants being captured. Rahl was slain, and the country was saved!

"Although the spy had escaped, he was not among the captured at Trenton. He well knew that was not a safe place for him.

"The mode of escape was entirely planned by Washington, and, of course, the guards were not very close to the line of travel which the spy was to pursue. There was a slight alarm at one outer point, and a few guns were fired, but Honeyman easily eluded pursuit, and reached the river in safety. This he crossed partly on the ice and partly through the icy waters. When he reached the British pickets he was almost breathless. He first surrendered himself to them, and then told the story of his arrest, marvelous escape, and all that he had seen, with whatever of glow and fervor his shivering body and limbs permitted. The guards were in transports of joy, and Honeyman himself was easily persuaded to be carried to the quarters of the Colonel before morning. He, in fact, desired an apparently unsought interview with him as speedily as possible that he might be discharged and get out of the way of a new capture, when Washington should reach Trenton. Col. Rahl, on being informed of the arrival of so important a visitor, arose from his couch to receive him. The captive repeated his story. Rahl censured him for needlessly exposing himself, but was delighted

with the escape. He cared less for the particulars of either, however, than he did to learn all that the butcher had heard and discovered in the American camp. On this point the spy became somewhat reticent, for, although he was anxious enough to tell all he knew, and perhaps more, about the condition of the army, yet, to avoid suspicion afterwards, he did not wish to volunteer a very disparaging statement about it, such as would be disproved in a very short time. But the Colonel, as was expected, plied him with questions until he drew from him a description of the most deplorable condition of the American camp, upon which Rahl exclaimed that 'no danger was to be apprehended from that quarter for some time to come.' Honeyman was now discharged, and at once made his way to New Brunswick, for him a place of greater safety.

"The news of the capture and escape of Honeyman speedily reached his own neighborhood of Griggstown, where the indignation and excitement reached the highest point. It was well known there that he had gone over to the English army, and he had already received the title of 'Tory John Honeyman;' but now, 'British spy, traitor and cutthroat,' and various other disagreeable epithets were heard on every side. His house was surrounded at midnight by a crowd of his exasperated neighbors, who, by arrangement, had approached it from different directions, supposing he might be there. They demanded the surrender of the traitor, or that the premises should be thoroughly searched, and perhaps reduced to ashes. His wife protested that she knew nothing of his whereabouts, and seemed grieved at his misconduct, but this only increased the demand and tumult. She soon after unlocked the door, and, waving her hand, asked the crowd to listen a moment. They became quiet, and she inquired who was their leader. The answer, 'John Baird,' came from all directions. Now John Baird was one of her well-known neighbors, a young man only eighteen years of age, of stalwart frame, unshrinking courage and unexceptionable character, who had from the first espoused the cause of the Colonies with all the energy and enthusiasm of youth. He was afterward in the service, and came out of it bearing the title of Major. In his old age he received an honorable pension from the Government. The writer was well acquainted with him during his later years, and he was one of the persons from whom much of the information herein narrated was received. When the wife of Honeyman heard the name of Baird her apprehensions subsided, for she knew him well, and knew no harm could come to her or her children so long as he controlled affairs. She invited him to her. He went. She handed him a paper,

and asked him to read it aloud to those outside. He did so after first carefully looking it over himself. The paper which he read was as follows:

‘AMERICAN CAMP,
NEW JERSEY, NOV. A. D., 1776.

‘To the good people of New Jersey, and all others whom it may concern:

‘It is hereby ordered that the wife and children of John Honeyman, of Griggstown, the notorious Tory, now within the British lines, and probably acting the part of a spy, shall be and hereby are protected from all harm and annoyance from every quarter, until further orders. But this furnishes no protection to Honeyman himself.

‘GEO. WASHINGTON,
‘*Com.-in-chief.*’

“After the reading of this paper the wife invited Baird and his associates to make such examination of the premises as they thought proper, but no one seemed anxious to proceed any further. A long silence ensued. The assemblage was somewhat confused and confounded, and soon after gradually dispersed.

“This paper was not only signed by Washington, but was all written by him, and remained in the family for many years afterwards. It was seen and read by the children as well as by many others. Although the feeling of the neighbors toward the family became quiet, and even kind, yet, toward the head of it, it in no way abated, and there was no time, until the close of the war, when his life would have been safe had he been taken in the neighborhood of his house.

“According to the plan referred to, the theatre of Honeyman’s action was confined essentially to New Jersey, with the soil of which he had made himself fully acquainted, and could only be carried out when the English army was in possession of some part of it, and when so near to Washington that he was certain, if arrested, to be carried before him.

“Consequently, when the British had been driven from the State, in 1777, and Washington had removed with his army from Morristown to the Delaware, for the defense of Philadelphia, there was little if any opportunity for the spy to perform his part of the great drama any further. Nor did any such opportunity again occur, so far as is known, during the war. Nor is it now known where Honeyman was, or what he was doing all that time. He certainly did not reside with his family, for it could not be known at what moment his services might be needed, and it was not then safe to raise the veil which hung around his strange

conduct. It is believed he remained with the British forces, and probably maintained his character and business of butcher and trader with them. It is also probable that he at times saw or formed plans of communicating with his family, and furnished them the means of subsistence. But when the strife was ended and peace proclaimed, and the great Chief himself raised the mysterious veil, then John Honeyman returned to his home the greatest hero of the hour. The same neighbors who had once surrounded his humble dwelling and sought his life, again not only surrounded it, but pressed vigorously for admittance, not to harm, but to thank and bless and honor him, and to congratulate and applaud his long suffering but heroic wife. Many American officers came to visit him, Washington himself being among the first."

COMMENTS—CONCERNING GENERAL WOLFE.

General Wolfe did come over to Canada in 1758, but subsequently returned to England, was made Major-General (by appointment from the great Commoner, William Pitt), and returned to undertake the siege of Quebec in 1759. The reader of Judge Van Dyke's article would naturally infer that the storming of Quebec and the death of Wolfe occurred in 1758, but this was not the case. Wolfe in the former year made his attack upon Louisburg, and on account of his bravery at that time he secured the promotion. It must be, therefore, that John Honeyman came over as stated, in 1758.* The writer has learned from an examination of the English records that when Wolfe returned in 1759 to the siege of Quebec he came upon the "Neptune;" that year the "Boyrie" was not in commission.

The account of Wolfe's death on the Plains of Abraham, on the outskirts of Quebec, has been variously narrated, but the following from that careful historian Francis Parkman, in his two-volume work entitled, "Montcalm and Wolfe," may be taken to be as authentic as any. After detailing the remarkable courage of Wolfe in scaling the cliff to the Heights of Abraham in the darkness, and the order of Wolfe not to fire on the enemy until "within thirty yards of them," he says: "Wolfe himself led the charge at the head of the Louisburg grenadiers. A shot shattered his wrist. He wrapped his handkerchief

*A descendant of the Honyman family (line of Bishop Andrew Honyman), Mrs. M. H. Stein, of Kirkfield, Lanark, Scotland, writes to the author: "Strangely enough you mention your ancestor going to America with Wolfe. The house where I am now living and which is a very old one (our own title deeds going back about 250 years) was once inhabited by three maiden ladies of the name of Porterfield. General Wolfe was engaged to one of them, and frequently visited her here."

about it and kept on. Another shot struck him and he still advanced when a third lodged in his breast. He staggered and sat on the ground. Lieutenant Brown of the grenadiers, one Henderson, a volunteer in the same company, and a *private soldier*, aided by an officer of artillery, who ran to join them, carried him in their arms to the rear. He begged them to lay him down. They did so, and asked if he would have a surgeon. 'There's no need,' he answered; 'It's all over with me.' A moment after one of them cried out: 'They run; see how they run!' 'Who run?' Wolfe demanded, like a man roused from sleep. 'The enemy, Sir. Egad, they give way everywhere!' 'Go, one of you, to Colonel Burton,' rejoined the dying man; 'tell him to march Webb's regiment down to Charles River to cut off their retreat from the bridge.' Then, turning on his side, he murmured 'Now, God be praised, I will die in peace!' And in a few moments his gallant soul had fled."

The date was Sept. 12, 1759. Montcalm, the French commander, was mortally wounded in the same action. A monument to both brave men now stands on the Plains of Abraham on the exact spot where Wolfe died, but the place where he fell was three hundred yards farther east and about one hundred yards northeast of the present Quebec Observatory building.

That "private soldier" mentioned by Parkman may have been John Honeyman. Doughty (in his monumental work in six volumes on "The Siege of Quebec") could not ascertain who he was, but states that there were many claimants to the honor of supporting Wolfe off the field. We have no good reason to doubt the correctness of Judge Van Dyke's story on this point, since he derived it from John Honeyman himself.

If John Honeyman had only been a writer; if he had only put down at the time in a journal in black and white his experiences in that Canadian campaign, what an interesting narrative we might have had! He told his family of it, but, so far as we know, was too modest to ever claim credit from the historian.

FURTHER COMMENTS—THE PART OF "SPY."

I come now to the Revolutionary incidents for which, happily, it is possible to furnish some circumstantial corroborating instances. About three months after the article by Judge Van Dyke was printed, I had occasion to use the facts in another publication, and I then solicited

from Judge Van Dyke, who was a resident of Wabasha, Minnesota,* a further corroboration; in other words that he would supplement what he had written with a statement of his sources of information, which sources he had not detailed. His response, dated Jan. 6, 1874 was so important that I present it in full herewith.

JUDGE VAN DYKE'S SOURCES OF INFORMATION.

"I will give you briefly the information on which the article concerning my grandfather was based. It is true it is not culled from written history. It is somewhat domestic, of course. I have no personal knowledge of the principal matters related. All the early history of my grandfather, the place of his birth, how he came to this country, the occurrences at Quebec, etc., down to the time of his marriage at Philadelphia, were derived necessarily, either directly or indirectly, from him; yet they were always as well known in the family, and spoken of, especially by his daughters, as any other fact of family history. After his marriage his wife became an important person in the family. She seems to have known as much about her husband and his affairs as he did himself, and through her, rather than him—for he never spoke much about them himself, to his children—they passed into the family. The daughters, as long as I can remember, were familiar with his history, and frequently spoke of it, including all the occurrences described as happening at Griggstown. The charge of Toryism, the trading and dealing with the British, the excitement and indignation of the neighborhood, the efforts to capture him, the surrounding of his house, the protection of the family by Washington's order, the return of peace, the return of their father, the visit of Washington and other officers of the War, were all familiar to them and often spoken of, and yet not one of them probably understood why it was, or what it all meant.

"But there was one person who was an eye and ear witness to all the occurrences described at Griggstown. This was Aunt Jane. She was at the time about thirteen years of age, and had a perfect

* Judge Van Dyke was a Justice of the Supreme court in New Jersey from 1859 to 1866. In 1868 he removed to Wabasha. He had previously resided at New Brunswick, N. J. He subsequently became a member of the Minnesota Legislature, and a Judge of the courts there, and died in 1878. (See sketch in Part II., Chap. VII). He was a close observer, curious to know details, always anxious for facts, absolutely sincere in his make-up, and conservative in expressing himself as his legal opinions on the bench prove. The only chance of a mistake in his narrative could arise from the fact that he obtained the Revolutionary story not from "the Spy" but solely from the latter's daughter and others, and that thirty-seven years elapsed between the time when he might have heard the narrative from his "Aunt Jane" (who died in 1836) and 1873, when he wrote out the narrative for publication. Still, he may have committed the incidents to paper earlier than 1873; of this I have no knowledge.

recollection of everything that happened. After her father's death some time, and when she had come to reside at my father's house, and I had grown somewhat to manhood and become a little inquisitive about the curious things I had heard of my grandfather, I asked her to tell me what she knew about him. She had often heard the term 'Tory' applied to her father. She knew he was accused of trading, in some way, with the British; that he was from home most of the time; and she knew that their neighbors were greatly excited and angry about it; but she knew also that her mother had the protection of Washington. She was at home in the evening when the house was surrounded and witnessed the whole scene. She had often seen, and read, and heard read, Washington's order of protection, and knew it by heart, and repeated it over to me, in substance, and, I think, in nearly the exact words in which it is found in the written article. She was also there, living at home after the War closed, being then a full-grown young woman. She knew perfectly well the entire reconciliation of the neighborhood. She, herself, saw Washington at their house, as well as other officers of the War, after its close.

"My impression is that the 'Spy' was ever, after the Peace, inclined to 'keep shady' on the part he had taken in the War, except to a few, and was anxious to have the British and their adherents believe that he had been faithful to them throughout, because by such means he was able to be of immense service to his neighbors by his success in getting back horses, cattle, negroes and other property, which had been carried away by the marauding parties of the enemy. That he accomplished these things to an unusual extent was well-known, not only to his family, but by his old neighbors down to a late period.

"Some few years after the interview with Aunt Jane, after her death and while studying law with Judge J. Schureman Nevius, I went to take his wife to see her sister, the wife of Frederick Van Dyke Voorhees. He then lived at Bridge Point, in the vicinity of Griggstown. Here I met old 'Major' Baird. He was the same person who was the leader of the party which surrounded my grandfather's house, as I described it. He was, when I saw him, an old man. Knowing that he knew my grandfather and the family, I made known my relationship. He seemed pleased and asked many questions. Among other things I told him that I had understood the old gentleman had been considered a Tory during the Revolution, and favored the British. He answered very promptly, that 'perhaps if I knew as much about that as some others I would not think so.' I was, of course, inquisitive,

and asked him to tell me what he did know about it. He proceeded very deliberately and told me the whole story: of the acting by agreement the part of the butcher for the British army, of his permitting himself to be captured, his being carried before Washington, his confinement and escape back to the enemy, etc., not in exactly the same words, but in substance as I have described it. This matter he professed to know beyond all doubt.

"Several years later I was employed by the heirs of a somewhat celebrated Tory, who had lived in the same vicinity, to recover for them an estate of 1000 acres in Nova Scotia, which had been granted to their ancestor by the British Crown in consideration for his services and on which he was forced to live after the War. In the investigation of that case, I visited this same neighborhood to see what I could learn. Major Baird was then dead, but I found an old resident and Revolutionary hero, John Ten Broek. The object of my call was to talk over Revolutionary matters, and, supposing he had known my grandfather, I inquired of him on that subject, and told him that he, too, I had understood, had been a Tory. He said I did not know much about it, but that he did. He said a great many people had thought so, but that 'Johnny Honeyman did not have to go to Nova Scotia,' and went on and told me the same story which had been related by Major Baird.

"These statements receive strong confirmation, I think, from the state of things known to have existed in the two armies in and about Trenton at the time. We know that but sixteen days before Washington had been but barely able to save the miserable fragment of his beaten, shattered and diminished forces from destruction, by being able to place the icy Delaware between himself and the enemy. The indomitable Chief had as much reputation for caution and prudence as for any other qualities, and his great success at Trenton has always been deemed but little less than a miracle. Can we then suppose that, with his prudence, with such a discomfited, demoralized and starving squad of men, on such a night, with such a Delaware to cross, and with the almost positive certainty of the loss of his army, himself and his country, too, in case he should meet a far superior force of the enemy, who might be able to cut them in pieces, capture them, or force them back again into those terrible waters,—is it to be supposed, I ask, that Washington, under such circumstances, would have ventured on such an undertaking, unless he had been informed from some very reliable source of the exact condition of things in the British army on the Jersey side? Such information I am sure he must have had. Whence did he receive it? History does not tell us. It is silent on the subject,

leaving the world in wonder at the rash and daring act, and its wonderful success. I believe he obtained it from his brave, faithful and sagacious spy, John Honeyman.

"To my mind this view of the case is still further confirmed by a fact that I cannot otherwise understand. Although I never heard it spoken of in the family, yet he must have received from some source a considerable sum of money, some time after the close of the War. It was always understood that he brought nothing with him to this country, nor did his wife. He owned but little property at Griggstown. His whole business and occupation there was that of a weaver, and after supporting himself, his wife and seven children, there could not have been much if anything left. It was always understood in the family that their condition at Griggstown was very moderate. In 1793 he had removed to Lamington, and soon afterward he was the owner of two of the best farms in his neighborhood, one containing 220 acres, and the other not quite so much but large, and had them both paid for. He owed nobody; and I remember in my early boyhood of hearing my father and mother conversing about his property, which they valued at \$11,000. Nor did he ever make money by farming. While he was able to work at all, he still, on his farm, continued the business of weaving. I think, therefore, that, not very long prior to his removal from Griggstown, he must have received some considerable sum of money from some quarter as compensation for very valuable and extraordinary services rendered."

SIDELIGHTS ON THE "SPY'S" HISTORY.

The late Adjutant-General William S. Stryker, of Trenton, whose writings upon the Revolutionary War have a deserved reputation, became greatly interested in the account of John Honeyman, as "The Spy of Washington," and took the trouble to examine the records of the Secretary of State's office to ascertain if John Honeyman had ever been proceeded against by the state authorities as a supposed Tory. It was well known that various Tories of the state were indicted for high treason, and it was conjectured that perhaps John Honeyman must have been proceeded against for the express purpose of leading his neighbors to believe that he was an actual Tory, and not a patriot who was secretly in the service of Washington. It would be sufficient to have such an indictment presented, but there would be no occasion for following it up with a trial, since in the latter case there might be a disclosure of the real facts. General Stryker actually found such a

paper in the shape of an "Inquisition" of the date of June 9, 1778. This interesting document in full is as follows:

"State of New Jersey, Somerset Co., to wit. An Inquisition taken and Made in Hillsborough Township of the said County of Somerset the Ninth day of June in the year of our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred and Seventy Eight. By the Oaths of, Henderick Probasco, Henderick Stryker, Thomas Skillman, Reynier Veghte, Peter Stryker, Jno. Stryker, Cornelius Lott, Frederick VanLew, Laurance VanCleaf, William Baird, Samuel Geulick, Uriah VanCleaf, Gerardes Beekman, Jno Voorheese, Abraham Ditmass, Abraham Beekman, Christopher Beekman, Nathen Allen, Joest Kershow, Garret Voorheese, Joseph Hageman, Garret Terhune Jr. Martin Nevius, Good and Lawful men of the Said County, Before Edward Bunn Esq one of the Justices of the Peace of said County, Who upon their oath aforesaid say that John Honeyman of the Eastern Precinct in the County aforesaid did since the fifth day of October one thousand Seven Hundred and Seventy Six and Before the Fifth day of June One thousand Seven Hundred and Seventy Seven did aid and cofort the Enemies within this State against the form of the allegiance to the State the Government and Dignity of the same.

"We whose names are hereunto Set and Seals affixed being the Juries above named do upon the Evidence to us produced find the Inquisition aforesaid True.

"Hendrack Probasco, Hendrick Stryker, Thomas Skillman, Reynier Veghte, Peter Stryker, John Stryker, Corns. Lott, Frederick VanLieu, Laurance V. Cleef, William Bard, Samuel Gulick and Garret Terhune, Jr., Joseph Hageman, Jurias VanCleaf, Gerardus Beekman, John Voorhees, Abraham Voorhees, Abraham Ditmars, Abraham Beekman, Christophers Beekman, Nathan Allin, Jost Kesciu, Garritt Voorhees, Martinus Nevyus.

"I do Hereby certify that the written Inquisition by the Juries therein Named this Ninth day of June One thousand Seven Hundred and Seventy Eight before me.

(Signed) "EDWARD BUNN.

"The deft. appeared and the Inquisition being read, etc. pleaded Not Guilty, etc. and put himself upon his Country, etc. &c, &c

(Signed) "WILLIAM PATERSON

Atty. Generl."

As might have been expected there were no further proceedings. General Stryker, afterwards, in writing his authoritative work on "The Battles of Trenton and Princeton," (on pp. 87, 88), gives the

main facts concerning John Honeyman's services before the Battle of Trenton, and thus sums it up: "I am inclined to think from all the data which I can obtain, from a search of some interesting records, and from family traditions, that John Honeyman, of Griggstown, Somerset Co., N. J. who furnished the British army with cattle, and whom common rumor called the notorious Tory and spy, but the safety of whose wife and children was covered by written protection given by Washington himself, was the man whom General Washington relied on chiefly for most accurate information. It seems to be certain that while engaged in his trade he was captured by American scouts, carried over the river to the quarters of General Washington and held a private half-hour conversation with him. His court-martial was ordered for the morrow, and he was confined during the night, but he made unaccountable escape before morning. It is asserted that he returned to Rahl, gave him a doleful account of the American army, and then left for Brunswick, so that he might not be present at the surprise of Trenton, be upbraided by the Hessians, and lose his power for usefulness to the patriot cause."

Evidently there were proceedings begun against John Honeyman prior to 1778, because on July 10, 1777, an inventory was made of his property, at the same time that other inventories were made of various Tories in Somerset County. A few years ago there was a sale of papers which had been in the possession of Hendrick Wilson, who was a commissioner of the County of Somerset during the Revolution, appointed for the purpose of seizing the property of the disaffected. These papers were purchased by Mr. Alvin P. Johnson, of Boston, in order to secure a certain document. In some way this gentleman learned of the existence of the writer, and made known by correspondence the fact that one of the papers of Hendrick Wilson, dated as stated above, contained an inventory of the "lands, goods and chattels of John Honneman, as a disaffected man to the state" (of New Jersey.) A copy of this inventory is now in the writer's possession, and consists of the enumeration of an unusually large number of articles, such as would be of use by the occupant of a house in a small village. The list includes two weavers' looms, a large spinningwheel, etc. As the full list may be of some interest to the descendants of John Honeyman it is given quite fully herewith, viz.:

"I tea table; 1 square table; two spinning wheels; 2 beds and furniture; 1 chest; 1 elbow chair; 9 chairs; 1 cupboard and what is in; 1 cradle and furniture; 1 looking-glass; 2 trammels; 1 fire shovel;

1 churn; 1 hhd. corn; $\frac{1}{2}$ pipe with corn; 1 warpen mill and frame; 1 griddle; 1 churn; 6 earthen potts; 1 tea kettle; 1 iron pott; 4 pails; 1 Indian sive; 1 bowl and tray; $\frac{1}{2}$ dozen pewter plates; 2 pewter dishes; 1 small scales; 2 bells; 1 cedar lye cask; 1 piggin; 1 pewter basin; 7 little do. spoons; 1 do. quart pott; 2 smoothing irons; 4 bundles yarn; 1 pewter sugar pott; 1 earthen tea pott; 7 do. cups and saucers; 1 tin coffee pott; 1 reel; 1 pr. hand irons; 2 cedar tubs; 2 weaver's looms; 1 quill wheel; 1 large spinning-wheel; 1 falling ax; 1 empty barrel; 2 pr. templar; 1 cask, with bran; 5 iron stove plates; 1 large clevis; 1 small ditto; 12 reeds and gairs; 3 pair gairs; 2 small pieces wheat; some hay; two empty hogsheads; 1 tub; 2 bundles break'd flax; 1 empty barrel; 1 break flax; 1 wood slay; 1 pleasure slay; 1 p. oats and flax; 3 milks cows; 2 two year old heifers; 1 pr. Stilyards, and sundry other things too tedious to mention."

It is clearly evident from the fact that no silver is mentioned that the owner of all this house paraphernalia was not a wealthy man. It is possible that he had some silver that was hidden from the commissioners, but this is not likely. He was a plain weaver, but a patriot.

The Spring following that of the finding of the indictment was the period when many estates of Tories were confiscated under an act of the legislature and proceedings were again begun against John Honeyman, resulting in the advertisement of his Griggstown property for sale. Undoubtedly he was then with the British forces and of course was classed by his neighbors as a full-fledged Tory. In the "New Jersey Gazette," published in Trenton, of the date of Mar. 10, 1779, there appeared an advertisement by Commissioners Jacob Bergen and Hendrick Wilson, the same being dated Feb. 15, which ran: "Whereas inquisition has been found and final judgment entered thereon in favor of the state against" (naming several individuals), therefore there will be sold, among other properties, on April 8, "the lots and houses late the property of John Honeyman, lying in Griggstown, about one mile distant from Van Dorne's Mills, on the Main road leading to Brunswick."

But the sale never took place. The indictment never was tried. The household furniture inventoried never was sold. Surely this corroborative proof seems conclusive that in some way somebody high in authority knew the real facts about John Honeyman. Other men's real estate were confiscated and sold; the personal property of other Tories was disposed of at public auction; other indictments for treason were brought to trial; but "Johnny Honeyman," as his neighbors called

him, was let alone, except as to the various proceedings above mentioned.

HIS HOME IN GRIGGSTOWN.

From the advertisement referred to above it appears that the "Spy," owned "lots and houses" at Griggstown. It cannot now be ascertained what his realty then consisted of, since, if his deeds were recorded, the records perished at the burning of the Somerset Court-house at Millstone in October, 1779, during the Simcoe Raid. This was a piece of wanton destruction on the part of the Raid which was inexcusable.

We know, however, where his actual residence at Griggstown was: the same that "was surrounded at midnight by a crowd of his exasperated neighbors," when they demanded "the surrender of the traitor, or that the premises should be thoroughly searched and perhaps reduced to ashes." It is still preserved and occupied, and is likely to stand for years to come. The present owner is, strange to say, a Slav; one Anduro Vilyesinski, who purchased the house and grounds in 1908.

The property now contains several acres of meadow land, including the house lot, and fronts the public road between Griggstown and Blackwell, on the east side of the canal, almost opposite to the intersection of this road with the road to Griggstown (the nearest inroad to Griggstown) from Upper Ten-Mile-Run.

On the opposite page is presented a picture of the house as it appears to-day. It contains two large, old-fashioned fire places with wooden mantles carved with the sun's rays.

THE WILL OF JOHN HONEYMAN.

John Honeyman made his will, dated Jan. 11, 1822, and probated Aug. 28, 1822. (Book C of Somerset Co. Deeds, p. 110). The executors named were Simon Hegeman and James Honeyman, son of the testator. His real estate, then stated to consist "of 220 acres," the executors were directed to sell "within as short a time after my decease as will appear consistent in the opinion of my executors for the advancement of my estate and benefit of my heirs," and the same direction was to apply to his personalty. He bequeathed "to my dear wife Elizabeth" the sum of \$500 to be paid within one year after his decease, and also "one-third of the cloth made by her since the intermarriage with me, which may be in my house at the time of my decease, and all the property brought with her at the time of our mar-

riage, which said gift and bequest shall be in lieu of all dower or pretensions of dower out of my estate; and if not accepted by her within thirty days after my decease then my will is that the said gift and annuity be void." He bequeathed to his son John, \$5; to his son James, \$1,000; to his daughters Jane, "Elenor" (wife of Abraham Porter), Mary, (wife of Matthias Lane), and Sarah, (wife of Abraham Van Dyke), each \$500. To his executors he gave \$500 in trust to pay the interest thereof annually to his daughter Margaret, wife of George Armstrong, and after her decease the principal to be equally divided among the children. Whatever sums he had advanced by money to his children by obligations he had received from them, or had lifted for them, was to be valued as part of his estate and "discounted from such child's share." If his estate should prove deficient to pay the legacies in full, they were to be abated proportionally, or, if there was a surplus, increased proportionally. The witnesses were his neighbors, Simon Vliet, Jr., John Hagemen and Daniel H. Hagemen.

The inventory of his estate filed with his will shows that his personalty was valued at \$1,564.88, and his farm of 220 acres, on which his son-in-law, Peter R. Fisher, then resided, was valued at \$4,400. The chief executor of his will, his neighbor Simon Hegeman, probably settled the estate in the course of a few years, although I have not been able to find any final accounting. The other executor, James Honeyman, son of the testator, died in 1824.

WHERE HE IS BURIED.

In the old graveyard at Lamington, with which church John Honeyman connected himself in 1793 as a pewholder and of which he became a member in 1821, he and his first wife, Mary Henry, are buried. Each have a tombstone. His is of red sandstone in a fair state of preservation, and is inscribed as follows:

" Sacred
to the memory of
JOHN HONEYMAN SENR
Who departed this life
August 18th
1822 in the 93rd year
of his age."

His second wife, Elizabeth, was not buried there.

John Honeyman wrote a good hand, was a reader, exceptionally intelligent and full of Scotch grit. Plain and unassuming, in his later years he was respected by all his neighbors and friends, but to none of

them did he ever speak of the part he took in the Canadian or Revolutionary struggles. His modesty seems to have been equal to his courage and integrity. His grandson, John Honeyman, who desired to enter college and was the first of the family to do so, did not secure the consent of his father to furnish sufficient means, but the grandfather came to his aid. He believed in education, and in this respect, also, had a sagacious mind as to the future welfare of coming generations. His counsel was wise, his sympathies for those who suffered innocently strong, and he had a good Scotch sense of humor, which came out to an unusual degree in his son, James. Tall in statue, of nearly perfect physical health, he died peacefully and in the hope of the Christian's immortality.

John Honeyman's signature (taken from his will) was as follows:



THE CHILDREN OF JOHN HONEYMAN.

Some, but certainly not all, of the children of John Honeyman were born at Griggstown and were seven in number. No baptismal records, with one exception, or family Bible-dates, have been discovered, so that the dates of birth of some of these children cannot be stated. The known dates, however, are given in Part II. of this work. These children were (order not exactly known):

1. Jane, who never married, and who died in 1836, aged seventy. "She was a tall, stately woman, large in frame and badly club-footed in both feet. She was a dressmaker, but had grace of manners and intelligence beyond her other sisters." She is the "Aunt Jane" named in Judge Van Dyke's narrative.

2. Eleanor, who married Abraham Porter, and early removed to northwestern New York. It is stated that her descendants are scattered over the West, but I have been unable to get trace of any of them.

3. Margaret, born in 1767; died in 1721; married, first, William Henry, and, second, George Armstrong. Margaret, as the wife of William Henry, lived in the vicinity of Lamington, but had various residences while Mrs. Armstrong.

4. John, a farmer, residing near the parental home, who was born in 1769, married Catherine Covert, and died in 1830, aged sixty. Among his living descendants is the Rev. Melvin Honeyman, of Olean, N. Y., and Rev. Robert M. Honeyman, of Norristown, Pa., a most

successful evangelist; and there are many more, as John had six sons, all of whom raised families.

5. Mary, who married Matthias Lane, and also resided in Berdminster township. Her husband is said to have rented farms, but did not own any. Mary was known as the "Beauty," being an exceedingly handsome woman. Their descendants all went West, and disappeared from the knowledge of their relatives.

6. James, of New Germantown, N. J., famous as an inn-keeper and teller of anecdotes, who married Mary Miller of Warren County, and who died in 1824, at the age of forty-eight. He was the father of Dr. John Honeyman and Robert M. Honeyman, merchant, both of New Germantown.

7. Sarah, wife of Abraham Van Dike, who died in 1845 aged sixty-five. She was the mother of Judge Van Dyke, of the New Jersey Supreme Court, and grandmother of Dr. John C. Van Dyke, the famous author and litterateur, of New Brunswick, N. J., and of Theodore S. Van Dyke, also an author of note, of California.

NOTE.—The authorities for the foregoing appear in the text. In addition, scores of volumes published in England and America have been examined in the hope of securing new light on some of the interesting points narrated but without success. Evidently John Honeyman might well have been named "The Man of Mystery."

On the subject of his parentage, it ought to be stated here that, if he were born in Fife, Scotland, and not in Armagh, Ireland, he could have been, judging from baptismal dates, the son of James Honeyman of Monimail the ancestor of the late Mr. Walter J. Honeyman of Portland, Oregon. James of Monimail had a son, John, baptised at Falkland, Apr. 17, 1729. This, however, would have made the "Spy" in the ninety-fourth instead of in the ninety-third year of his age when he died, as his tombstone states, which is not impossible, as tombstones frequently give an erroneous age for the deceased. It is only from the statement that he died "in his ninety-third year," on his stone in Lamington church-yard that we can judge at all of his date of birth.

It is reasonably certain that his father's name was either James or John, and the fact that, if he belongs to that family, he may have named his daughter Margaret from his then aunt Margaret, who was another baptised child of James of Monimail, might be taken into consideration in weighing the probabilities.

Aside from this conjecture I have only one other suggestion, that he might have been the son of the Captain John Honeyman of the state of New York, who came over from the British Isles prior to 1746, in which year he was in command of a voluntary company of one hundred men in an expedition against Canada. (See Appendix). This Captain John would scarcely have brought his son with him, if the lad were only seventeen years of age, or younger. It might also have been a fact that the "Spy" had inclinations toward the army, and came over with Wolfe as a soldier, because his parent had previously entered the army and had preceded him to America.

But all this is conjecture. The fact remains that his antecedents are yet undiscovered. We do not even know whether he had relatives in this country or not.

CHAPTER VII.

BIOGRAPHICAL—LINE OF JOHN HONEYMAN, "THE SPY."

Hon. John Van Dyke, Supreme Court Justice.

Hon. John Van Dyke, for a time Justice of the Supreme Court of New Jersey, and a grandson of John Honeyman, the "Spy," was born near Lamington, Somerset Co., N. J., in 1807. He married the daughter of Prof. Theodore Strong of Rutgers College. His first Dutch ancestor on the Van Dyke side came to Brooklyn about 1653, and some of his descendants settled on the Raritan near New Brunswick, about 1720. When a youth, the lad, John, began teaching in the schools and his success in debating societies led him to the law.

He studied law with Hon. James S. Nevius; was licensed as an attorney in 1836 and as counselor in 1839. He became Prosecutor of the Pleas of Middlesex County in 1841, and during his term the murder, by Peter Robinson, of Abraham Suydam, president of the Farmers' and Mechanics' Bank of New Brunswick, and a very prominent citizen, caused a trial that was a *cause célèbre* in New Jersey.

Subsequently Mr. Van Dyke was Mayor of New Brunswick, became the first President of the Bank of New Jersey, was elected to Congress in 1847, and served two terms. When in Congress he took a notable stand against slavery, making a speech which was largely circulated, and was of decided advantage to the Anti-slavery cause. In 1859 Governor Newell appointed him upon the Supreme Court Bench of New Jersey, which position he held until 1866. He made a sound and excellent judge, writing not many opinions, but such as he wrote were carefully prepared. He often disagreed with his brethren, and did not hesitate to put himself so on record.

In 1868 he went to Minnesota, became Judge of the Third Judicial District in that state, served in the State Legislature, and engaged in many large causes as counsel. In personal appearance he was a man of striking presence, tall and handsome, straight as an arrow, with a full beard, and with dignified carriage. In his Congressional days he received the soubriquet of "Black Hawk," on account of his dark eyes, beard and hair. A number of his political speeches and pamphlets were published, besides many contributions to magazine literature. His article on his grandfather, John Honeyman, "The

Spy of Washington," will be found in the preceding Chapter. He died at Wabasha in 1878, when seventy years of age.

Dr. John Honeyman, of New Germantown, N. J.

Dr. John Honeyman, of New Germantown, N. J., grandson of John Honeyman, the "Spy of Washington," was born in that vicinity in 1798, and died in 1874, at the age of seventy-six.

A full account of Dr. Honeyman is given in a volume entitled, "In Memoriam—Dr. John Honeyman," published in 1874, from which the following synopsis of particulars is compiled and to which I refer for fuller statement of facts.

He was educated at Barnet Hall Academy, New Germantown, supplementing it with special instruction from the Rev. Ernest Hazellius, pastor of the Lutheran church at that place, and in 1816 (after having taken charge of Mr. Hazellius' select school) was principal of the Academy, for one year. Desirous of entering college, he selected that at Middlebury, Vt., which he entered in the summer of 1817, and was placed in the sophomore class. His grandfather, John Honeyman, "The Spy," with whom he had spent considerable of his childhood, agreed to pay his college expenses. He remained there, however, but three and one-half terms, owing to ill-health and too severe application to his studies. He then decided to study medicine and pursued the task with Dr. William Johnson of Whitehouse. from 1818 to 1822. In October, 1822, he entered the University of Pennsylvania, attending the lectures there for two years.

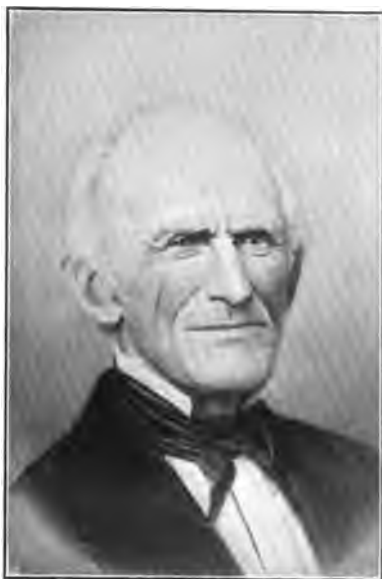
In 1824 he began the practice of medicine at New Germantown, continuing it until his death in 1874, a period of exactly fifty years. In 1827 he was President of the Hunterdon County Medical Society. He was also a ruling elder in the Presbyterian church of Lamington, N. J., which position he held from 1855 until his death, and during much of which period he was also treasurer of the benevolent contributions of the church. He was sent once as a delegate from the Presbytery of Elizabeth to the General Assembly of the Presbyterian church which met at Peoria, Ill. The only local office he would ever hold was that of school trustee, and, for a brief time, of superintendent of township schools. Aside from his medical duties he found time to promote the cause of Temperance, in which subject he was deeply interested, and in proving his deep religious faith by words of private counsel with his patients. Although he rarely wrote for publication his literary abilities were great, as shown in letters, addresses and poems published posthumously. As illustrating the strength and



HON. JOHN VAN DYKE,
New Jersey and Minnesota.
Born 1807; d. 1878. (Pages 119, 222).



HENRIETTA HONEYMAN
(Mrs. John M. Wyckoff),
LeRoy, Minn.
Born 1830; living. (Page 225).



JOHN HONEYMAN., M.D.,
New Germantown, N. J.
Born 1798; d. 1874. (Pages 120, 221).



MR. ROBERT M. HONEYMAN,
New Germantown, N. J.
Born 1800; d. 1873. (Pages 121, 222).

beauty of some of his poetical productions, the following is given as an example:

" THERE SHALL BE NO NIGHT THERE.

" No night in Heaven. The ways of God, His mysteries,
 Now dark and intricate, made clear as day.
 No pain nor sorrow there (no friends removed). No cloud
 Shadows the rapture of Heaven's deep tranquility ;
 No baffled plans, no disappointed hopes,
 But one rich tide of happiness shall ceaseless roll,
 And deepen as it rolls to all Eternity.
 No Tempter there lies wait t' entrap the sinful heart,
 Whose very nature now is perfect holiness.
 Man then will cease to do a dwarfish thing,
 Compared with tribes angelic, but equal made
 To Seraphim and Cherubim, will move among th' highest
 With powers as fast and energies as strong ;
 With page of Universal Truth spread out
 Before his gaze, no single line obscure.
 I see all sin and marks of sin effaced,
 And God's own image re-impressed upon
 The soul, infallibly secured against apostacy.
 No temple there, nor gorgeous cathedral I see,
 In which to worship God. Himself the Temple,
 Of Godhead built : its walls His attributes ;
 Its roof His Majesty : its gates composed
 Of His Eternity."

He married Elizabeth Schureman Nevius, daughter of Judge Peter S. Nevius of near Franklin Park, New Jersey, and had four children.

Mr. Robert M. Honeyman, of New Germantown, N. J.

Another grandson of John Honeyman, "The Spy of Washington," was Mr. Robert Miller Honeyman, a well known merchant of his native place, who was born near New Germantown in 1800, and died there in 1873.

Mr. Honeyman was one of those careful, conservative, reliable merchants who always maintain the confidence of the community in which they live. Other merchants of his vicinity came and went, but he became the landmark of his village, and for over half a century "Robert Honeyman's store" was as well known as the town church, or academy. In 1841 he was township clerk of Tewksbury township; in 1844 was elected a justice of the peace; in 1852 was a coroner, but he was never ambitious for public office, and held positions solely to accommodate his neighbors.

He was a trustee of the Lamington Presbyterian church (two miles distant and which he always attended), and President of its Board of Trustees for nearly forty years, and for the most of that period served as the church treasurer.

His investments were most judicious, and his counsel was sought

as to investments above that of any other man in the community. His last years were spent in an invalid's chair, as the result of an attack of paralysis.

Col. Robert R. Honeyman, of New Germantown, N. J.

Col. Robert R. Honeyman, of New Germantown, N. J., son of Robert M. Honeyman, merchant, whose sketch precedes this, was born in that place in 1836, and died there in 1873, at the early age of thirty-seven.

Colonel Honeyman in his youthful days studied the languages with Rev. W. W. Blauvelt, D. D., of Lamington, who stated to the writer that he was a most remarkable scholar as to the rapidity and thoroughness with which he committed his lessons. "I told him one day," says the Doctor, "that I could not hear all he learned, and that he must not expect me to do it. His rapidity was that of the race horse." Here he was fitted for college, to which it was his desire to go, but, as the way was not open for him, he settled down, in 1860, in his native village as a merchant with his father, the firm being R. M. Honeyman & Son.

When the War of the Rebellion broke out he decided to go to the front, and, on June 10, 1861, organized a company, known as the "Hunterdon Blues," consisting of forty-two men, and of which company he was unanimously chosen Captain. This was a home guard, the first call of President Lincoln not having seemed to the men to be strong enough to require them to go to the front. The company was drilled by him until Aug. 1, 1862, about which time the President, having made a call for nine months troops, Captain Honeyman enlisted a company for that period of service. This company, known as Company A, of the 31st N. J. Regiment of Volunteers, was mustered in on Sept. 17, at which time Captain Honeyman was promoted to the office of Major.

Before the close of the month of September, the company was at Washington and in October was at the front.

About the first of February following, Lieutenant Holt of the regiment having resigned, Major Honeyman was promoted to that position, his commission from Governor Joel Parker, bearing date Feb. 13th. A few weeks later, Col. A. P. Berthoud having become ill, the whole command of the Regiment developed upon Lieutenant-Colonel Honeyman.

Of this period Adjutant Martin Wyckoff of the same Regiment, in writing about him subsequently, said: "While in command he per-



COL. ROBERT R. HONEYMAN, NEW GERMANTOWN, N. J.
Born 1836; died 1873. (Pages 122, 229).

formed his duties with skill, and obtained and held the respect of the officers and men. He was uniform in his kindness and gentleness. None were sick that did not receive his attention; or, if in trouble of any kind, they were sure of his sympathy and material aid. * * * He was never in robust health—often too feeble to perform military service and do justice to himself; yet he forgot self in the performance of his duties. I have seen him move about the camp inspecting the quarters and looking after the sanitary condition of the Regiment, when he could with difficulty walk, and when he looked more like a shadow than a man girt for war. During the time he was in command I recollect his calling me in his tent, and telling how badly he felt, how feeble he was getting, and how unfitted he was to remain at his post; yet unwilling to leave it in the absence of the Colonel, and expressing a determination to stick to his station so long as strength remained to keep out of hospital. His strength as a commander was not in his military knowledge and experience, or in stolid, determinate will, but rather in kindness and love, expressed by gentle firmness in requiring performance of duty."

The Thirty-first was at Tenallytown until Dec. 1, when it proceeded to the lower Potomac, which it crossed Dec. 5, landing at Acquia Creek, where the Brigade was placed under the command of General Patrick. In January, 1863, the Regiment was at Belle Plains, Va., forming the part of the Third Brigade of the First Division of Reynold's First Army Corps. Then it participated in the discouraging "mud march," of the Rappahannock. It took part in the Spring campaign of 1863, which culminated in the disastrous battle of Chancellorsville. It was not brought into action on the field of Chancellorsville, although in close proximity. In various small engagements the Regiment proved its bravery, but was not engaged in any fierce general contests.

The experiences of Col. Honeyman during the service of the 31st Regiment were written down by him in a diary, which constitutes a most graphic narrative of the events. It was quite fully published in "Our Home" in 1883, to which the reader is referred.

At the close of the term of service of the Thirty-first, Col. Honeyman had the desire to re-enlist, and was commissioned by Governor Parker to command the Thirty-fifth N. J. Regiment, which honor he was reluctantly obliged to decline. He thereupon re-entered the mercantile business at New Germantown, remaining in it for two years, when he traveled through the West with a view to engaging in larger business operations. He finally decided to make St. Louis his

home. Here he entered in the steam laundry business with John K. Brettell, until November, 1872, when, his health again failing him, he sold out to his partner and returned to the East. In 1873 he became a member of the firm of Raphael & Honeyman, 70 Cortlandt St., N. Y., for the importation and manufacture of certain grocery specialities, but in a few weeks he sickened of billious remittent fever, and was thus cut off short in the prime of his manhood.

Col. Honeyman was a man of handsome personal appearance, with black hair and eyes, straight, aquiline nose, dark moustache, and chin whiskers, always courteous, dignified in demeanor and with great self-possession. He had a fine esthetic taste joined with solid mental culture. He contributed articles occasionally to local newspapers, and published sketches of history and travel in "Our Home" magazine.

Two of his sons, who were but lads when he died, have already shown ability in varying spheres of usefulness. One, Robert B. of Brooklyn, is a most successful lawyer in New York City, and the other, Paul D., also of Brooklyn, holds a responsible superintendency with the New York Telephone Co.

Rev. William E. Honeyman, of North Plainfield, N. J.

Rev. William Edgar Honeyman, of North Plainfield, N. J., another son of Robert Miller Honeyman, was born at New Germantown, N. J., in 1839, and resides at North Plainfield, having retired from active work in the ministry. Rev. Mr. Honeyman attended school at Barnet Hall Academy, New Germantown; studied the languages with Rev. Dr. Blauvelt, of Lamington; graduated from Princeton College, 1861, and thereupon entered Princeton Theological Seminary, from which he graduated, 1864; was licensed to preach by the Presbytery of Elizabeth in session at Perth Amboy, Apr. 22, 1863, and was ordained as an evangelist at Rockaway, N. J., Aug. 23, 1865. After declining offers of calls to churches at Perth Amboy, New Egypt and Beemerville, N. J., and Centreville, N. Y., he became stated supply at Rockaway from Apr. 1865 to Apr. 1866; was minister at Shenandoah City, Pa., from Sept. 1866 to Oct. 1869, where he built a church edifice, the congregation having previously worshipped in a schoolhouse; then minister at Ashland, Pa., for one year, when, owing to a serious throat trouble, he was obliged to resign.

The climate of the East being too severe for him he decided to try the West, and, in May, 1871, took charge of the Congregational church of Wabasha, Minn., but after two years resigned and went farther West, to the Presbyterian church at Longmont, Colo. In May,



REV. WILLIAM E. HONEYMAN, NORTH PLAINFIELD, N. J.
Born 1839; living. (Pages 124, 229).

1875, he went still farther west, to the Pacific coast, and after a year of rest at Santa Barbara, he removed to Napa, Cal., where for three years he had charge of a large Chinese Sunday school, a work which became exceedingly interesting to him.

He returned to New Jersey in the fall of 1879, and has resided in North Plainfield since May, 1880. For several years he supplied vacant pulpits in New Jersey, but the condition of his vocal organs compelled him thereafter to retire from all preaching.

For many years he was the chairman of the Committee of Temperance in the Presbytery of Elizabeth, and also of the Synod of New Jersey, his reports being frequently published in tract form. For fifteen years, from 1890 to 1905, he was, first the President and then the secretary of the Board of Health of North Plainfield Borough, in which position he proved himself peculiarly useful to the community.

Mrs. Harriet DeHart Honeyman, his wife, has also been active in religious work. She has long been a member, and for some years past a Vice-President, of the Woman's Presbyterian Home Missionary Society, whose headquarters is in New York City; and for twenty-three years has been the President of the Women's Synodical Society of the Presbyterian Church of the Synod of New Jersey.

Mr. A. Van Doren Honeyman, of North Plainfield, N. J.

Mr. A. Van Doren Honeyman, of North Plainfield, N. J., was born in 1849 at New Germantown, Hunterdon County, N. J., being the son of Dr. John Honeyman, a sketch of whom appears on a preceding page.

He was educated at Barnet Hall Academy in his native town, read law with Judge Henry D. Maxwell, of Easton, Pa., 1867-'70; was admitted to the Northampton County bar, Nov. 25, 1870; removed to Somerville, N. J., the same year, entering the office of Hon. Alvah A. Clark; was admitted to the Bar of New Jersey as an attorney in June, 1871, and as a counselor in February, 1875; practiced law with Mr. Clark, the firm name being Clark & Honeyman, 1871-'72; practiced alone and also in partnership with Henry B. Herr, the firm name being Honeyman & Herr, 1873-'77; retired from active practice Jan. 1, 1876, in order to follow literary pursuits; became proprietor and editor of the "Somerset Gazette," Jan. 1, 1876; merged it with the "Somerset Unionist," and continued as chief owner, manager and editor of the "Unionist Gazette" from 1876 to 1891; resided at Trenton, N. J., 1891-'92, as owner and editor of the Trenton "Times" (daily); has resided in North Plainfield, N. J. since 1892.

He was Clerk of the Board of Chosen Freeholders of Somerset County 1871-'73; President of the Somerville Y. M. C. A. 1873-'75 and 1878-'80; President of the State Y. M. C. A. Convention, 1877; member of the Board of Education of Somerville 1885-'91; assistant-secretary of the N. J. State Senate 1886-'89; President of the Somerset Co. Temperance Association 1876-'77; member of the Board of Education of North Plainfield borough, 1896-1905, and, in 1904, was President of the Board; was nominated for Mayor of North Plainfield borough on the Republican ticket in 1893; was also Secretary of the Somerville Water Company for a number of years; is Vice-President of the Somerset Historical Society, and life member of the New Jersey Historical Society.

In 1886 he began the Tours since known as Honeyman's Private Tours which have been continued ever since, on which Tours, up to July, 1908, there were registered 2165 persons, with travel itineraries covering about 335,000 miles. They have extended to nearly all the states of the Union and to Canada, Mexico, Cuba, Jamaica, Japan, Palestine, Egypt and every country in Europe, except Turkey.

As author or editor Mr. Honeyman has published: 1878, "Public Laws of New Jersey, Abridged" (Author); 1878, "New Jersey Law Journal," continued until the present (1908), 31 vols. (Editor); 1873, "Our Home," (Editor); 1874, "In Memoriam—Dr. John Honeyman," (Author); 1876, "Treatise on the Court for the Trial of Small Causes in N. J.," (Author); 1877, "The Danites and Other Selections from the Works of Joaquin Miller," (Editor); 1882, Honeyman's Practice and Precedents," (Author); 1888, "Directory of the Bar of N. J., "(Author); 1892, "Honeyman's Practice and Precedents, Revised," (Author); 1893, "The American Corporation Legal Manual," continued until 1905, 13 vols., (Editor); 1895, "Coaching in Merrie England," (Author); 1896, "From England to Italy," (Editor); 1897, "From America to Russia," (Editor); 1899, "From America to the Orient," (Editor); 1900, "Joannes Nevius and His Descendants," (Author); 1901, "Bright Days in Merrie England," (1902, second edition; 1903, English edition), (Author); 1904, "Bright Days in Sunny Lands," (Author); 1904, "Honeyman's Justice of the Peace," (Author); 1905, "The Aztecs," (Author); 1905, "In Reindeer-land," (Author); 1905, "Admiral Paul Jones," (Author); 1905, "What We Know about the Stars," (Author); 1905, "Alfred the Great," (Author); 1905, "The Holland of To-Day," (Editor); 1905, "How the World Was Made," (Editor); 1905, "The Peruvians," (Editor); 1905, "In Suabia-land," (Editor); 1905, "Earthquakes and Volcanoes,"



REV. MELVIN HONEYMAN, NEWARK, N. J.
Born 1852; living. (Pages 127, 234).

(Editor); 1908, "The Honeyman Family in Scotland and America," (Author); "The Van Doorn Family in America," (Author). In addition to the foregoing various lectures and addresses.

In 1873 he married Julia E., daughter of Augustine Reger, Esq., of Somerville, N. J., and has two children.

Mrs. Honeyman has been active for many years in mission work, and is a member of the Advisory Committee of the Woman's Presbyterian Home Mission Board.

Rev. Melvin Honeyman, of New Jersey.

Rev. Melvin Honeyman was born at Peapack, N. J., in 1852, his father being Mr. Henry Honeyman, who became afterward one of the important grocers in Newark.

He was a graduate from Princeton University 1879; received his theological training at the general theological seminary, N. Y. City, 1879-1881; was made deacon of the Protestant Episcopal church by Bishop Spalding 1881; was advanced to Priesthood 1883. He built and organized three churches and a rectory at Alamosa, Lajura and Villa Grove, Colorado, in 1887; was rector of St. Paul's, Havana, N. Y., 1888; assistant in Trinity, Pottsville, Pa., 1889; rector of Grace Church, Great Bend, Pa., 1893; built and organized a church at Orange City, Fla., 1895; was in charge of the Church of the Holy Nativity, at Tiverton, R. I., 1897; built the rectory in Dunton, L. I., 1902, and became rector of St. Luke's Cedar Falls, Ia., in 1907, but almost at once resigned his charge and came east, and is living in Newark, N. J.

Dr. John C. Van Dyke, of New Brunswick, N. J.

John Charles Van Dyke, L. H. D., author, art critic and art lecturer, is the son of the late Justice John Van Dyke of the New Jersey Supreme Court and a great-grandson of John Honeyman, the "Spy." He was born at New Brunswick, N. J., in 1856, and went with his parents to Wabasha, Minn., when twelve years of age. He subsequently returned to the East, studied law in Columbia College, and was admitted to the N. Y. Bar in 1877. The next year he was selected for librarian of Sage Library, New Brunswick, a position he has held ever since.

Mr. Van Dyke studied after his admission to the Bar in various art centres in Europe, and has been there repeatedly, studying the work of the old masters, his inclination running strongly towards appreciation and criticism of the famous painters. This, together with subsequent studies, has made him a recognized art critic, and

the lectures he has delivered at the leading universities and colleges of America for the past dozen years have attracted an unusual amount of attention and admiration.

Besides many articles in magazines, like the "Ladies Home Journal" and in encyclopedias, etc., he has published the following works, all of them being commended for their originality and excellence: 1883, "Books and How to Use Them;" 1887, "Principles of Art;" 1888, "How to Judge a Picture" and "Notes on the Sage Library;" 1889, "Serious Art in America;" 1893, "Art for Art's Sake;" 1893, "The Meaning of Pictures;" 1894, "History of Painting;" 1895, "Old Dutch and Flemish Masters;" 1898, "Nature for its Own Sake;" 1901, "The Desert;" 1902, "Old English Masters," and "Italian Painting;" 1906, "The Opal Sea;" 1907, "Studies in Pictures;" 1908, "The Money God." He has also been editor of the following publications: 1883-'84, "The Studio;" 1887-'88 "The Art Review;" 1894, "College Histories of Art;" 1896, "Modern French Masters;" 1898, "Cellini's Memoirs;" 1902-'08, "The History of American Art."

Mr. Van Dyke easily takes rank among the best of American authors.

Mr. Theodore S. Van Dyke, of Daggett, California.

Mr. Theodore S. Van Dyke, of Daggett, Cal., born 1842, is a brother to the Dr. John C. Van Dyke just sketched. He was born at New Brunswick, N. J., and removed with his parents to Wabasha, Minn., where he studied law and was admitted to practice. He was elected to the Minnesota Legislature. In early life he developed a taste for hunting, especially deer, and he studied their habits closely in Wisconsin and other states. His knowledge of the habits of the deer was first brought into prominence after some publication on the subject by the late Judge Caton, of Illinois, whose observations on the habits of that animal he criticised, in an amiable way, in some of the sporting journals.

Mr. Van Dyke subsequently gave up the practice of the law and removed to San Diego Co., Cal., where he became interested in the supply of water to the city of San Diego. He projected and aided to finance and engineer the project with great success. He published in 1886 a volume on "County of San Diego: The Italy of Southern California." Previously and since he has been the author of popular and valuable works, such as "The Rifle, Rod and Gun in California," "The Still Hunter," "Millionaires of a Day," "Game Birds at Home," etc.

He has been a prolific writer on similar subjects for "Forest and Stream," and other newspapers. His observations on animals and fishes have made him an authority upon hunting and fishing.

Rev. Robert M. Honeyman, of Norristown, Pa

Rev. Robert Martin Honeyman was born in 1863, upon a farm in Bedminster township, Somerset Co., N. J. After growing up, he engaged in the employment of the Pennsylvania R. R. Co., but, displaying talent as a public speaker, and being deeply religious, he determined (in 1892) to chose the field of Y. M. C. A. work for his labors, in order to arouse young men to lead better lives and to religious activity. He was successful from the first, and in a short time qualified himself to become General Secretary of Young Men's Christian Associations. As such he was located at Rahway, N. J., 1893-'97; at Somerville, N. J., 1897-'99; at the Rescue Mission, 153 Bowery, New York City, 1899-1903. Then he became Special Secretary in Y. M. C. A. work in Newark, N. J., 1903-'04. He has been General Secretary of the Y. M. C. A. at Norristown, Pa., from 1904 to the present time.

In 1896 he was taken under the care of the Elizabeth Presbytery and licensed to preach, and continues to be a local evangelist in the Presbyterian church. Mr. Honeyman is an excellent speaker, persuasive and effective, and is in great demand at religious services, especially those for young men.

CHAPTER VIII.

BIOGRAPHICAL—MISCELLANEOUS.

Rev. Robert Honyman, of Staffordshire, England.

There was a Rev. Robert Honyman, of Staffordshire, England, of a generation earlier than Bishop Andrew of the Orkneys, of whose history I can give but the briefest sketch. Without doubt he belonged to the Scotch family of the name.

He is one of the earliest persons bearing the name which my researches have brought to light.

He matriculated at Magdalen College, Oxford, Nov. 17, 1581, at the age of twenty-seven, and must, therefore, have been born about 1554. He graduated from that College with the degree of B. A. on Feb. 22, 1584, and received the degree of M. A., June 28, 1587. In 1576, when twenty-two years of age, he was entered on the Oxford roll as a "clerk" to Magdalen College, which position he held for forty years, or until in March, 1616, when he died at the age of seventy-one, and was buried in the College chapel. He seems to have been licensed to preach at Oxford. He is also entered on the college books as early as Aug. 11, 1587 as the "College chaplain," his name then being spelled on the records "Honiman."

I suspect, from his name, that this Robert was related to Bishop Andrew Honyman of the Orkneys, possibly an uncle or great uncle, but the proofs are wanting; nor is it certain that he was married.

Mr. William Kneass, of Philadelphia.

Mr. William Kneass, of Philadelphia, engraver of the United States Mint, was born in 1780, and married Mary Honeyman, daughter of William Honeyman of that city, and granddaughter of Samuel Honeyman, who probably resided near Carlisle, England. He received his early education at Philadelphia, and, after leaving school, learned the art of plate engraving. On Jan. 24, 1824 he was appointed engraver of the U. S. Mint and superintended the changes in the coinage, notably the gold coins of 1834 and 1838 and the silver coins of 1836-7-8, 1840.

Prior to his appointment he had an engraving office on Fourth Street above Chestnut which was a well known meeting place for the



MR. WILLIAM KNEASS, PHILADELPHIA.
Born 1780; died 1840. (Pages 130, 204.)

leading wits and men of culture, for which Philadelphia was then eminent. He was a member of the famous "Beef Steak Club," which numbered among its members Judge John K. Kane, Dr. R. M. Patterson, William Strickland, John Struthers, Titian Peale, and other well known men of the day. Several copies of verses composed for various occasions, sung by the author, testify to Mr. Kneass' keen sense of humor and good-fellowship.

He was one of the founders of the Franklin Institute, the Musical Fund Society and the Academy of Natural Sciences. He died in 1840, aged sixty. Some of his noteworthy descendents are sketched next in order.

Mr. Samuel H. Kneass, of Philadelphia.

Mr. Samuel Honeyman Kneass, civil engineer, etc., of Philadelphia, was the son of William Kneass and Mary Honeyman of that city. He was one of those few civil engineers, who started in their profession with the first project of internal improvements in the state of Pennsylvania. In the year 1821, he entered the office of Mr. William Strickland, the then leading architect and civil engineer of the state, and with him assisted in the erection of several buildings that at present ornament the City of Philadelphia, among them the United States Bank, now occupied as the Custom House.

One of his earliest attempts at architecture was the triumphal arch, erected from his design, at the time of Lafayette's visit in 1824, the original drawing of which now hangs in Independence Hall. His inclinations, however, were for the duties devolving more especially upon the civil engineer; he, therefore, directed his attention to that branch, and was engaged at any early date in the field-work of improvements in charge of Mr. Strickland, among them the survey for the Chesapeake and Delaware Canal. In 1825 he was appointed to accompany Mr. Strickland to England, under the auspices of the "Society for Promoting Internal Improvements" of Pennsylvania, for the purpose of examining and reporting upon the public works of that country. All the drawings which accompanied this report were made by him, and were afterwards copied in the extensive work entitled "The Public Works of Great Britain," published in 1838 by John Weale, of London.

After his return from England, he joined the corps organized by Mr. Strickland for the construction of the Susquehanna Division of the State Canal, and, as principal assistant engineer remained with him until 1828, when he was transferred to the Delaware Division with Mr. Sergeant as Chief.

In 1829 he left the service of the state and assumed charge, as chief engineer, of the Mine Hill and Schuylkill Haven Railroad, from which he retired in 1831, to leave his native state and to commence the construction of one of the first of the Western Railroads, the Lexington & Frankfort; but he left this Road in 1832, to take the position of chief engineer of the Philadelphia & Trenton Railroad. Upon the completion of this work, he again left Pennsylvania, and, in Louisiana, started the West Feliciana Railroad. Here, his health failing, he returned to the Philadelphia and Wilmington Railroad (a portion of the Philadelphia, Wilmington & Baltimore Railroad), at the same time having in charge of the construction of the Delaware & Schuylkill Canal. The latter work was never completed. The former he finished and remained in the service of the Company until 1840.

Again he visited England, and examined, with care, the improvements in machinery and construction that had been made during the interval of his visits. Immediately after his return, he took charge of the surveys for the extension of the lower districts of the city of Philadelphia, then beyond municipal limits, which, with other work of construction for the city, occupied him until 1843. From this time until 1845, during the time when the Railroad undertakings were, from the financial state of the country, in an adverse condition, he was engaged in various sections of the State in explorations and the examination of projects that waited upon a favorable opportunity for development. In 1845 he left for South America, as U. S. Consul at Carthagena, in New Grenada, and as contractor for the construction of a canal from Carthagena to the river Magdalena. In 1846 he returned, and took charge of the Wisconsin Canal, over the Susquehanna River, in Dauphin Co., Pa. After finishing this, or nearly so, he was engaged for a short time upon the Pennsylvania Central Railroad, but in 1848 he left this service to take a position upon the Northern New York Railroad, between Ogdensburgh and Rouse's Point.

In 1849 he was elected City Surveyor of Philadelphia, which post he occupied until May, 1853, during which time he constructed the new bridge over the Schuylkill at Market Street, and arranged the approaches so that the Western Railroad could have a direct connection with the City proper. This bridge was erected upon the site of the old "Permanent Bridge," and was so built that, notwithstanding it was upon one of the crowded thoroughfares of the City of Philadelphia, yet the travel was not interrupted one day during its construction. He resigned the Surveyorship of the City of Philadelphia in 1853.



MARY HONEYMAN (MRS. WILLIAM KNEASS), PHILADELPHIA.
Born 1785; died 1826. (Pages 130, 204).

Mr. Kneass commenced surveys and location of the Franklin and Warren Railroad in Ohio, in charge of which he remained but a short time, as in 1854 he was appointed chief engineer of the Northwestern Railroad of Pennsylvania, extending from the Pennsylvania Railroad, at Blairsville, northwest, to the Cleveland and Mahoning Railroad. This position he held at the time of his decease, which took place in Philadelphia, February, 1858.

In professional acquirements Mr. Kneass held an enviable position among American Engineers, which, combined with his social qualities as a man and friend, gave him a reputation at once honorable and enduring.

Mr. Strickland Kneass, of Philadelphia.

Mr. Strickland Kneass, Civil Engineer and Surveyor, was born in Philadelphia, July 29th, 1821. He was a son of the William Kneass previously sketched, and Mary Honeyman, both of Philadelphia. He was educated chiefly at the Classical Academy of James P. Epsy, and left to enter the house of T. Albert Haven & Co., where he remained a year, and, as he intended to adopt civil engineering as a profession, was sent into the field of the surveys for the Delaware & Schuylkill canal, of which his eldest brother, Samuel H. was chief engineer. This work was, however, abandoned, after \$300,000 had been spent upon it. He then became a student in the celebrated mathematical schools of Charles B. Trego and Peter Stewart, after which he entered the field upon the surveys of the Philadelphia & Wilmington Railroad, his brother, above named, being chief engineer.

On the completion of this road, he became a student of the "Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute," at Troy, N. Y., whence he graduated in 1839 as Civil Engineer, taking the highest honor, besides a complimentary testimonial from Professor Eaton. He soon was made assistant engineer and topographer on the state surveys between Harrisburg and Pittsburg, looking forward to the construction of a railway between those two cities; but the times were not propitious to accomplish it. He next became draughtsman in the Naval Bureau of Engineering at Washington, and was afterwards employed by the British Commission in preparing the maps of the northeast boundary between the United States and the Provinces; and subsequently by the United States Government on the general map of the boundary survey.

In 1847, he was named by J. Edgar Thomson, Chief Engineer, as one of his assistants in conducting the explorations, etc., which resulted in the building of the Pennsylvania Railroad, where he was engaged not only in the surveys, but also in constructing that division of the

road from Barre Forge to Tyrone, including nine bridges and the Tussy Mountain Tunnel. He was promoted to the position of Chief Assistant Engineer, and designed the first shops and engine house erected by the Company at Altoona.

It may be added that his powers were here severely tasked, as the construction of the road from Altoona to the summit of the Alleghenies was one of the most difficult engineering feats of the day. In 1853 he resigned to take the position of associate engineer of the Pennsylvania Railroad (North), where he remained two years, leaving in 1855 to take the office, to which he had been elected, of chief engineer and surveyor of the newly consolidated city of Philadelphia. To that position he was re-elected three times, each for a term of five years. He here organized the Department of Surveys and its development, under his direction, may be regarded as one of the most valuable results attained in the city.

Of the various bridges that span the Schuylkill, those at South Street and Chestnut Street are from his designs; the last named was the first of its kind built in the country.

He was one of the first to encourage the project of city passenger railways, and has been chief engineer of many of these companies. He was also the designer of the rail now principally in use all over the country, though he never applied for a patent. Governor Parker employed him in 1859 to ascertain the probable cost of completing the Sunbury and Erie Railroad.

In 1862 during Lee's Invasion, he was despatched into the interior, and during his absence made an extended survey of the Susquehanna River, from Duncan's Island to Havre de Grace. He also assisted Prof. Bache in preparing topographical maps of the surroundings of Philadelphia, with a view to the location of forts, etc. In 1869 he was appointed on the commission to determine the boundary line between Pennsylvania and Delaware and, in 1871, made a survey and report on the possibility of improving Jones' Falls, Baltimore, so as to prevent damage by freshets.

He resigned his position as city engineer, April 12th, 1873, to accept the position as Assistant to the President of the Pennsylvania Railroad and the Select and Common Councils passed a series of complimentary resolutions, as was also the case with the Boards of Surveys, the Park and South Street Bridge Commission, etc. The public journals also attested to the value of his services by numerous appreciatory notices.

At the time of his death he was president of ten railroads asso-

ciated with the Pennsylvania system and a director in forty-four companies.

He was an active member of the old Seventh Presbyterian church and president of the board of trustees from 1872 to 1884.

He was a member of the American Philosophical Society, American Society of Civil Engineers, and Franklin Institute and Engineers' Club of Philadelphia, of which he was the president in 1881. He was one of the early members of the Union League and for many years one of the directors.

He married, in 1853, Margaretta Sybilla, granddaughter of Hon. Geo. Bryan, of the Supreme Court of Pennsylvania.

Capt. Charles L. Kneass, of Philadelphia.

Captain Charles Lombaert Kneass, of Philadelphia, was the son of Samuel Honeyman Kneass and grandson of William Kneass and Mary Honeyman. He was born in 1837. He was educated at the school of Thomas and James of Philadelphia, and left in 1852 to serve on an engineer corps of the Pennsylvania Central R. R. Two years later he entered the Scientific department of the Brown University, where he took an active interest in all athletic sports, especially in Military Drill. In 1855 he entered the iron business in Philadelphia, but, at the breaking out of the war, closed his accounts at great personal sacrifice, and (April, 1861) entered the "Washington Greys," as Corporal. He was appointed Lieutenant of the 18th U. S. Infantry, May, 1861 and joined his regiment at Columbus, Ohio, where he was made Port Adjutant. In 1862 he was advanced to the Captaincy, on account of meritorious services, and was killed at Murphreysboro at the head of his company, Dec. 31, 1862.

In an account of the engagement in which he lost his life, the following appeared: "The regular brigade were ordered to lie down as the enemy was making sad havoc with shot and shell. The position was held for some time, when some of the officers said: 'Had we not better shelter ourselves?' Charles, with the characteristic spirit of the true soldier, replied: 'I will not seek cover until my men are sheltered.' Shortly after, the order was given to retreat, when Charles, going forward to obtain some knowledge of the situation, was shot. 'My God, I'm—' he exclaimed, and, throwing his arm over his face, died instantly.' He was buried where he fell by the Confederates, but his body was later removed to Woodland Cemetery, Philadelphia.

His name is placed on the monument to the Washington Greys, erected in later years in Washington Square, Philadelphia.

Mr. Strickland L. Kneass, of Philadelphia.

Mr. Strickland Landis Kneass, of Philadelphia, son of Strickland Kneass, is a well-known mechanical engineer. His grandparents were William Kneass and Mary Honeyman. In his occupation he has followed somewhat his father's footsteps. He graduated from Rugby Academy, Philadelphia, in 1876 and from Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute, Troy, N. Y., 1880. He then became engaged in mechanical engineering at the works of William Sellers & Co., in Philadelphia, since which he has been engaged in general practice as a consulting engineer. He was awarded the John Scott Legacy medal and premium for meritorious inventions by the Franklin Institute in 1900. He is a member of the Franklin Institute, American Society of Mechanical Engineers, American Railroad Master Mechanics' Assn., and the University and Engineers' Clubs; and is a contributor to technical journals.

Mr. Kneass has placed the author under many obligations by assisting in various ways to perfect his line of ancestry on the Honeyman side, having made much special research in this direction.

Mr. Walter J. Honeyman, of Oregon.

Mr. Walter James Honeyman, of Portland, Oregon, merchant of high standing and much culture, was born at Springfield, Scotland, in 1849. He died while in his prime, greatly lamented, on June 4, 1904.

Mr. Honeyman was educated at Madras College, Cupar, Fife, and engaged in business in Dundee and Glasgow until 1881, when he removed to Portland and was employed by the firm of Allen & Lewis for six years. He then went into business for himself, and before his death was the senior member of the firm of Honeyman & McBride, importers and jobbers of woollens, trimmings, linen, etc., his place of business being at 195 Third St., Portland. He made annual visits to New York City for the purpose of purchasing goods and was considered one of the most reliable merchants of the West.

He was an active church worker, being one of the original members of Calvary Presbyterian church, of which he served as ruling elder for a number of years. He was also President of the Municipal Association of that city. He died suddenly, and his loss was keenly felt in local business, social and church circles.

About the year 1901 Mr. Honeyman visited the author of this volume and showed more interest in his ancestry than any other Scotch-born Honeyman with whom the author has become acquainted.

His wife, Mrs. Jessie Miller Honeyman, was president of the Young Women's Christian Association of Portland and is now presi-



JOHN HONEYMAN, LL.D., R.S.A., MINEWOOD, SCOTLAND.
Born 1831; living. (Pages 137, 189).

dent of the Executive Board of the State Y. W. C. A. As an active worker also in the Presbyterian church, she has become well known throughout the denomination.

John Honeyman, LL.D., of Minewood.

John Honeyman, LL.D., R.S.A., of Minewood, Bridge of Allan, Scotland, whose business career has been mostly passed at Glasgow, is one of the best known architects of Scotland, and an author of high repute on technical and humanitarian lines. He was born in Glasgow in 1831, and is still living at the ripe age of seventy-six. He is descended from Michael Honeyman, merchant, of Larbert, Sterlingshire.

Dr. Honeyman was educated at Merchiston School, Glasgow University. Early in life he became an architect, although he had entered the University with a view to qualifying for the pulpit. His apprenticeship in the study of architecture was with Alexander Monroe. From the outset he had a strong bias for ecclesiastical architecture, and, therefore, traveled about England, studying the Cathedrals; afterward making visits to those of Continental cities. He then acquired a thorough knowledge of Scottish ecclesiastical structures, and obtained a widespread reputation in the restoration of many of the most important church buildings in that country. In 1889 he associated with him as partner John Keppie, who had already obtained a reputation as an assistant of the well-known James Sellers.

When twenty-eight years of age, he took an active part in organizing the First Dumbartonshire Artillery, and held a commission in the corps for ten years, generally as Captain. He acted as member of the parish school board, and as a Governor of the Glasgow and West of Scotland Technical College. For seven years he acted on the Council of the Royal Institute of British Architects. He was the first secretary, and was latterly the President, of the Glasgow Archæological Society, and has officiated as President of the Glasgow Architectural Society, and of the Glasgow Institute of Architects.

His first pamphlet, published in 1854, was on "The Age of the Glasgow Cathedral," since which time, on all matters connected with that Cathedral, he has been considered an expert. Subsequently he published "The Drainage of Glasgow," "The Dwellings of the Poor," "Trade-Unionism—The Blight on English Industry and Commerce," "The Incidents of Taxation, Betterment, etc.," and has contributed papers to "The Transactions of the Royal Glasgow Philosophical Society," "The Royal Institute of British Architects," "The Royal Archæological Institute," "The Sanitary Institute," "The Glasgow

Archæological Society," "The Society for Psychical Research," etc.; also to various magazines and periodicals.

He was the inventor of the "double-eyed disconnecting drain trap" exhibited for the first time in 1858, and now, with slight variations, used in all civilized parts of the world.

The Royal Scottish Academy gave him, on Feb. 12, 1896, the well-deserved honor of election to their Associateship. He received the degree of LL.D. from Glasgow University in 1904.

Among his principal architectural works may be named Lansdowne Church, St. Silas' Church, and Trinity Congregational Church, all in Glasgow; Free West Church, Greenock; Free Library and Museum, Paisley; Helensburgh Town Hall; Observatories at Glasgow and Paisley; designs for restorations of Brechin Cathedral, Largo Parish Church, Iona Cathedral, Linlithgow Church, Abercorn Church, etc. He designed the marble floor, the carved oak benches, the communion table, and the reredos in Glasgow Cathedral. To his credit are innumerable manses, churches, business premises and villas.

It is a great pity that his restoration of the Cathedral of Iona, so famous in the connection of its monastery with the early ministrations of St. Columba, could not have been completed, owing to want of funds.

In connection with Mr. Keppie, the firm executed some large building commissions, such as Anderson's College Medical School, Queen Margaret's College Anatomical School, and the buildings of the Glasgow "Herald."

In the Glasgow "Bailie," of Aug. 26, 1896, we find the following: "Personally, Mr. Honeyman is one of the quietest and least demonstrative of men. He is no egotist—he never obtrudes himself; simply does his work, and the work tells. He is a strong man, with no parade of strength. The sleeves are not rolled up to show the muscles, but the muscles are there, and the blow comes—and well directed too! Mr. Honeyman is absolutely devoid of affectation. The record of such a busy life as his cannot be told in a few words."

Mr. Honeyman is now retired from active work, owing to partial blindness. By special request made to him he has permitted his photograph to be given a place in this work.

Mr. Michael Honeyman, of Glasgow.

Mr. Michael Honeyman, of 59 Hamilton Drive, Glasgow, Scotland, born 1825, who is still quite vigorous at eighty-three years of age, is a brother to the Dr. John Honeyman of the preceding sketch. He was

for many years a professional accountant in Glasgow, being senior of the firm of Honeyman & Drummond. He is now retired from active business on account of age, but continues to devote a large portion of his time to the religious and charitable institutions of his city.

In 1874 the writer called upon Mr. Honeyman, and found him to be a Christian gentleman of marked intelligence and divers gifts. His religious character prominently appeared, but withal he was modest and thoroughly whole-hearted. By request a recent photograph has been obtained of him, and appears upon another page. In this the Honeyman face is striking.

Mr. Honeyman is the author of various religious tracts which show a minute knowledge of the Scriptures. One of them, which has attained to a third edition, is entitled "Handy Weapons from the Great Armoury," and is intended to be conveniently carried within the leaves of a pocket Bible.

Mr. William C. Honeyman, of Newport.

One of the best known authors of the present day in Scotland, and a most successful violinist and musical composer, is William Crawford Honeyman, of Cremona Villa, Newport, Fife.

He was born in 1845, and is descended from George Honeyman, farmer and linen weaver, of near Largo, Fife.

Mr. Honeyman is a proficient and skilful player upon the violin, and is the author of various works upon that instrument, which have obtained a large circulation in Scotland and England. One work, "The Violin, How to Master It" (1879) had gone through eighteen editions up to a year or so since. The Edinburgh "Scotsman" said of it: "Full of shrewd practical advice and instruction. The author has contrived to make his work readable and interesting as well as instructive." All other reviews of it speak in the same high terms, as of a book "which will be greatly relished by violin players everywhere;" as "wonderful, well packed, comprehensive and thoroughly practical;" and as "violin-teaching by one whose understanding of the instrument is as nearly as possible perfect."

Others of similar works are: "The Young Violinist's Tutor," "Scottish Violin Makers, Past and Present," "The Secrets of Violin Playing" (1885).

Mr. Honeyman comes honestly of his musical bent, his mother being the second daughter of Mr. Adam Crawford, of Edinburgh, author of "O, wha hasna' heard o' the Toon o' Dunkel?" "All Hallow

Fair, O," and other racy Scotch songs and poems; also various articles in newspapers and magazines.

In addition to his musical work he has been fiction editor of the "People's Journal," and contributed a series of beautiful stories under the title of "Romances of Real Life" to the "People's Friend," with which he became permanently connected in 1872.

In fiction, among his books are the following: "Brought to Bay," "Hunted Down," "Romantic Stories of Stage and Ring," "Luckless Peter Pirlie," "Strange Clues," "Traced and Tracked," "Solved Mysteries," etc., many of them running through a large number of editions.

A recent list of his publications indicates that up to 1899 he had published fifty-nine works, chiefly as serials, seventeen of which had been published in book form.

He is a methodical worker, writing his stories at his Cremona Villa. One of the Scotch newspapers says of him: "The man whose work has entertained thousands of readers has no pride about him and he hates all shams."

Miss Liza Honeyman, of Newport.

Miss Liza Honeyman, of Newport, Fife, Scotland, is a daughter of the William Crawford Honeyman of the preceding sketch, and was born in Edinburgh. She is a solo-violinist of great repute. She began the study of the violin at the age of five, and made her first appearance as a soloist at the age of seven, when it is said of her that she played her solo "with a truthfulness of intonation and an amount of expression that were altogether beyond what might be expected from a girl of her years." At the age of fourteen she entered the Royal College of Music, London, as a student, continuing there for six years, her violin masters being Alfred Burnett, R.A.M., and Professor Gompertz. She uses the violin which was made at Cremona in the year 1742 by Joseph Guarnerius (del Jesu), and which was pronounced by Sivori (Paganinni's only pupil) to be "the finest toned violin in the world." In newspaper accounts of her performances in London and in Scotland the critics have stated that "her execution was faultless," and "beyond all criticism;" and that she played "with grace and sweetness." Said one journal: "In her hands the violin is, indeed, a charming instrument. Her playing is a triumph of manipulated skill and artistic expression."

Mr. Thomas J. Honeyman, of London.

Mr. Thomas John Honeyman, of London, who was probably born there in 1792, was the son of Henry Honeyman and (supposed) Jane



MR. W. CRAWFORD HONEYMAN,
Newport, Scot.
Born 1845; living. (Pages 139, 163).



MISS LIZA HONEYMAN,
Newport, Scot.
Living. (Pages 140, 164).

Johnson. His ancestors were from Fife or Forfarshire, Scotland. He engaged in early life in business in London as an engraver on wood and copper. Having an unfortunate partner, he subsequently became manager of a first-class printing business, conducted by Charles Richards in St. Martin's lane. On the death of Mr. Richards, the business fell into the hands of his nephew, Thomas Richards, under whom he continued to be manager from 1851 until 1870, when Thomas J. died. The business was at 37 Great Queen St., and during the period named many important works were printed, including scientific proceedings, and books on archæology, folklore, travel and medicine. They included all the works of the Hakluyt Society, Percy Society, Cambrian Archæological Association, British Archæological Association, Epidemiological society of London, and valuable Shakesperian editions of J. Payne Collier, and other books of lasting reputation.

Among numerous important journals, printed by him, the leading one, perhaps, was the "British Medical Journal," a journal of the British Medical Association. This latter Mr. Honeyman published as a separate undertaking from 1853 to 1866. During this same period he was treasurer of the subscriptions of the members of the Association. To-day the British Medical Association is the largest medical organization in England, and the "Medical Journal" is the most important of its kind in the British Empire.

Thomas J. Honeyman was highly esteemed, and held the freedom of the city of London through the Worshipful Company of Stationers, the record to this effect being dated June 8, 1819. He was a person of mild temperament, a lover of children and of birds, taking with the latter much pains and devoting to them a room in his home, where he had as many as thirty-five different species. He died in 1870. He and his wife, Hepzibah Nichols, were buried at West Ham Cemetery, Forest Gate, London, E. Five out of six of his sons attained manhood, and four out of five daughters womanhood.

Mr. James N. Honeyman, of London.

Mr. James Nichols Honeyman, of London, son of the Mr. Thomas J. Honeyman of the preceding sketch, was born in London in 1825, and was from the earliest connected with the printing and binding of books. His first employment was with the celebrated firm of Parkers, Lond & Osfood, publishers. Thereafter he started business in book-binding, and bound many of the scientific works printed under his father's management. The business is continued to this day at the same place, at 37 Great Queen St., for the benefit of his widow.

When James Nichols Honeyman died at the age of seventy-seven he had been in the service of the British Medical Association in one capacity or another for half a century, his connection with it beginning in 1853, when his father became the publisher of the "British Medical Journal." From 1853 to 1878 he was responsible for the folding, stamping and posting of the "Journal," and to the end of his life he was caretaker of the London offices of the Association, first, at Great Queen St., and then on the Strand.

In the "Journal" for September 26, 1903, p. 780, in an obituary notice of him, it was said: "Of Mr. Honeyman it may truly be said that he did the work which he had to do with his might and with his heart. Till a short time ago, though he knew that the hand of death was upon him, he was at his post early and late. He was held in the highest respect for the simplicity and integrity of his character by all who knew him, and by the many officers of the Association with whom he came in contact during his long period of service he was held in special regard for his amiable and obliging disposition."

Mr. Honeyman, following the footsteps of his father, also became a freeman of the city of London, through the Worshipful Company of Stationers, on Nov. 2, 1869. He died in 1903.

Mr. J. F. Spencer Honeyman, of London.

Mr. James Frederick Spencer Honeyman, son of the Mr. James N. Honeyman of the preceding sketch, was born in London in 1861, and was educated at the Birkbeck School and the School of the Stationers Company, city of London, and fully served his time at the trade of bookbinding with his father. He later competed for an assistant examinership in bookbinding at Her Majesty's Stationery office, the examinations being open to all England, and came second on the list for an appointment.

In 1888 he was requested by Mr. Ernest Hart, editor of the "British Medical Journal," to undertake the work of forming a medical library, and he has been librarian of the Association ever since. In this work he has shown unusual capacity, and has achieved a reputation which has had the special approval of the well-known Dr. George Gould, of Philadelphia.

PART II

GENEALOGICAL

- IX. Line of Bishop Honyman, of the Orkneys.**
- X. Some Miscellaneous Scotch Lines.**
- XI. Line of Samuel, of England.**
- XII. Line of John, "The Spy," of New Jersey.**
- XIII. Line of Charles, of West Virginia.**
- XIV. Line of Nicholas, of Boston.**
- XV. Line of Sarah, of Missouri.**

CHAPTER IX.

LINE OF BISHOP HONYMAN.

Descendants of John Honyman, of St. Andrews.

(Includes a line of Bishop Andrew Honyman of the Orkneys to the present time).

In the register of Fifeshire Sasines there is a recorded instrument of Feb. 9, 1663, of "ANDREW HONEYMAN, archdean of St. Andrews," as heir of his grandfather, John Honeyman, in an acre of the priory of St. Andrews. This Andrew was Bishop of the Orkneys. From this paper, and this alone, we reach a Sixteenth century beginning to the noted line of Honymans in Scotland, of which Bishop Andrew Honyman and his three ministerial brothers were conspicuous members, and which line embraces the descendants of Sir William Honyman, Bart., who sat on the Scottish bench as Lord Armadale. As Bishop Andrew Honyman and brothers and their immediate descendants used the name "Honyman," all the names of this family, except where there is proof of a different spelling, are so given below.

This JOHN HONEYMAN was probably the "John Hunniman," (as the draughtsman of his testament wrote it), baker and citizen of St. Andrews, who died Mar. 17, 1614, and whose will was proved June 7, 1616. If so, he is the same who was "apprenticed to the bakers of St. Andrews," in 1584, and in that case his wife was Helen Henderson. As gathered from his will, this John had at least four children: an eldest son (not named, but David, if my belief in the father's identity is correct); Robert; Alison, a daughter; and Andrew.

A synopsis of the will of this "John Hunniman" will be found in Part III in this work, under the heading "Abstracts of Some Scotch Testaments."

The two sons mentioned, Robert and Andrew, appear as witnesses to various baptisms in St. Andrews during the next thirty to forty years, but I am not always certain of their identity, owing to the frequency of that name in various Honyman and Honeyman families at St. Andrews.

Because of the prevalence of the name Andrew in John's immediate descendants, I have been led to suppose that this line goes back to the oldest recorded person of the family name in Scotland, viz.,

to Andrew "Hunyman" of Over Caryne, Fife, whose will of 1549 is recorded.

We only know of DAVID HONYMAN, son of the John above named, that he is always referred to as "of Pitlairchney (or Pitairchney), baker in St. Andrews." He seems to have been born, or at one time resided, in Pitlairchney, which was a small place east of the Falkland hills and nearly due west of St. Andrews. His father's business, that of baker, was transmitted from father to son for nine or ten generations, there being only recently in St. Andrews a baker claiming lineal descent from John and lineal successorship in the baker business.

The name of David's wife is nowhere stated, but it was probably Margaret, or Elizabeth, to judge from these names recurring in the families of his immediate descendants.

The order of the births of David's children cannot be given with accuracy. The following enumeration gives the known sons first, and then the daughters, but there may also have been other children.

In reference to the spelling of the name in this family, it is to be remarked that David Honyman is always so spelled in references to him, but perhaps that form of spelling was adopted by his children. His descendants generally, but not always, so spelled the name during the next century, as do some of them at the present time.

I conjecture that an Andrew Honyman, brother to David, was the Andrew who, in 1647 and 1649, was a witness to baptisms of children of Bishop Andrew Honyman, and who married Elspet Short. His children were James, David and Thomas (see Part III., under "St. Andrews' Parish Baptisms"), but, because of the uncertainty of it, his line is not carried down in this Chapter.

The known children of DAVID HONYMAN of Pitlairchney were the following:

1. (Rev.) ANDREW, A. M., Bishop of the Orkneys; b. at St. Andrews, 1619; d., at Kirkwall, Feb. 21, 1676, "in his 57th year;" m. (1), Sept., 1642, Eupham (dau. of Samuel Cunninghame, minister of Ferryport-on-Craig), who d. Mar. 27, 1668, at Kirkwall; (2) Mary Stewart, of Graemsay, descendant of James V., and, therefore, of the Royal Stuart family. She was a grand-daughter of Earl Patrick Stewart, who was beheaded for high treason at Edinburgh, Feb. 8, 1614. (For full particulars of Bishop Andrew and his family, see Part I, Chapter II; for ch., see *infra*).

2. (Rev.) ROBERT, A. M., D. D., at one time Regent of St. Andrews; b. at St. Andrews, (about) 1624; d. there, March, 1686, aged

sixty-two; m. (about) 1652, (1) Nicholas Livingston; (2) June 17, 1659, Cecil Carmichael (dau. of Rev. Frederick Carmichael of Markinch), who survived until about 1707, when her will was proved. (For full particulars of Rev. Robert and his family, see Part I., Chapter III. He had seventeen children, for whom see *infra*).

3. (Rev.) JAMES, A. M., of Kinneff, Bervie, Kincardineshire, b. 1629; d. May 25, 1693, "aged sixty-four;" m. May, 1671, Mary Leask, of Maryculter. Many of his descendants spelled their names "Honeyman," but his brothers and their immediate descendants usually kept to "Honyman," (For particulars of Rev. James and his family see Part I., Chapter III; for ch., see *infra*).

4. (Rev.) GEORGE, A. M., of the Orkneys, etc., b. at St. Andrews (perhaps about 1640); d. (after 1730), perhaps at Craill, Fife; m. (1) Apr. 26, 1676, Beatrice Craig; (2) Apr. 27, 1682, Beatrice Pearson. Both marriages were at Edinburgh. (For particulars of Rev. George, see Part I., Chapter III; for ch., see *infra*).

5. THOMAS. We only know of him from a paper, dated June 20, 1664, concerning Bishop Andrew, where he is spoken of by the Bishop as "our brother." (See Craven's "History of the Church in Orkney," p. 25).

6. BESSIE, who m. Ninian Flooker, at one time dean of the Guild of St. Andrews University. Her will was probated June 30, 1682. Ninian Flooker is also referred to in the will of Bessie's brother, Rev. Dr. Robert Honyman, where he is stated to be his "brother-in-law."

7. A daughter, who m. George Gullan, a writer in Edinburgh, who is referred to in the last paragraph of the will above mentioned, as "my brother-in-law."

CHILDREN OF BISHOP ANDREW HONYMAN (1) AND EUPHAM CUNNINGHAME:

8. JOHN, bap. June 21, 1643, at St. Andrews; d. young.

9. ROBERT, Commissary of the Orkneys, of Kirkwall, bap. at St. Andrews, June 2, 1645; d. Dec., 1679, probably in Kirkwall; m. Margaret Graham (doubtless a granddaughter of Bishop Graham of the Orkneys). For full particulars of Robert, see Part I. Chapter II; for ch., see *infra*).

10. ELSPET (Elizabeth), bap. at St. Andrews, Apr. 27, 1647; m. (probably) John Murray, a writer in Edinburgh, who was appointed sheriff-clerk of the Orkneys, June 1, 1665. Said to have had a son, Andrew, bap. at Kirkwall, April, 1666.

11. MARGARET, bap. Apr. 1, 1649 at St. Andrews; died (before 1656).

12. EUPHAM (twin with Margaret), bap. at St. Andrews, Apr. 1, 1649; d. (before 1652).

13. EUPHAM (2nd), bap. at St. Andrews, Feb. 8, 1652; d. as "Lady Breakness," in the Fall of 1686; m., Apr. 9, 1669, at Edinburgh, Harry Graham, son of John Grahame and Margaret Stewart, of Breakness. (For account of Harry Graham see Part I, Chapter II; for ch., see *infra*).

14. ANNA, bap. at St. Andrews, May 30, 1654; d. (before 1658).

15. MARGARET (2nd), bap. at St. Andrews, Feb. 21, 1656; d. in the Orkneys May 3, 1689; m., Nov. 27, 1673, by Rev. James Wallace, at Kirkwall, Orkney, Sir William Craigie of Gairsay (s. of Hugh Craigie of Graemsay), a member of Parliament in 1681 and 1689, and knighted in 1690. He m. (2) Anna Grahame, wid. of John Buchanan of Soundsyde, who d. Apr. 21, 1692. (For particulars of him, see Part I., Chapter II.; for ch., see *infra*).

16. ANNA (2nd), bap. at St. Andrews, Apr. 13, 1658.

CHILD OF BISHOP ANDREW HONYMAN (1) AND MARY STEWART:

17. ROBERT (2nd), born (about) 1670; died 1747; m. (about) 1690, Cecilia Graham, said to have been a daughter of Harry Graham, and if so his cousin. For reasons not now known he was named Robert, although Bishop Honyman had an older son, Robert, then living. (For particulars of him, see Part I., Chapter II. He had fifteen children, for whom see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF REV. ROBERT HONYMAN, D. D. (2) AND NICHOLAS LIVINGSTON:

18. NICHOLAS (daughter), bap., at St. Andrews, Mar. 29, 1653; d. (before 1686, because not mentioned in father's will). At her baptism Bishop Andrew Honyman was a witness.

19. MAGDALEN, b. (about) 1656; d. (before 1686, because not mentioned in her father's will).

CHILDREN OF REV. ROBERT HONYMAN, D.D. (2) AND CECIL CAR-MICHAEL:

20. FREDERICK, b. (about) 1660; d. (before 1686, because not mentioned in his father's will).

21. ANDREW, b. (about) 1662; d. Feb. 18, 1664, at Cupar (as per Cupar records).

22. MARIE, b. June 12, 1664, at Cupar, and bap. there; d. there

"of a fever," July 1, 1675 (as per Cupar records, which speak of her as "a young lass, eleven years of age").

23. ROBERT, bap. at Cupar, Fife, Sept. 2, 1666.

24. ANNA, bap. at Cupar, Nov. 29, 1667; d. there, June, 1669. (Cupar records say, "buried June 24").

25. ANDREW (2nd), bap. May 16, 1669, at Cupar; d. Dec. 1672. (Cupar records say, "buried Dec. 17").

26. EUPHAM, b. Mar. 23, 1671, at Cupar, and bap. there; d. (about 1698); m. Henry Malcolm, of St. Andrews. Her will was proved Mar. 17, 1698, at St. Andrews.

27. CECIL, bap. at Cupar, Apr. 5, 1672; d. there Aug., 1676. (Cupar records say, "buried Aug. 17").

28. MARGARET, b. at Cupar, Mar. 19, 1674; mentioned in father's will of 1686.

29. MARY, mentioned in father's will of 1686.

CHILDREN OF REV. JAMES HONYMAN (3) AND MARY LEASK:

30. (Rev.) ANDREW, of Kinneff, Forfarshire, bap. May 1, 1672, at Kinneff; d. there Dec. 30, 1732 in his 61st year; m. Helen Raitt of Finlayston, the marriage being "proclaimed" Sept. 6, 1702 at Kinneff. (For particulars of him, see Part I., Chapter III; for ch., see *infra*).

31. (Rev.) JAMES, of Newport, R. I., b. at Kinneff, 1675; d. at Newport, July 2, 1750, aged 75 years; m. (1), about 1705, Elizabeth Carr (dau. of Robert Carr and Elizabeth Lawton), who was b. 1690, and d. Feb. 28, 1737; (2) Mrs. Elizabeth Brown, (dau. of Governor John Cranston and Mary Clark), widow of Captain John Brown, who died Jan. 3, 1756, aged sixty-five years. (For particulars of him, see Part I., Chapter IV; for ch., see *infra*).

32. ALEXANDER.

33. ROBERT.

34. CECIL.

35. (A daughter).

(Order of foregoing not certain).

CHILDREN OF REV. GEORGE HONYMAN (4) AND BEATRICE PEARSON:

36. ELIZA.

37. GEORGE, bap. Mar. 27, 1685, at Edinburgh.

38. JANET.

39. KATHERINE.

40. JOHN.

There may have been others. The children were probably born at Livingstone and Craill. It is not certain whether all children were by Beatrice Pearson, as he had a previous wife.

CHILDREN OF ROBERT HONYMAN (9) AND MARGARET GRAHAM :

41. ANDREW, bap. at Kirkwall Apr. 24, 1674; probably died before 1714.
 42. EUPHAN, bap. at Kirkwall, June 25, 1675.
 43. ROBERT, of Kirkwall, bap. there June 30, 1676; died (about) 1726 at sea; married (wife unknown). He was sheriff of Orkney in 1722. Only one of his sons, Peter, appears by any record I have seen, and of him there is no special information. (For particulars, see Part I, Chap. III).
 44. HARRY, bap. at Kirkwall, Oct. 4, 1677; spelled "Harie" on records.
 45. MARGARET, bap. at Kirkwall, Aug. 5, 1679.
- There may have been others.

CHILDREN OF HARRY GRAHAM AND EUPHAM HONYMAN (13) :

- (1). ANNA GRAHAM, bap. in the Orkneys, Oct. 14, 1671.
 - (2). ANDREW GRAHAM, bap. in the Orkneys, 1673.
 - (3). MARGARET GRAHAM, who m. William Liddell. William Liddell was a son of George Liddell, of Hammer, and Elizabeth Traill, of Holland. They resided at Kirkwall in a house previously occupied by Rev. James Wallace, a minister in St. Magnus Cathedral. They had a daughter Elspeth, who married William Traill, who had a son Thomas, merchant, Councilor and Provost of Kirkwall, who married Robina Grant.
 - (4). CECILIA GRAHAM, who m. Robert Honyman, her cousin. (See Robert, 17).
- There were probably others.

CHILDREN OF SIR WILLIAM CRAIGIE AND MARGARET HONYMAN (15) :

- (1). WILLIAM CRAIGIE; (2). DAVID CRAIGIE of Gairrie. He was living in 1741, when James Honyman (54) was his factor, as appears in a record in Edinburgh. (3). ANDREW CRAIGIE; (4). HUGH CRAIGIE; (5). HENRY CRAIGIE; (6). MARGARET CRAIGIE; (7). EUPHAN CRAIGIE.
- (Order of above not certain).

CHILDREN OF ROBERT HONYMAN (17) AND CECILIA GRAHAM :

47. ANDREW, b. (perhaps about 1692) ; d. young.
48. ROBERT, b. (perhaps about 1694) ; d. before 1716.
49. EUPHAN, b. (perhaps about 1696).
50. MARGARET, b. (perhaps about 1698) ; m., Aug. 15, 1726, William Halcro, Jr., of Coubister. (For ch., see *infra*).
51. ANDREW (2nd), b. (perhaps about 1701).
52. ANNE, b. (perhaps about 1703).
53. WILLIAM, born (perhaps about 1706) ; died June 30, 1758, by drowning in the Pentland Firth ; m. Mary Graham (dau. of Patrick Graham, Esquire, of Graham Hall, Orkneys, a descendant of Bishop Andrew Grahame of the Orkneys and Margaret Sinclair). William was a lawyer and quite a man in his day, inheriting his father's estates in the Orkneys, probably residing at Clestrain Hall ; as to which see under his son Patrick (75). He is referred to as "Sir William Honyman" by Peterkin in his "Notes on Orkney and Zetland" (Edinburgh 1822), and it is evident that his position in the Orkneys was a high one. I have not been able, however, to obtain any sketch of his career. He was a large handowner in Orkney, and was, presumably, heir to the estates of Graensay. He had at least twelve children, (for whom, see *infra*).
54. JAMES, b. at Orphir, Orkneys, Nov. 6, 1709. (For ch., see *infra*).
55. PATRICK, bap. Aug. 26, 1711, at Orphir.
56. CHRISTIAN (daughter), bap. July 1, 1713 at Orphir.
57. ROBERT (2nd), b. in the parish of Orphir, July 11, 1716.
58. CECILIA, bap. in the parish of Orphir, Dec. 17, 1717 ; m., in Stromness, Orkney, Sept. 23, 1742, Alexander Graham, merchant of that place.
59. GEORGE, b. (about) 1719.
60. MARJORIE, bap. in the parish of Orphir, June 12, 1721. David Craigie, of Gairsay, present as a witness, and "Margaret Douglass, his lady."
61. HARRIE, b. (about) 1723.

CHILDREN OF REV. ANDREW HONYMAN (30) AND HELEN RAITT :

62. (Rev.) JAMES, of Kinneff, Forfarshire, bap. July 4, 1703, at Kinneff ; d. there Jan. 6, 1780, in his 77th year ; m., Apr. 11, 1738, Katherine Allardyce (dau. of John Allardyce, Esq., Provost of Aberdeen ; name then usually written Allardes), who died October, 1772. (For particulars of him, see Part I., Chapter III ; for ch., see *infra*).

- 62a. GEORGE, bap. at Kinneff, Nov. 14, 1704.
- 62b. ANNE, bap. at Kinneff, June 2, 1706; m., June 30, 1736, Rev. Robert Bruce, minister of Kintore.
- 62c. ANDREW, bap. at Kinneff, Mar. 8, 1708.
- 62d. RACHEL, bap. at Kinneff, Oct. 5, 1710. The banns of her proposed marriage to Rev. David Corse, of Dunnottar, were proclaimed at Kinneff Feb. 22, 1736, but his death a few days later prevented the marriage. She probably married, later, Rev. William Elphinstone, minister of Logie, who was perhaps a descendant of Lord Elphinstone.
- 62e. JOHN, bap. at Kinneff, Nov. 15, 1713.
- 62f. WILLIAM, bap. at Kinneff, Dec. 22, 1716.

CHILDREN OF REV. JAMES HONYMAN (31) AND ELIZABETH CARR:

- 63. JAMES, of Newport, bap. April 9, 1710; d. Feb. 15, 1778; m., Sept. 23, 1731, Elizabeth Goulding (dau. of George Goulding and Mary Scott), who was b. July 16, 1713 and d. Nov. 8, 1776. He wrote his name "Honeyman." (For account of him as Attorney-General of Rhode Island, etc., see Part I., Chapter V; for ch., see *infra*).
- 64. ELIZABETH, of Newport, bap. Aug. 24, 1712; d. July 21, 1736; m., Sept. 23, 1731, William Mumford, merchant of South Kingston, R. I. Dean Berkeley married them in Trinity church. Her tombstone in the Trinity churchyard, restored by the vestry in 1865, reads: "In memory of Elizabeth, wife of Wm. Mumford and only daughter of Rev. James Honeyman. Died July 21st, 1736. Age 23 years, 11 months." William Mumford subsequently married, but the name of his wife I have not learned. Mr. Mumford had been an active officer in the Colonial Wars, having command of Fort George in 1756 and also in 1759. (For ch., see *infra*).
- 65. GEORGE, bap. July 14, 1717; d. young.
- 66. FRANCIS, of Newport, bap. Sept. 20, 1719; d. Jan. 20, 1764; m. (name of wife unknown). His widow died July, 1790. She resided during the Revolution on High St., in a house she then owned.
- 67. AMOS, bap. June 2, 1723; d. young.
- 68. JANE, bap. June 2, 1723; d. young.
- 69. JOHN, bap. July 11, 1725; d. young.

CHILD OF WILLIAM HALCRO, JR., AND MARGARET HONYMAN (50):

- HUGH HALCRO, bap. at Ophir, Feb. 26, 1732.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM HONYMAN, ESQ., (53) AND MARY GRAHAM :

70. ROBERT, who d. before 1758.
71. MARY, who m. a Nicholson.
72. CECILIA, who d. Apr. 3, 1824, in her ninety-seventh year; m., Sept. 6, 1756, David Henderson, of Stemster, in Caithness. She is interred in Greyfriars churchyard, Edinburgh.
73. JAMES, who d. before 1758.
74. MINGO, who d. June 30, 1758, by drowning (with his father) in the Pentland Firth.
75. PATRICK, of Clestrain Hall, Stromness, Orkneys, who, in 1758, as eldest son, inherited the Graemsay estates, etc., of his father, and who d. 1798. He m. (1), 1755, Margaret Mackay (dau. of John Mackay, Esq., of Strathsay, Sutherland); (2) 1764, Margaret Sinclair (dau. of James Sinclair, of Duran in Caithness). In his later years he lived at Hay Lodge, Peebles. Mrs. M. H. H. Stein, of Kirkfield, near Lanark, wrote to the author in 1906: "Some years ago I was in Peebles, and saw an old sexton there who told me that part of the graveyard was still known as 'The Honyman Aisle,' although now in the possession of strangers." The Hall of Clestrain (his residence) still stands near Stromness. Its roof was blown off by the violent gales, but at last accounts was occupied by Mr. Baird as a factor to a Mr. Balfour. Patrick had twenty children (for whom, see *infra*).
76. EUPHAN, who d. young.
77. JEAN, who d. young.
78. MARGARET, bap. at the Parish of Orphir, June 17, 1741; m. a Groat.
79. BARBARA.
80. JEAN (2nd), bap. at the Parish of Orphir, Jan. 29, 1745.
81. EUPHAN (2nd), bap. at the Parish of Orphir, May 12, 1746. It is stated on the record that the father, Sir William, was absent from Edinburgh at the time of the baptism. She was usually called "Euphemia," and married a Mr. Taylor.

CHILDREN OF JAMES HONYMAN (54) AND ———— :

- 81a. WILLIAM, of Gairsay. He took the name of William Honyman-Craigie, and as such filed, Feb. 12, 1760, in Edinburgh, a paper as heir of provision-general to his grandfather "of Graemsay."
- 81b. ROBERT, who died Dec. 8, 1748 (or 1751), of a "violent, nervous fever," as per Orphir records.

CHILDREN OF REV. JAMES HONYMAN (62) AND KATHERINE ALLARDYCE:

82. JEAN, bap. at Kinneff, June 17, 1739; d. (probably) May, 1752; as, on May 22, 1752, there was a burial there of "the minister's child."

83. HELEN, bap. at Kinneff, June 14, 1741; m. Robert Edward, of Harvieston; living in 1781.

84. (Rev.) JAMES, of Kinneff, bap. Jan. 9, 1745, at Kinneff; d. Aug. 5, 1781; unmarried. (For particulars of him, see Part I, Chap. III).

85. (Rev.) JOHN, bap. Dec. 15, 1745, at Kinneff. He was licensed as a preacher Oct. 14, 1767; resigned July 3, 1771; became a dissenting minister to England. No further particulars.

86. (Dr.) ROBERT BRUCE, of Louisa, Va., bap. at Kinneff (as "Robert," with no middle name), Dec. 13, 1747; d. at Louisa, 1824; m. Mary Pottie, of Louisa, Va. No children. (For further particulars, see Part I, Chap. III).

87. PATRICK, bap. at Kinneff, Dec. 15, 1752; probably d. before 1781.

CHILDREN OF JAMES HONEYMAN (63) AND ELIZABETH GOULDING:

88. MARY, of Newport, bap. Nov. 25, 1733; d. Apr. 14, 1771; m., Aug. 22, 1753, Jeremiah Brown, who was b. Nov. 8, 1729, and died Aug. 12, 1764. He was the son of John Brown and Jane Lucas, the latter being the great-granddaughter of John Eliot, the "Indian Apostle."

89. ABIGAIL, bap. Nov. 9, 1735; d. (about) May 3, 1771; m., Jan. 25, 1756, Hon. Joseph Wanton, Jr. (s. of Governor Joseph Wanton), who d. in New York City, Aug. 8, 1780. (For notice of Hon. Joseph Wanton, Jr., see Part I, Chapter V). The funeral sermon on the occasion of her death was preached by Rev. George Bisset (who subsequently married her sister, Penelope Honyman), and it was published in pamphlet form. Hon. Joseph Wanton subsequently m., Jan. 22, 1775, Sarah Brenton (dau. of Jahleel Brenton), who d. July 19, 1787, aged thirty-five, but not until after she had again m., Dec. 13, 1784, William Atherton.

90. ELIZABETH, of Newport, b. (about) 1737 (?); m. Sept. 30, 1761, William Wanton. She was living in 1778. Just what relation there was between this William Wanton and Col. Joseph Wanton, who married Abigail (89) I have not ascertained. Elizabeth has been

stated to be the seventh child, but clearly she was b. earlier, having married in 1761. (For ch., see *infra*).

91. PENELOPE, of Newport, bap. Aug. 18, 1739; d. Aug. 2, 1816, at Frederickton, N. Bruns.; m., Apr. 25, 1773, Rev. George Bisset, minister of Trinity Church, who d. Mar. 3, 1788, at St. Johns, N. Bruns. She was always called "Polly." (For other particulars of him, see Part I., Chap. V.; for ch., see *infra*).

92. JAMES, bap. Aug. 12, 1740; d. in infancy.

93. CATHERINE, of Newport, bap. Aug. 23, 1741; d. Dec. 21, 1815; m. (1) William Tweedy, who was b. (about) 1736 and d. May 23, 1782, "in his 46th year." (2) May 29, 1785, Col Henry Sherbourne, who was b. (about) 1747, and who d. May 21, 1824. (As to William Tweedy and Colonel Sherbourne, see Part I., Chapter V.; for ch. by William Tweedy, see *infra*).

94. GEORGE GOULDING, of Newport, bap. Aug. 21, 1743; d. 1778, unmarried. There is a letter in existence concerning this George, published in the Newport Historical Magazine, Vol. II., p. 58, written by one Edward Thurston, Jr., to James Coggeshall, dated at Newport March 5, 1767, as follows:

"Your private affairs in my hands are in the same state as when you left us, except that George Honeyman hath gone to a voyage to Jamaica, I believe, merely, at the instance of his father to try whether he is immortal or not. When I first heard of his intending to go I went to the sheriff, who served the writ in your case and informed him of it, and that I should look to him for the money, should it hereafter appear that he had not taken sufficient bail. He seemed to be very thankful, but a few days after acquainted me that he had taken no other securities than Honeyman's (the father's) word, who assured him that he was about settling the affair, though he had never said one word to Mr. Cook or me about it." George was probably a "neer-do-well." His father, in his will, directed his executors to support him, but he died the same year in which his father died.

95. SUSANNAH, of Newport, bap. Apr. 20, 1746; d. Aug. 8, 1804, in England; m., Mar. 8, 1770, Abraham Redwood, Jr., (s. of Abraham Redwood* and Martha Coggeshall), who was b. Jan. 8, 1728, and d. 1788. (For ch., see *infra*).

*Abraham Redwood, Sr., was the son of Abraham Redwood, formerly of Bristol, England, and Mehitabel Lanford, of the Island of Antigua. He died in Newport in 1772, and belonged to the Society of Friends. He was the first of that name to go to Rhode Island. His son Abraham, designated in the text as Abraham, Sr., gave £500 in 1747 with which to purchase books in London, and in August of that year the Redwood Library was incorporated. This is, to-day, one of the great institutions of Newport. The building to house the library was constructed in 1748 and still stands. It is known as a thoroughly classical

- 96. JAMES, bap. July 15, 1750; d. young.
- 97. ROBERT, bap. Dec. 8, 1751; d. young.
- 98. JOHN, bap. May 20, 1753; d. Mar. 16, 1782; m. Elizabeth
———, who survived him.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM MUMFORD AND ELIZABETH HONYMAN (64):

- (1). ELIZABETH MUMFORD, of Newport, b. 1732; d. Mar. 30, 1760; m., Oct. 31, 1759, Samuel Goldthwait, merchant.
- (2). CECILIA MUMFORD, bap. Aug. 15, 1734.
- (3). WILLIAM MUMFORD, bap. July 10, 1735. -

CHILDREN OF PATRICK HONYMAN (75) AND MARGARET MACKAY:

99. (Sir) WILLIAM, of Smyllum, Armadale, b. Sept. 6, 1756; d. June 5, 1825; m., 1777, Mary McQueen (eldest daughter of Robert McQueen, who was Baron Bingfield and Lord Braxfield). He was Lord of Sessions 1797, and of Justiciary 1799, resigning in 1811. He was created Baronet, May 19, 1804. He built Smyllum Castle (a view of which appears elsewhere). He was the eldest of twenty children of Sir Patrick Honyman. (For further particulars, see Part I, Chapter III; for ch., see *infra*).

- 100. JANET.
- 101. MARY.
- 102. MARGARET.
- 103. BARBARA.
- 104. ELIZABETH.

CHILDREN OF PATRICK HONYMAN (75) AND MARGARET SINCLAIR:

- 105. PATRICK, bap. at Orphir, Orkney, Sept. 26, 1766.
- 106. ROBERT, Admiral in the British Navy and M. P. for Orkney, bap. at Orphir, Dec. 11, 1767; d. August, 1848; m., but name of wife unknown. (For further particulars of him, see Part I, Chapter III; for ch., see *infra*).
- 107. JAMES, bap. at Orphir, Feb. 11, 1769.
- 108. ANDREW, b. at Orphir, June 28, 1770.
- 109. JOHN, of Lyons, France, b. at Orphir, Oct. 7, 1771; m. Miss

building and was from a design by Mr. Harrison, the assistant architect of Blenheim in England, which, when it was built, "surpassed any structure then in England." The Newport structure was somewhat damaged in the Revolutionary War, and some books were carried away by the British soldiers. One of the grandsons of Abraham Redwood, Sr., residing in London, whose name was also Abraham, made a further donation to the institution in 1834, the gift consisting of the Redwood homestead estate in Newport, which the donor had inherited from his father. By 1764 the Library was possessed of 1,516 volumes, and now (1908), it has about 48,000 volumes.

Howditch. He was a wealthy silk weaver of Lyons. (For ch., see *infra*).

110. GEORGE, b. at Orphir, Feb. 21, 1773.

111. MINGO, b. at Orphir, May 25, 1774.

112. JOSEPH, b. at Orphir, June 1, 1775.

113. SAMUEL, bap. at Orphir, Oct. 31, 1776.

114. MARY (2nd), who married a Bertram.

115. CATHERINE, who married, Nov. 22, 1801, at Edinburgh, Montgomery Granville John Stewart, brother to the Earl of Galloway and member of parliament for Kirkcudbright, elected in 1803, 1806 and 1807. One of her daughters married a Sewell, who located in Quebec, Canada, and is said to have had children: ANNIE, SUSAN, MARY, MONTGOMERY, ALEXANDER.

116. MARGARET SINCLAIR, of Edinburgh, b. (about) 1783; d. Apr. 27, 1823; m. Walter Burns, of Edinburgh, as his second wife, who was born (about) 1778 and d. Mar. 14, 1838. He was an upholsterer of Edinburgh and a son of Alexander Bruce Burns. His first wife, Christian Bruce, d. May 27, 1813, aged thirty-one, by whom he had a daughter HELEN, who d. Aug. 6, 1819, aged thirteen, and a son WALTER, who d. Apr. 13, 1831, aged twenty-three. (For ch. by Margaret S. Honyman, see *infra*).

117. CECILIA.

118. ANNE.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM WANTON AND ELIZABETH HONEYMAN (90):

(1). ELIZABETH WANTON.

(2). RUTH WANTON.

CHILD OF REV. GEORGE BISSET AND PENELOPE HONEYMAN (91):

(1). JAMES BISSET, bap. May 23, 1774.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM TWEEDY AND CATHERINE HONEYMAN (93):

(1). FREELove SOPHIA TWEEDY, b. 1764; d. May 2, 1829; m. (1) Simon Pease; (2), Sept., 1782, Hon Francis Malbone, who was b. Mar. 30, 1759. She was the only one of two of the eight children of William Tweedy to survive the age of infancy, as appears by the church or tombstone records, as given below, and the only one to marry. Mr. Malbone became U. S. Senator, and d. in office, Feb. 20, 1809. Congress voted a monument in Washington to his memory. They had a dau., Margaret Saunders Malbone, who d. Nov. 2, 1782, "aged 16 mos., 10 days;" and a dau., FreeloVe Sophia Malbone, who

became the wife of Dr. Edmund T. Waring, in 1803. She d. in 1823 and Dr. Waring in 1835.

(2). ELIZABETH HONEYMAN TWEEDY, who d. Oct. 25, 1765, only a few days old.

(3). JOHN TWEEDY, b. (about) Aug., 1769; d. Feb. 16, 1770, "aged 6 months."

(4). JAMES TWEEDY, b. Feb. 11, 1770; d. Oct. 19, 1770, "aged 8 mos., 8 days."

(5). ABIGAIL TWEEDY, b. (about) Dec. 1771; d. Oct. 19, 1772, "aged 10 months."

(6). ELIZABETH TWEEDY, b. (about) 1776; d. Nov. 20, 1795, "in her 20th year."

(7). SARAH TWEEDY, bap. July 22, 1779, d. Sept. 10, 1780.

(8). WILLIAM CRAWFORD TWEEDY, bap. Aug. 7, 1781; d. Sept. 20, 1781, "aged 5 months."

CHILDREN OF ABRAHAM REDWOOD, JR., AND SUSANNAH HONEYMAN

(95):

(1). MARTHA REDWOOD, who d. 1772, "aged 10 months."

(2). LANGFORD WILLIAM REDWOOD; d. at Flushing; m., May, 1811, Eleanor Williamson. No ch.

(3). ABIGAIL T. MARTHA REDWOOD, who m. Baron Jean Conrad, of Hottingnar, and had five children. (For his descendents, see "Newport Hist. Mag.," Vol. 1, p. 12).

CHILDREN OF SIR WILLIAM HONYMAN (99) AND MARY McQUEEN:

119. ROBERT, b. about 1782; d. Nov. 20, 1809, at the age of twenty-seven. He was Lieutenant-Colonel of the 18th Fort, and distinguished himself in Egypt as aid-de-camp to Sir Ralph Abercrombie (whose life he saved); also at the capture of the Cape of Good Hope under Sir David Baird; and in the Island of Jamaica, where he d. of fever. He was also of the 93rd Highlanders, Colonel of the 18th Irish Regiment, and Member of Parliament from Orkney.

120. SIR RICHARD BEMPTDE VANDEN JOHNSTONE, who succeeded his father as baronet, b. 1787; d. Feb. 23, 1842; m., about 1813, Elizabeth Campbell. In 1812 was a Member of Parliament for the Orkneys. He had unfortunate differences with his wife, who was obliged to prove her marriage in 1831 in the House of Lords. The proceedings leading up to this event are detailed in the volume, "Kirkwall in the Orkneys," pp. 280-281, and need not here be recited. (For ch., see *infra*).

121. SIR ORD JOHN, who succeeded as baronet to his brother on the latter's death in 1842; was b. Mar. 25, 1794; d. Jan. 27, 1863; m., Apr. 7, 1818, Elizabeth Essex (dau. of Admiral George Bowen, of Coton Hall, Salop), who d. Oct. 28, 1864. He resided in later life in Twickenham, Middlesex, England. He was Lieutenant-Colonel of the Grenadier Guards in his early life, and a distinguished officer, who "led the forlorn hope at Bergen-op-Zoom" in 1814. (For ch., see *infra*).

122. WILLIAM, b. 1797; d. 1827; m., 1815, Catherine Thomson, of Mansfield, Ayrshire. (For ch., see *infra*).

123. CATHERINE JOHNSTONE who m., Nov. 15, 1830, Alexander Dallas, Esq.

124. MARY.

125. MARGARET, who d. Sept. 17, 1844.

126. SARAH ANNE JEMIMA, who d. Feb. 17, 1885; unmarried. (Order of foregoing uncertain).

CHILDREN OF ADMIRAL ROBERT HONYMAN (106) AND ————:

127. ROBERT, of the 39th Foot.

128. ELIZABETH, who m. General Hodgson.

CHILDREN OF JOHN HONYMAN (109) AND ———— HOWDITCH:

129. MARGARET.

130. HANNAH, who m. Rev. Adolphe Frédéric Monod, the well-known Protestant minister of France. Rev. Mr. Monod was b. at Copenhagen, Denmark, Jan. 21, 1802; d. in Paris Apr. 6, 1856. He was educated at Geneva, and held to the same views in regard to the Divinity of the Saviour as his noted elder brother, Rev. Frédéric Joel Jean Gérard Monod, also of Paris (the organizer of the Free church of France) viz.: that acknowledgment of Christ as Divine should be insisted upon as a condition of church membership. He became one of the pastors of the Reformed church in Lyons, where he met and married Miss Honyman. He was later dismissed from this church in consequence of his rigid adherence to evangelical principles. He then became professor in the Theological School at Montauban, and, in 1849, on the secession of his brother from the National Protestant church of France, he was invited to fill his brother's place at the Oratoire in Paris, a post he held until his death. He had a high reputation as a pulpit orator, and was the author of various works, including "Lucille," "St. Paul," "La Femme," and various discourses.

Some of his works were translated into English. They had six children; names not ascertained.

131. WILLIAM.

132. MARY.

CHILDREN OF WALTER BURNS AND MARGARET S. HONYMAN (116):

MARGARET SINCLAIR HONYMAN BURNS, b. 1823; d. 1846; m., April, 1845, Rev. Patrick Anderson, of New Lanark, who was b. 1805 and d. 1868. Her daughter, Mrs. M. H. Stein, of Kirkfield, located near Lanark, is one of the best informed and most intelligent Scotch women whom the writer has the pleasure of personally knowing. She entertained the writer beautifully in her home in 1906, and has given much aid in the matter of her ancestry by various communications. She m., Mar. 17, 1870, Archibald Hyndman Stein, barrister-at-law of Lincoln's Inn, London, and they have children and grandchildren; a most interesting family.

(There were two other children, who died in infancy).

CHILDREN OF SIR RICHARD B. V. J. HONYMAN (120) AND ELIZABETH CAMPBELL:

132a. ELIZABETH, b. May 27, 1814; d. Feb., 1886; m., 1836, William Gillespie.

132b. ALEXA, b. May 27, 1816.

CHILDREN OF SIR ORD JOHN HONYMAN (121) AND ELIZABETH BOWEN:

133. (Sir) GEORGE ESSEX, Judge of Common Pleas of Middlesex, England, b. Jan. 22, 1819; d. Aug. 16, 1875; m., Nov. 26, 1860, Annie Johanna Thirkettle (dau. of Virtue Thirkettle of Kingston-on-Thames), who d. Jan. 13, 1881. He had one daughter, who died in infancy. (For particulars of him, see Part I., Chapter III).

134. (Sir and Rev.) WILLIAM MACDONALD, of Coton Hall, Whitchurch, Shropshire, present baronet, b. Aug. 31, 1820; living; m., June 25, 1863, Jane Dorothea, daughter of Major Bowen, of Pantyberry, Pembrokeshire. He graduated at Oxford University (Worcester College) in 1845, and took the honorary degree of M.A. in 1847. He has also been J.P. for Shropshire. He was at one time curate of Stoke-on-Terne. In 1880 his town residence was at Black Heath, London. An English work concerning men of title states that his favorite recreation is "shooting and beagling."

135. MARY HESTER LILLIE ROSALIE, who m., Jan. 2, 1868, Rev. Thomas Beercroft, of Meer Hall, Worcestershire, and died Dec. 11, 1897. Child: ELIZABETH HESTER GEORGIANA MARIE ORD BEERCROFT.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM HONYMAN (122) AND CATHERINE THOMSON:

136. WILLIAM THOMSON, b. 1819; d. Feb. 10, 1832.

137. MARY MACQUEEN THOMSON, who d. Jan. 16, 1899; m., Aug., 1836, Michael Carmichael, Esq., of Eastend, Lanarkshire, who d. Sept. 18, 1875. (For ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF MICHAEL CARMICHAEL, ESQ., AND MARY M. T. HONYMAN (137):

(1). MAURICE CARMICHAEL, born Feb. 7, 1841; m., Sept. 25, 1871, Alice Isabella Henrietta, dau. of Col. Walker Drummond, Bart. He was Captain of the 92nd Gordon Highlanders. Children: (a) MICHAEL HENRY DRUMMOND, b. July 29, 1875. (b) MARY FRANCES MARGARET. (c) EDITH GERTRUDE.

(2). MICHAEL WILLIAM ALBERT CARMICHAEL, b. Apr. 28, 1851.

(3). JOHN ALSTON HAY CARMICHAEL, b. Dec. 29, 1860.

(4). CATHERINE CARMICHAEL, of Ashby Grange, Annin.

(5) MARY JANE DOUGLAS CARMICHAEL, m., Sept. 19, 1867, Henry John Coventry. Children: (a) GEORGE HENRY DOUGLAS. (b) MICHAEL WILLIAM. (c) FREDERICK SATTERTHWAITE. (d) CHARLES EDWARD. (e) IDA MARY.

(6). WILHELMINA CARMICHAEL, m., Nov. 16, 1875, Richard Rostron Young, Lieutenant-Colonel. Child: LAURENCE WILLIAM.

NOTE.—The direct line from Bishop Andrew Honyman to the above last survivor of the "baronial" line runs as follows, (the numerals before each name indicating where the person can be found in the preceding genealogy):

(1). Bishop Andrew Honyman, 1619-1676.

(17). Robert Honyman, Esq., 1670(?)—1747.

(53). William Honyman, Esq., 1706(?)—1758.

(75). Patrick Honyman, Esq., — 1798.

(99). Sir William Honyman, Bart., 1756-1825.

(121). Sir Ord John Honyman, Bart., 1794-1863.

(134). Sir (Rev.) William Macdonald Honyman, Bart., 1820—

The baronetcy, however, runs somewhat otherwise, as the inherited title went to brothers in default of male issue. Accordingly, we find the actual line of baronetcy thus:

(99). Sir William, 1st Bart.

(120). Sir Richard-Bemptde, 2nd Bart. (son of Sir William).

(121). Sir Ord John, 3rd Bart. (brother to Sir Richard Bemptde).

(133). Sir George-Essex, 4th Bart. (son to Sir Ord John).

(134). Sir (Rev.) William Macdonald, 5th Bart. (brother to Sir George-Essex).

The Order of Baronets was created in England by patent of King James I. in 1611, and was first conferred in Scotland by King Charles I. in 1625. Originally intended for landed proprietors only, who were supposed to be "among the best descended gentlemen," and who could pay a pretty large sum of money into the Royal exchequer for the honor, it was afterward extended to include various men noted for intellectual pre-eminence, so that Herschell, Peel, Scott, Bulwer, Lubbock, and others became baronets. Baronets are put down in the court books as in the twenty-second degree of prestige.

CHAPTER X.

SOME MISCELLANEOUS SCOTCH LINES.

Note—The families following are arranged in alphabetical order, and the names and dates—often exceedingly meagre—have been furnished to the author by some one or more members of these families. Correspondence to enlarge these facts have not been successful.

DESCENDANTS OF ALEXANDER (?) HONEYMAN, OF FALKIRK, SCOTLAND.

This Mr. HONEYMAN, whose first name was probably Alexander, but may have been William, was an architect at Falkirk. He married Margaret Ogilvie, of Glasgow, who was born Oct. 18, 1818, and died July 22, 1879. The dates of his birth and death are not stated. After his death, his widow married again. Concerning him, Mrs. W. C. Chapman, of Adelaide, South Australia, his granddaughter, thus writes:

"My father" (William) "was reserved and did not say much about his parents. He and his eldest brother, Alexander, spent the early years of their life at sea. Father told me that he was born at Falkirk, Scotland; that his mother's maiden name was Ogilvie; that her people were ship-builders living at Glasgow. He spoke of his father as being an architect and a very clever man, but did not state what his father's name was. However, William and Alexander were favourite names. His mother married again. Alexander was father's only brother, and some years older. He was a well educated man." William is spoken of as a superior man in moral and "gentlemanly" qualities.

Alexander's (?) children were (order not certain):

- 138. ALEXANDER, of Camperdown, Victoria, Australia.
- 139. WILLIAM, of Port Elliot, South Australia, who m. (about) 1850, Ann McKague of County Monaghan, Ireland. (For ch., see infra).
- 140. ANNIE, deceased.
- 141. MARGARET, of Green Ponds, Tasmania, m. a Foster.
- 142. JANE, deceased.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM HONEYMAN (139) AND ANN MCKAGUE:

- 143. ALEXANDER, deceased.
- 144. MARGARET, deceased.

- 145. ANNIE, of 157 Hindley St., Adelaide, So. Australia, b. 1857; living; m., 1881, W. C. Chapman.
 - 146. JANE, of Denver, Colo., b. 1860; living; m., about 1884, H. Matthews.
 - 147. GEORGE, of Port Victor, So. Australia, b. 1862; living; married.
 - 148. PETER, of Port Elliott, So. Australia, b. 1864; living.
 - 149. WILLIAM, of Murry Bridge, So. Australia, b. 1867; living.
 - 150. HUGH FRANCIS, of Talum Bend, So. Australia, b. 1872; living.
-

DESCENDANTS OF GEORGE HONEYMAN, OF LARGO, SCOTLAND.

GEORGE HONEYMAN was a farmer and linen weaver, who owned an estate near Largo, Fife, Scotland, named Birse-i-mire; d. (about) 1845. His wife was Janet Pearson. Their children were:

151. THOMAS, of California, b. (about) 1815; d. (about) 1851; m., (about) 1841, in Edinburgh, Elizabeth Miller née Elizabeth Crawford. Soon after his marriage he left for Wellington, New Zealand, where his children (except George) were born. About 1850, attracted by the gold discoveries in California, he went there, alone, his wife returning to Scotland. He wrote several letters to her, and then was reported dead. His widow died in 1877. (For ch., see *infra*).

- 152. ANN, of Paltihead, Fife; deceased; m. Daniel Dandee.
- 153. JANE, deceased.
- 154. ELIZABETH, of Lindsay St., Dundee; m. George Robertson.
- 155. JESSIE, d. young.

CHILDREN OF THOMAS HONEYMAN (151) AND ELIZABETH C. MILLER:

- 156. ADA, of Edinburgh, b. 1840; d. 1863; m. (1) James Rodger; (2) Robert Paterson.
- 157. GARLAND, of Edinburgh, b. 1843; d. 1852.
- 158. WILLIAM CRAWFORD, of Cremona Villa, Newport, Fife, author and composer, b. 1845; living; m., June 26, 1872, Annie Cassels. (For particulars of him, see Part I, Chapter VIII; for ch., see *infra*).
- 159. JESSIE, of Edinburgh, b. 1846; living; m. George Clapper-ton. Ch.: ALICE, JESSIE, GEORGINA, ERNEST.
- 160. GEORGE, b. 1850; d. 1851.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM C. HONEYMAN (158) AND ANNIE CASSELS:

161. LIZA, b. in Edinburgh; living; unmarried. (For sketch of her, see Part I, Chapter VIII).

(There were five others, who d. in infancy).

DESCENDANTS OF HENRY HONEYMAN, OF KELSO, SCOTLAND.

HENRY HONEYMAN, of Kelso, Roxburghshire, Scotland, was born in 1760, and died in 1837. He married (1), 1788, Ann Elliot; and (2) 1810, Elizabeth Renton. He had at least two children by his first wife, namely:

162. DAVID, b. 1790.

163. GEORGE, b., at Kelso, Mar. 30, 1792; d. 1856. He was a miller, and perhaps later a baker and confectioner, who resided in Clephane Road, Canonbury, London. He m. (1) Elizabeth Hardy and (2), 1842, Ann Hall. One descendant says he had three wives, by one of whom (name unknown), he had a son, John, who early came to the United States. (For ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF GEORGE HONEYMAN (163) AND ELIZABETH HARDY:

164. WILLIAM, of Melbourne, Australia. He went to Australia about 1859; m. and is said to have had a large family there.

165. HENRY, of Providence, R. I., b. in Kelso, Scotland, May 1828; d. Mar. 1880; m., 1848, Marie Lock, of Southampton, England, who d. Jan. 1, 1880. He was in business in Cheapside and Islington, London, until 1872, when he came over to Rhode Island. (For ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF GEORGE HONEYMAN (163) AND ANN HALL:

166. GEORGE, of 40 Anbert Park, Highbury, London, b. 1850; living; retired; m., 1871, Susannah Kate West. (For ch., see *infra*).

167. WALTER, of Sydney, Australia, b. 1858; living; unmarried. He is an Australian bushman.

CHILDREN OF HENRY HONEYMAN (165) AND MARIE LOCK:

168. JOHN, of Sandy Mount, Tottingham, London, b. April, 1849; living. He is a baker and confectioner.

168a. GEORGE, b. 1856; d. 1858.

169. BESSIE, of Providence, R. I., b. Sept. 17, 1857; living; m., Dec. 7, 1879, William R. Marchant. Ch.: MARIA LOUISE, b. Nov. 10,

1880; BESSIE SYRENA, b. June 23, 1882; HENRY ALEXANDER, b. Jan. 23, 1884; WILLIAM LOCK, b. Nov. 24, 1889; OLIVE MARGUERITE, b. Nov. 26, 1893.

170. HENRY WALTER, of 129 Trenton St., Pawtuxet, R. I., b. Feb. 28, 1859; living; m., Nov. 28, 1883, Katrine MacMackin, of Glasgow. He is one of the superintendents of the factories of the Textile-Finishing Machinery Co., of Providence. (For ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF GEORGE HONEYMAN (166) AND SUSANNAH K. WEST:

171. KATE.

172. EVA.

173. GEORGE, of 159 Gilmore Place, Edinburgh, historical decorator, b. June, 1876; living; m., 1900, Virginia Susanati Schulze-Zache. (For ch., see *infra*).

173a. MINNIE.

173b. HILDA.

173c. WALTER, of Anbert Park, Highbury, London, b. Sept. 1, 1888; living; unmarried.

CHILDREN OF HENRY W. HONEYMAN (170) AND KATRINE MAC-MACKIN:

173d. KATRINE CAMERON, b. Nov. 1, 1885; living.

173e. MARIE LOCK, b. Apr. 5, 1890; living.

173f. HENRY WALTER, Jr., b. Mar. 19, 1892; living.

CHILDREN OF GEORGE HONEYMAN (173) AND VIRGINIA S. SCHULZE-ZACHE:

173g. FRANCES, b. 1902; living.

173h. THELMA, b. 1904; d. 1906.

DESCENDANTS OF HENRY HONEYMAN, OF LONDON, ENGLAND.

HENRY HONEYMAN was a native of Fife, or Forfarshire, Scotland, but early removed to London, where he was at one time in the excise or customs department of the city, and at one time a victualler. He resided at 84 Little Hermitage Street in 1792. His wife is supposed to have been Jane Johnson. His children were:

174. MARGARET, b. Dec. 15, 1785.

175. JEAN, b. Nov. 15, 1787.

176. HENRY, b. Mar. 20, 1790.

177. THOMAS JOHN, of 37 Great Queen St., London, b. May 8,

1792; d. Dec. 10, 1870; m., Sept. 21, 1820, Hepzibah Nichols. (For particulars of him, see Part I, Chapter VIII; for ch., see *infra*).

178. CHRISTIAN, b. Mar. 18, 1794.

CHILDREN OF THOMAS J. HONEYMAN (177) AND HEPZIBAH NICHOLS:

179. ELIZA HEPZIBAH, b. Dec. 4, 1821; d. Sept. 1883, at Cumberwell, London, S. E.

180. JEAN, b. May 24, 1823; deceased; m. Frederick Moss. They went to Quebec, Canada. Mr. Moss was at one period a commercial traveler for Boyd & Co., wholesale drapers in London. Ch.: FREDERICK, deceased; HENRY; CHARLES, deceased.

181. THOMAS JOHN, b. Oct. 13, 1824; d. May 1, 1874; unmarried.

182. MARY, b. Oct. 25, 1827; living; m. (1) James Burton and (2) William Elliott. No ch.

183. JAMES NICHOLS, of 37 Great Queen St., London, b. Dec. 26, 1825; d. Sept. 22, 1903; m., Apr. 11, 1858, Jane Johnson. (For particulars of him, see Part I, Chapter VIII; for ch., see *infra*).

184. HENRY, of Bradshaw Street, Old Kent Road, London, b. Apr. 16, 1829; d. Apr., 1882; m. Mary Ann Middlemas. He was barrister clerk for about twenty-five years to Mr. Baylis, afterward Judge Baylis. (For ch., see *infra*).

185. ROBERT, of 37 Great Queen Street, London, b. Feb. 21, 1831; living; unmarried. He was been a lithographer, but is retired.

186. FREDERICK, of London, b. Jan. 23, 1835; d. Apr., 1906; m. a Miss Hemmings. No ch.

187. ELIZABETH HELEN, of Balham, London, b. Aug. 7, 1838; living; m. Thomas Goff. Ch.: FREDERICK; NELLIE.

188. CECILIA, b. about 1840; d. young.

CHILDREN OF JAMES N. HONEYMAN (183) AND JANE JOHNSON:

189. EDITH, b. Apr. 13, 1859; d. July 7, 1859.

190. CLARA, of 37 Great Queen Street, London, b. Sept. 9, 1860; living; unmarried.

191. JAMES FREDERICK SPENCER, of 164 Broomwood Road, Clapham Com., London, S. W., b. Nov. 5, 1861; living; m., May 24, 1892, Sarah Stoney. (For ch., see *infra*).

192. NELLIE, of 49 Park Ave., South Cronehead, London, b. Mar. 8, 1863; living; m., W. H. Kimshead. Four ch.

- 193. ALFRED, b. Aug. 18, 1865; living; unmarried.
- 194. HARRY, b. Aug. 9, 1866; d. Aug., 1867.
- 195. KATE, b. Dec. 10, 1867; living; unmarried.
- 196. CHARLES, b. Feb. 18, 1869; d. Jan. 11, 1871.
- 197. CECILIA, b. Aug. 27, 1870; d. June 9, 1873.
- 198. FLORENCE, b. Sept., 1871; d. Sept. 1871.
- 199. EDWARD, b. Nov. 13, 1872; living; m., Mar. 19, 1898, Marie Butler. (For ch., see *infra*).
- 200. JENNIE, b. May 27, 1875; living; unmarried.
- 201. ETHEL, b. Jan. 5, 1878; d. Nov. 4, 1885.
- 202. ELSIE, b. Mar. 25, 1879; d. Feb. 1, 1880.

CHILDREN OF HENRY HONEYMAN (184) AND MARY A. MIDDLEMAS:

- 203. MARGARET.
- 204. HENRY.
- 205. JESSIE.
- 206. MARY ANNE.
- 207. KATE.

CHILDREN OF JAMES F. SPENCER HONEYMAN (191) AND SARAH STONEY:

- 208. GLADYS MAY, b. Apr., 1893; living.
- 209. ELSIE FRANCES, b. Jan, 1895; living.
- 210. KENNETH NICHOLS, b. Jan., 1897; living.
- 211. ALEXANDER SPENCER, b. Nov., 1899; living.
- 212. PHYLLIS, b. Mar., 1901; living.
- 213. MARJORIE KATE, b. Sept., 1905; living.

CHILDREN OF EDWARD HONEYMAN (199) AND MARIE BUTLER:

- 214. ALEXANDER.
- 215. CORALIE.
- 216. LAWRENCE.

DESCENDANTS OF JAMES HONEYMAN, OF CERES, SCOTLAND.

JAMES HONEYMAN, of Ceres, Fife, Scotland, died about 1809, and is said to have had five sisters who were married. He is, perhaps, the James, born Feb. 14, 1762, son of Thomas Honeyman and Helen Kinnier, mentioned in Part III., under "Ceres Parish." Only one of his children, however, grew up and raised a family. This child was:

217. THOMAS, of Fife, b. (about) 1801; d. July 10, 1869; m. Jeannie Morris, who was b. (about) 1805 and d. Feb. 1, 1875. They are buried in Dalry Cemetery, Edinburgh. (For ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF THOMAS HONEYMAN (217) AND JEANNIE MORRIS:

218. WILLIAM, of Pliny Court, Hartford, Conn., b. 1827; d. May 23, 1907; m. (1) Helen F. Purddie, deceased; (2) Mary Keiler, deceased. He was a farmer, and came to America in 1874 with his sister, Margaret. By H. F. P. he had two daughters and one son; and M. K. was the mother of PHILLIP STEWART HONEYMAN, golflist, who was b. 1870, at St. Andrews, Scotland, and who m., Jan. 26, 1898, at Lenox, Mass., M. E. Mahaman.

Philip S. Honeyman is one of the most successful golf players in America, and is now the regular professional of the Cincinnati Golf Club in East Hill, Cincinnati. He has devoted the greater part of his life to the study and development of that game. He came to the United States from St. Andrews in 1893, joining the Southampton (L. I.) Country Club, since which he has been either manager of the course or instructor, at the following named golf clubs: Meadowbrook, Hempstead, L. I.; Lenox, Mass.; Tuxedo, N. Y.; Ardsley-on-the-Hudson; Hotel Champlain, New York; North Hampton Country Club, Easton, Pa.; Riverton, N. J. (where he coached Miss Frances Griscon, the champion); Oyster Bay, L. I.; Fitchburg, Mass.; and Magnolia Springs, on the St. John River, Fla., in the winter season.

Mr. Honeyman, before his departure from Scotland, also had charge of prominent golf courses in the British Isles, principally the Hoyelake course, near London, and the one at Musselborough, Scotland. It was at the latter named course that he was closely associated with Willie Park, the noted professional.

Mr. Honeyman is said to play "a magnificent game." In 1895 he was the third in the open championship of the United States.

219. MARGARET, of Far Rockaway, Long Island, N. Y., who m. Robert Black, has three children, one of whom, Charles H., d. Sept. 18, 1872, aged 2 years and 7 months.

220. THOMAS, of Edinburgh, b. 1831; d. Oct., 1892; m. Agnes Robertson, who is living. He is said to have been "the largest dairyman in Scotland." (For ch., see *infra*).

221. CHARLES HILL, of 15 Moat St., Edinburgh, b. Mar., 1838; living; m. Christine Thompson. He is engaged in the coal business at 92 Dalry Road, Edinburgh. Has two ch.



MR. PHILIP S. HONEYMAN, CINCINNATI, O.
(The Noted Golfer).

Born 1870; living.

(Page 168).

- 222. JAMES, of Ravilleston, Edinburgh, b. 1842; d. Mar., 1900; m., Jane Clark. No children.
- 223. JOHN, of St. Andrews, b. 1844; d. July, 1895; unmarried.
- 224. ELIZABETH, of Edinburgh; living.

CHILDREN OF THOMAS HONEYMAN (220) AND AGNES ROBERTSON:

- 225. THOMAS, of Clunes, Spran Bridge, b. 1854; living; m. Janet Robertson. He is said to be the ninth in succession bearing the same name. Four children.
- 226. JEANNIE, b. 1856; deceased; m. Alexander Boyne. Two children.
- 227. HELEN, of Dundee, b. 1858; living; m. James Robertson. Five children.
- 228. AGNES, of Edinburgh, b. 1860; living; m. David Mitchell. No children.
- 229. MARGARET, of Edinburgh, b. 1861; living; unmarried.
- 230. WILLIAM, of 1045 Asylum Ave., Hartford, Conn., b. 1863; living; m., Apr. 12, 1893, Margaret E. Evarts. He learned the seed business in Edinburgh and came to America in 1884. (For ch., see *infra*).
- 231. RACHEL, of Edinburgh, b. 1865; living; m., William Arnott. Three children.
- 232. JEMIMA, of Edinburgh, b. 1867; living; m., James Weir. Two children.
- 233. ROBERT R., of Monghyr, Bengal, East India, b. 1868; living; m., 1902, in Calcutta, Isabella Boyd Burnet. He went to India in 1890 and is an active man there in the employ of the India Gen. Nav. & Railway Co. (For ch., see *infra*).
- 234. MARY, of Edinburgh, b. 1870; living; m., Charles Cunningham. One child.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM HONEYMAN (230) AND MARGARET E. EVARTS:

- 235. FREDERICK T., b. Apr. 13, 1894; living.
- 236. ROBERT E., b. Feb. 2, 1898; living.

CHILDREN OF ROBERT R. HONEYMAN (233) AND ISABELLA B. BURNET:

- 237. THOMAS, b. 1904; living.
- 238. ISOBEL, b. 1906; living.

DESCENDANTS OF JAMES HONEYMAN, OF DUNDEE, SCOTLAND.

JAMES HONEYMAN was born 1790 at Fruchie, Fife, Scotland; d. 1861, at Wilkie's Lane, Dundee. His wife was Catherine Muir. He was, first, a ploughman; then a laborer in a foundry. His children (besides two who d. in infancy) were:

239. EUPHEMIA, of Hilltown, Dundee, b. 1814; d. 1899; m. David Ogilvy.

240. JAMES, of Wilkie's Lane, Dundee, b. 1815; d. 1830.

241. HELEN, of Hawkhill, Dundee, b. 1826; living; m. James Forrester.

242. ANDREW, of 20 Grove St., Ferry Road, Dundee, b. at Ladybank, Fife, Feb. 1829; m. (1) Annie Banks, who d. 1875; (2) Jessie Robertson. (For ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF ANDREW HONEYMAN (242) AND ANNIE BANKS:

243. JEMIMA, of Catherine St., Dundee, b. 1856; living; m. George Malcolm. Ch.: JEMIMA, GEORGE, WILLIAM, MARGARET.

244. ANDREW, of Fleucher St., Dundee, b. 1858; living; m., 1881, Margaret Martin. (For ch., see *infra*).

245. DANIEL, of Sydney, Australia, b. 1863; m. Joan Scott. One child. He was not been heard from in some years.

246. ROBERT, of 52 Ure St., Dundee, b. (about) 1865; living; m., Dec. 20, 1889, Elizabeth Hutton. (For ch., seen *infra*).

247. JOHN, of Dundee, b. 1866; d. 1867.

248. ANNIE, of Dundee, deceased.

CHILDREN OF ANDREW HONEYMAN (242) AND JESSIE ROBERTSON:

249. WILLIAM ROBERTSON, of 126 Knox St., Montreal, Canada, b., in Dundee, Scotland, July 5, 1879; living; m. Helen Barnett. One child.

250. MARY, of 20 Grove St., Ferry Road, Dundee, living.

CHILDREN OF ANDREW HONEYMAN (244) AND MARGARET MARTIN:

251. ANDREW, of William St., Forebank, Dundee, b. 1881; d. 1883.

252. JOHN BROWN, of Benvie Road, Dundee, b. 1883; living; m., Dec. 1905, Mary Miller. (For ch., see *infra*).

253. BESSIE MARTIN, of Baxter St., Dundee, b. 1885; d. 1894.

254. ROBERT, of Fleucher St., Dundee, b. 1891; living.

255. DANIEL, of Fleucher St., Dundee, b. 1893; living.

256. HANNAH, of Fleucher St., Dundee (twin) b. 1893; living.

CHILDREN OF ROBERT HONEYMAN (246) AND ELIZABETH HUTTON:

- 257. WILLIAM, of 52 Ure St., Dundee, b. June 17, 1890; living.
- 258. ROBERT; d. in infancy.
- 258. ROBERT (2nd); d. in infancy.
- 260. ANNIE; d. in infancy.
- 261. DAVID (twin with Annie); d. in infancy.
- 262. ELIZABETH; living.

CHILD OF JOHN BROWN HONEYMAN (252) AND MARY MILLER:

- 263. EVA MILLER, b. 1906; living.

DESCENDANTS OF JAMES HONEYMAN, OF KINGSKETTLE, SCOTLAND.

JAMES HONEYMAN of Kingskettle, Fife, Scotland, was born Jan. 20, 1791; and died July 15, 1854. He married Girzal Adams. Their children were:

- 264. ANDREW, of St. Andrews, Fife, b. 1816; d. 1878.
- 265. JAMES, of Springfield, Fife, b. 1817; d. 1880.
- 266. HELEN, of Kingskettle, b. 1819; d. 1891; m., John Haxton.
- 267. GRACE, of Kingskettle, b. 1823; living; m., James Blyth.
- 268. DAVID, of Kingskettle, b. Mar. 4, 1821; d. Apr. 18, 1901; m., Dec. 31, 1847, Betsey Mastedon, of Largo. (For ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF DAVID HONEYMAN (268) AND BETSEY MASTEDON:

- 269. ISABELLA BIRRELL, of Buckhard, b. July 27, 1849; living; m. Alexander Aitken, deceased.
- 269a. JAMES, of Glasgow, b. Oct. 30, 1851; living; m. Agnes Moir.
- 269b. GRACE ADAM, of Kingskettle, b. Nov. 29, 1853; living; m. James Balfour, deceased.
- 269c. GEORGE, of Kingskettle, b. Feb. 1, 1860; living; m., Nov. 23, 1883, Helen Glen. (For ch., see *infra*).
- 269d. DAVID, of Glasgow, b. Sept. 11, 1862; living; m. Annie Ross.
- 269e. JOHN KERRS MASTERTON, of Kingskettle, b. May 10, 1866; living; m. Maggie Stevenson.

CHILDREN OF GEORGE HONEYMAN (269c) AND HELEN GLEN:

- 270. DAVID, of Kingskettle, b. Jan. 1, 1881, living; unmarried.
- 271. MARY, of Kingskettle, b. May, 28, 1885; living; unmarried.

DESCENDANTS OF JAMES HONEYMAN, OF MONIMAIL, SCOTLAND.

JAMES HONEYMAN of Monimail, Fife, Scotland, was probably the son of John Honeyman and Christian Duncan of Falkland, baptisms of two of whose children are given in Part III, under "Falkland Parish." If so, he was baptised at Falkland Oct. 5, 1704, although one of his descendants gives his date of birth as "about 1700."

He doubtless descends from John, of Kingskettle, mentioned in 1595 as the receiver of a grant of land from King James VI. (See Part III, under "Records of the Great Seal"). He had several children, the name of one only being certainly known to his present living descendants, viz.:

272. WILLIAM, probably the same baptised in the Parish of Monimail, June 29, 1729; m. but name of wife unknown.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM HONEYMAN (272) AND ————:

273. CHRISTIAN, b. Dec. 23, 1762.

274. JAMES, b. Dec. 29, 1764. He m. and had two daughters, one, Jessie, who married a Mr. Kirk.

275. JOHN, of Springfield, b. Apr. 29, 1767. He was a fewer. He m. and had a daughter, Isabella, who m. a Mr. Mitchell.

276. WILLIAM, b. Mar. 3, 1769. He left no descendants.

277. DAVID, a fewer, of Springfield, b. Dec. 27, 1771; m. Jean Auchterlonie. (For ch., see *infra*).

278. ALEXANDER, a fewer, of Springfield, b. Sept. 21, 1774. He left no descendants.

279. GEORGE, of Springfield, b. May 18, 1778; d. in the Fall of 1871; m. Margaret Toddie. He and his children are buried in Monimail churchyard. (For ch., see *infra*).

280. AGNES, b. 1780; m. a Mr. Scott.

CHILDREN OF DAVID HONEYMAN (277) AND JEAN AUCHTERLONIE:

281. WILLIAM, of Springfield, Fife, b. 1794; d. July 3, 1866; m. (1) Helen Edemston, who died Jan. 11, 1839; (2) Janet Mackie, who was b. Aug. 27, 1806. William erected the house in Edenwood near Springfield, where he resided, and which is now owned by James Gillespie, Esq., of St. Andrews. (For ch., see *infra*).

282. THOMAS, of Springfield, b. 1803; d. 1881; m. Isabella Denmilne, who was b. 1803, and d. 1881. (For ch., see *infra*).

283. CHARLES, who m. (name of wife unknown). (For ch., see *infra*).

- 284. JANE, who m. a Mr. Smith.
- 285. GEORGE, who m. (name of wife unknown). (For ch., see *infra*).
- 286. AGNES, who m. Alexander Farquhar.
- 287. DAVID, who m. (name of wife unknown). (For ch., see *infra*).
- 288. ALEXANDER, who m. (name of wife unknown). For ch., see *infra*).
- 289. JANET, of Dunfermline, who m. Thomas Gillespie. Mr. Gillespie died in 1872. (For ch., see *infra*).
- 290. CATHERINE.

CHILDREN OF GEORGE HONEYMAN (279) AND MARGARET TODDIE:

- 291. GEORGE (supposed); died in infancy.
- 292. WILLIAM, of Springfield, Fife, b. 1817; d. Nov. 13, 1893; m. Isabella Aitchison, who d. Sept. 19, 1892. (For ch., see *infra*).
- 293. MARGARET, b. 1822; d. 1887; unmarried.
- 294. ALEXANDER, of Lord Russell Place, Edinburgh, b. 1819; d. 1904; m. Elizabeth ———, and had three children. His widow is living in Edinburgh.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM HONEYMAN (281) AND HELEN EDEMSTON:

- 295. WILLIAM, b. Apr. 26, 1829. He came to the United States in 1844, according to one account, or about 1851, according to another statement, and was not heard from afterward.
- 296. BARBARA, of Strathbog, Fife, b. Oct. 8, 1824; deceased; m. William Black. (For ch., see *infra*).
- 297. HELEN, of Springfield, Fife, b. May 7, 1837; d. Apr. 17, 1863.

CHILD OF WILLIAM HONEYMAN (281) AND JANET MACKIE:

- 298. WALTER JAMES, of Portland, Ore., merchant, b. at Springfield, Fife, Sept. 22, 1849; d. at Portland, June 4, 1904; m., Aug. 29, 1876, in Glasgow, Jessie Miller Ritchie, who was b. June 2, 1852, and is living. In giving an account to the writer (about 1900) of his recollections of his family in Scotland, Walter J. Honeyman said:

"My father, grandfather and great-grandfather were all born and lived in the very centre of the county of Fife, called the Bow of Fife, including the parishes and villages of Cupar, Springfield, Collessie, Monimail, Auchtermuchty, etc., and I think they originally received their grant of land from one of the Scottish kings who re-

sided at Falkland palace, on the west slope of the Lomond hills, for some services performed for the king. These parishes and villages lie in close proximity to Falkland. * * * My elder brother, William, emigrated to the U. S. about 1850 to 1852, and was never heard from after the first year. He would be about 70 years old, if alive. * * * He emigrated along with David Honeyman, a son of Charles, who died in the U. S. shortly after coming across. I had a visit last year from a second cousin, George A., a lawyer in Edinburgh, who has been to Dawson, Alaska.

"My grandfather planted a great many of the trees in the vicinity of Springfield, and several of his brothers were handloom linen weavers as were the Honeymans of Cupar. So were those about Auchtermuchty and Strathimlo. Some were masons and built, or assisted in building the principal mansions in that vicinity. Such as Lord Campbell's residence at Edenwood; Lady Crawford's Castle of The Priory, just facing Springfield; the Rankeillour mansion near Bow Fife; Melville House, belonging to the Leven family near Monimail; Sir David Lindsay's Monument of the Mount, and doubtless were also employed about Falkland Palace. Mr. Mitchell of Norwich, Conn., says he used to hear his mother say that one of the James, wandering in the woods, called at a peasant's house and asked him to guide him to Falkland Palace, and told him the King was there at present. This peasant had never seen the King, so was told that when they got to the Palace, he would know the King by the servants on the ground all lifting their hats. As the two approached the castle every servant took off his cap and the peasant said: "Either you or I must be the King for they all lift their caps as we approach."

(For a sketch of Walter J.'s life, see Part I, Chapter VIII; for ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF THOMAS HONEYMAN (282) AND ISABELLA DENMILNE:

299. MARGARET, of Cupar; living; m. David Taylor. Ch.: (1). JAMES, deceased; (2). ISABELLA; (3). MARGARET, of Winnipeg, Man., who is m.; (4). AGNES; (5). MARY.

300. DAVID, of Simpson Institute, Largo, Fife, b. Nov. 2, 1832; living; m. (1) Margaret Little Rathie, of Middlesex, England, who d. 1878, aged thirty-nine years; (2) 1897. Agnes Brown, of Rosburghshire. (For ch., see *infra*).

301. AGNES, of Springfield, Fife, who d. 1893.

302. WILLIAM, of Portland, Ore., b. June 9, 1840; d. Feb. 17,



MR. WALTER J. HONEYMAN,
Portland, Ore.
Born 1849; d. 1904. (Pages 136, 173).



MR. E. MAXWELL HONEYMAN,
Plainfield, N. J.
Born 1878; living. (Page 237).

1899; m., Jan. 27, 1864, Jane Clark Dawson, who is living at 193 King St., Portland. (For ch., see *infra*).

303. ISABELLA, of 9 Rosemont Bldg., Edinburgh, living; unmarried.

304. MARY, of Rose Cottage, Upper Largo, living; m. George Bisset. No ch.

CHILDREN OF CHARLES HONEYMAN (283) AND ————:

305. ELIZA; deceased; m. ———— Little.

306. DAVID; went to the United States 1851 or '52, and soon died, place and date unknown; unmarried.

307. AGNES, deceased; m. a Mr. Scott.

308. JANE, deceased.

309. ANDREW, deceased.

CHILDREN OF GEORGE HONEYMAN (285) AND ————:

310. WILLIAM, living.

311. DAVID, of Poughkeepsie, N. Y.; d. 1870.

312. CHARLES; said to have been a Colonel in the army; d. 1890.

313. GEORGE, living.

314. THOMAS, living.

315. JANET, living.

CHILDREN OF DAVID HONEYMAN (287) AND ————:

316. AGNES, of Australia.

317. MARY, of Australia.

CHILDREN OF ALEXANDER HONEYMAN (288) AND ————:

318. DAVID, of Fife.

319. WILLIAM, of Fife.

320. ELIZABETH, of Fife.

321. (Daughter; name not stated).

CHILDREN OF THOMAS GILLESPIE AND JANET HONEYMAN (289):

WILLIAM; DAVID; JOHN; THOMAS; JANE; CHARLES, and JAMES. William is living in New Zealand. James was b. Apr. 13, 1854; living; m. Christina W. H. Downie; resides at St. Andrews, and is an architect of high reputation; has eight children.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM HONEYMAN (292) AND ISABELLA AITCHISON:

322. GEORGE A., of 48 Cromwell Road, Patricroft, Manchester, England; b. Mar. 17, 1844; living; m. Agnes Stenhouse. He is a

practicing lawyer, who visited America in 1889, when he also went to Alaska.

323. ARTHUR, b. Oct. 31, 1845; d. in infancy.

324. JAMES SCOTT, of 22 Parsons Green, Edinburgh, b. Jan. 15, 1848; living; m. Agnes Pearson. He was an engineer and is an agent for the Royal Bank of Scotland.

325. MATTHEW N., of Haywarden, Kirkintilloch, Glasgow, b. May 7, 1850; living; m. Catherine Fuw. Business address, 77 St. Vincent St., Glasgow.

326. MARGARET, of Dunfermline, b. Oct. 7, 1852; living; m. James Forbes.

327. BETSY, b. Aug. 4, 1855; d. Oct. 1857.

328. ELIZABETH, of 47 Inch View Terrace, Edinburgh, b. Oct. 15, 1857; d. July 3, 1901; m. Robert Farmer.

329. MARY, of Glasgow, b. July 15, 1860; living; m., David P. Simpson.

330. ALEXANDER, of Bath Street, Glasgow, b. Mar. 29, 1863; living; m. Jessie Maxwell.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM BLACK AND BARBARA HONEYMAN (296):

(1). WILLIAM BLACK, who m. a Miss Scott of Edinburgh, and died in the Livingstonia Mission in Africa.

(2). GEORGE BLACK, accountant, of Edinburgh.

(3). FRANCES BLACK, living; married.

(4). CAROLINE BLACK, of Sedan Cottage, Melville Road, Ladybank, Fife, living; unmarried.

CHILDREN OF WALTER J. HONEYMAN (298) AND JESSIE M. RITCHIE:

331. WILLIAM, of Portland, Ore., b. at Dundee, Scotland, Apr. 28, 1878; d. at Portland, Jan. 16, 1886.

332. ARTHUR, of Portland, b. at Dundee, Scotland, July 14, 1880; living; m., Oct. 12, 1908, Carlotta Parker.

333. BRUCE RITCHIE, of Portland, b. there Dec. 30, 1884; living.

334. RUTH ALLEN, of Portland, b. there June 18, 1887; living.

335. KENNETH, of Portland, b. there Sept. 19, 1889; living.

336. GRACE WALLACE, of Portland, b. there Oct. 9, 1893; d. Jan. 17, 1898.

CHILDREN OF DAVID HONEYMAN (300) AND MARGARET L. RATHIE:

337. JANE L., who died in 1883, aged sixteen years.

338. ISABEL DENMILNE, b. 1869; living.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM HONEYMAN (302) AND JANE C. DAWSON:

339. THOMAS DENMILNE, merchant, of 193 King St., Portland, Ore., b. Mar. 11, 1866; living; m., Feb. 5, 1889, Jessie M. Lochhead, who d. Nov. 2, 1905. He is the head of the firm of the Honeyman Hardware Co., wholesale dealers in hardware, one of the largest and most enterprising and reputable dealers in hardware on the Pacific coast. (For ch., see *infra*).

340. JAMES DAWSON, of 200 St. Clair St., Portland, Ore., b. Oct. 5, 1868; living; m., Jan. 27, 1897, Myrtle Irene Smith. He is Vice-President of the Honeyman Hardware Co. (For ch., see *infra*).

341. WILLIAM DAVID, of Portland, Ore., b. Nov. 30, 1873; d. Apr. 17, 1878.

342. WALTER BENNETT, of 779 Hoyt St., Portland, Ore., b. Apr. 5, 1877; living; m., Feb. 1, 1900, Myrtle E. Ward. He is secretary of the Honeyman Hardware Co. (For ch., see *infra*).

343. DAVID TAYLOR, of 193 King St., Portland, Ore., b. Mar. 14, 1880; living; unmarried. He is treasurer of the Honeyman Hardware Co.

344. ETTA JANE, of 193 King St., Portland, Ore., b. Jan. 25, 1884; living; m., June 20, 1906, David Chambers Lewis.

CHILDREN OF THOMAS D. HONEYMAN (339) AND JESSIE M. LOCHHEAD:

345. MILDRED GENEVIEVE, of Portland, Ore., b. Sept. 21, 1890; living.

346. GRACE MYRTLE, of Portland, Ore., b. Mar. 21, 1892; living.

CHILDREN OF JAMES D. HONEYMAN (340) AND MYRTLE I. SMITH:

347. HELEN I., of Portland, Ore., b. Nov. 5, 1898; living.

348. RONALD J., of Portland, Ore., b. May 16, 1903; living.

349. WILLIAM, of Portland, Ore., b. Jan. 12, 1906; living.

CHILD OF WALTER B. HONEYMAN (342) AND MYRTLE E. WARD:

350. JANE, of Portland, Ore.

DESCENDANTS OF JAMES HONEYMAN, OF NEWBURGH, SCOTLAND.

James Honeyman was a resident of Falkland, Fife, Scotland, where he was born Mar. 4, 1791, but afterward removed to the vicinity of Newburgh. He died at Johnston Farm, Dunbog, Fife, at the home of a granddaughter, Apr. 4, 1873. He married Euphemia Anderson. His children were (order not certain):

351. JAMES, who d. in infancy.

352. JOHN, b. Feb. 2, 1821; d. Feb. 11, 1872, at Broomham, Ripe, Sussex, England; m., 1841, Margaret Ramsay, who was b. Mar. 12, 1821, and d. Oct. 3, 1867. He resided in various localities: at Lindores Abbey, Newburgh; Isle of Man, Isle of Wight, and in England. (For ch., see *infra*).

353. MARGARET STUART, of Newburgh, who d. Apr. 15, 1882; m. John Anderson, linen manufacturer, who d. May 8, 1876. (For ch., seen *infra*).

CHILDREN OF JOHN HONEYMAN (352) AND MARGARET RAMSAY:

354. JAMES, of Vancouver, British Columbia, b. Aug. 31, 1841; living; unmarried. Has retired from business.

355. EUPHEMIA, b. May 25, 1843; d. 1844.

356. JOHN, of Lindores Farm, Ladner, British Columbia, b. Mar. 31, 1845; living; m., Sept. 29, 1883, Helen Nicoll. (For ch., see *infra*).

357. WILLIAM ANDERSON, b. Nov. 1846; d. 1849.

358. AGNES, of Ladner, British Columbia, b. Sept. 4, 1848; living; m. A. De R. Taylor. No ch.

359. WILLIAM ANDERSON (2nd), b. May 1849; d. 1850.

360. THOMAS ANDERSON, of Ladner, B. C., b. Mar., 1850; d. 1898; was a farmer and unmarried.

361. ALEXANDER ANDERSON, of London, England, b. Mar., 1854; d. 1903; m. Kate O'Reilly. He was a sea-captain and had two children.

362. HENRY RAMSAY, of Neepawa, Manitoba, b. Mar. 27, 1856; living; m., Dec. 12, 1883, Catherine M. McFadyen. Ch.: MARGARET; ANNIE; MAY.

363. ROBERT ANDERSON, of Vancouver, B. C. (twin) b. Mar. 27, 1856; living; unmarried. He has retired from business.

CHILDREN OF JOHN ANDERSON AND MARGARET S. HONEYMAN (353):

(1). EUPHEMIA ANDERSON, b. 1838; d. 1906; m. Rev. James Wilson, parish minister at Broughty Ferry.

(2). WILLIAM ANDERSON, b. 1840; d., at Newburgh, 1881.

(3). NICHOLAS ANDERSON, who d. 1902; m., 1862, William Quayle, of the Isle of Man, farmer.

(4). JAMES ANDERSON, who d. in infancy.

(5). JOHN ANDERSON, who d. in infancy.

(6). MARGARET ANDERSON, who d. in infancy.

(7). ELIZA ANDERSON, b. 1847; d. 1886; m., 1868, George Barclay, farmer, of Dunbog.

(8). CHARLOTTE ANDERSON, b. 1849; d., at Doelar Academy, 1863.

(9). GEORGE ANDERSON, of Guthrie Lodge, Newburgh; living.

CHILDREN OF JOHN HONEYMAN (356) AND HELEN NICOLL:

364. GORDON, b. Oct. 11, 1884; living.

365. DOUGLASS RAMSAY, b. June 10, 1886; living.

366. ELSIE AGNES, b. Apr. 9, 1890; living.

367. STUART NICOLL, b. Sept. 30, 1893; living.

DESCENDANTS OF JOHN (?) HONEYMAN, OF DUNSHALT, SCOTLAND.

JOHN (?) HONEYMAN and his wife, (sup.) Janet Storer, are said to have lived at Dunshalt, Fife, Scotland. No more is known of them by his grandson, William R., who furnishes this information. Their children were:

368. THOMAS ARTHUR, of Dunshalt, Fife, and 24 Sutherland St., Edinburgh, b. at Strathinglo, May, 1827; d. Dec. 31, 1885; m., Nov., 1856, Isabel Ritchie, who was b. 1839 and d. Oct. 21, 1892. (For ch., see *infra*).

369. JANE, of Lindores, Fife; deceased; m. Robert Lockert. No ch.

370. ANNE, of Haddinton, East Lothian; deceased; m., 1876, James More, baronet. She was his second wife. No ch.

371. ELIZABETH, of Dunshalt, Fife; deceased; m. John Garland. Ch.: JAMES GARLAND.

372. MARY, of Greenock; deceased; m. Matthew Austin. Ch.: JANET AUSTIN; ISABEL AUSTIN.

373. JOHN, of Dunshalt; living; twice married. (Names of wives not known). (For ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF THOMAS A. HONEYMAN (368) AND ISABEL RITCHIE:

374. MARY, of Edinburgh, deceased; m. Andrew Finlayson. Five ch.

375. JAMES, of Lauriston Place, Edinburgh, living; m. Margaret Keddie. Three ch.

376. WILLIAM RITCHIE, of 140 Sylvan Ave., of Newark, N. J., b. Nov. 18, 1860; living; m., Apr. 4, 1888, Mary Lowe, who d. Aug. 6, 1893. (For ch., see *infra*).

377. JANET, of Fife, living; m. James Dempster. Two ch.
 378. MARGARET, of Cape Town, South Africa, m. William Reid.
 Has not been heard from since the Boer War. One ch., deceased.
 379. JANE, of Leith, living; m. Robert Semple. No ch.

CHILDREN OF JOHN HONEYMAN (373) AND ————:

380. MARGARET.
 381. ANN.
 382. JESSIE.

CHILD OF WILLIAM R. HONEYMAN (376) AND MARY LOWE:

383. EDWIN, b. Jan. 12, 1889; d. Apr., 1891.

DESCENDANTS OF JOHN C. HONEYMAN, OF CRAYFORD, ENGLAND.

JOHN C. HONEYMAN, of Crayford, Kent, England, married twice, but I am without dates or other facts concerning him, except that he had two wives (names unknown). He is said to have been of Scotch descent.

CHILDREN OF JOHN C. HONEYMAN AND HIS FIRST WIFE, ————:

384. ABRAHAM, of Izlington, London, b. 1852; living; m., Sarah Jane Baker. He was in the Royal Horse Artillery and is an army pensioner; also a mechanical engineer. Is now (1908) in Singapore, India. (For ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF JOHN C. HONEYMAN AND HIS SECOND WIFE, ————:

385. JOHN, deceased.
 386. HARRY W., of 27 Beaumont St., Bristol, England; living.
 387. GEORGE, of St. Leonards, Hastings, England; living.
 388. SARAH.
 389. FANNY, of Esker, Surrey, England.
 390. MARY.

CHILDREN OF ABRAHAM HONEYMAN (384) AND SARAH J. BAKER:

391. HERMAN WILLIAM, of 336 Orleans St., Montreal, Canada, b. July 3, 1882, at Newton Abbot, Devon, Eng.; living; m., Apr. 14, 1906, Amy Georgina Hewett. He came to America May 4, 1906. (For ch., see *infra*).
 392. ALICE MAUD MARY, b. May 12, 1884; d. Apr., 1885.

CHILD OF HERMAN W. HONEYMAN (391) AND AMY G. HEWETT:
393. DOROTHY HENE, b. Sept. 6, 1907; living.

DESCENDANTS OF JOHN (?) HONEYMAN, OF GOSHEN, SCOTLAND.

JOHN HONEYMAN resided at Goshen, parish of Larbart, Sterlingshire. In Larbart cemetery and at Falkirk and vicinity his ancestors for several generations are buried. He was probably a brother to Michael, of Larbart. (See "Descendants of Michael Honeyman of Larbart," post). His grandson, Michael of Orange, N. J., writes concerning him: "Grandfather had a piece of property by feudal tenure of ninety-nine years, and he had improved his property greatly by building five separate houses upon it, all which would revert to the original owner after the term expired. Among his household tenants were the Campbells, Hills, Hanleys and Clarks. His relatives lie buried in the cemetery near Larbart church. Grandfather lived at Goshen, midway between Falkirk and Sterling, where all the great cattle trysts were held, at which 80,000 head of cattle, 50,000 sheep, and 5,000 horses were sold. Between Falkirk and the river Cartron, Edward I. defeated the Scotch under Wallace, and the Pretender, with his Highlanders, in 1747, on the moor west of the town defeated the royal forces under Gen. Hawly." His wife's name is not known. His children were:

394. WILLIAM, of Glasgow, b. (about) 1790; d. (about) 1850; m. Margaret Barbour, who d. (about) 1824. (For ch., see *infra*).

395. MICHAEL, of Kirk o' Shots, south of Falkirk; married, but name of wife unknown. After his death his family emigrated to Canada, settling for a time at St. Catherine's, Ontario, but ultimately crossed into the States, where all trace of them was lost to their relatives. (For ch., see *infra*).

396. (SON), name unknown, who was a lessee of the Strand Hotel and Surrey Theatre in London, about 1850; name of wife unknown. He may have been the one who "disappeared" from Goshen about 1820, or earlier, and seems not to have been heard of afterward by his relatives. If so, this notice about him and of his descendants, the latter being given on a succeeding page, may prove of interest to the family. I am assured by one of his grandchildren, that this London Honeyman "lived near the Kirk o' Shots, near Falkirk, and was an uncle of John Honeyman of Portland, Oregon." He was, therefore,

certainly a brother of William of Glasgow, and of Michael of Kirk o'Shots. (For ch., see *infra*).

396a. EMILY, who d. before 1820; unmarried.

396b. (DAUGHTER), who d. before 1820; unmarried.

(Order of foregoing uncertain. There may have been other children).

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM HONEYMAN (394) AND MARGARET BARBOUR:

397. JOHN, of Portland, Ore., b., at Glasgow, Scotland, Aug. 12, 1815; d., at Portland, Sept. 5, 1898; m., 1837, Eliza Levit (dau. of Jacques Levit), who was b. in Nottinghamshire, England, and d. in 1867, at Kingston, Ont. He went from Scotland to Canada in 1831, settling in Montreal; in 1842 removed to Kingston, Ont., where he erected the Ontario Foundry, afterward the Canada Locomotive Works; retiring from that he established in 1849 the Gove Street Foundry. In 1862 he went to Portland, but did not begin to reside there permanently until 1867.

In an obituary notice in the "Oregonian" of Portland, it is stated: "Death was caused by a general dissolution due to his advanced age. He had known for months that he had but little longer to live, and, having settled all his business, quietly awaited the coming of his last grim visitor. . . . He awaited the end in perfect peace, repeating the promises with a calm confidence and faith beautiful to witness." Referring to his establishing the Gove Street foundry, it continued: "He established the foundry in 1849 and continued to run it until 1860, in which year he, with his son W. B. Honeyman, went to Colorado, and, after a residence of two years there, removed to the Pacific coast, arriving at Portland in Dec., 1862. After wintering here, he returned to the mining region of Idaho, passing four years there, mining and erecting quartz mills. Returning to Portland in the Fall of 1867, he became an active factor in the development of the iron industry of the city. In 1872, he, in company with his sons, J. A., W. B. and B. F. Honeyman, established the City Foundry and Machine Shops, and saw the works grow from a shop employing a couple of men to a place having sixty-five on the pay-roll. The numerous saw and grist-mills, steamers and buildings, the machinery and iron work of which was turned out at 'Honeyman's Foundry,' attested to the ability of the owners and the excellence of the work, the subject of this sketch being the master-mind in the development of the business. As a mechanical engineer Mr. Honeyman possessed rare ability. . . . He was a man of sterling integrity and strong in his friendships and

attachments. He was generous to a fault, and his sympathy and purse were ever ready for the needy. He was a member of St. Andrew's Benevolent Society since its formation in this city, and for over sixty years was a member of the Presbyterian church, during nearly forty of which he was a ruling elder therein." Mr. Honeyman once revisited his native country, in 1883.

(For ch., see *infra*).

398. WILLIAM, of Glasgow, b. in Falkirk, 1817; d. at Glasgow (about) 1902; m. Sarah Duncanson. He made a visit to his brothers in America about 1873. (For ch., see *infra*).

399. MICHAEL, of 412 Orange Road, Orange, N. J., b. at Glasgow, 1822; living; m., May 6, 1846, Jane Foyé (dau. of James Foyé and Mary Livingstone), who was b. 1825. He came to America in 1840, his trade being that of an iron and brass moulder, and settled at Quebec, Canada. He went to New York City in 1895, and the same year removed permanently to New Jersey. He is a most estimable gentleman, who has taken much interest in this work. (For ch., see *infra*).

400. ALEXANDER, of Ontario, Canada, b. at Glasgow, (about) 1825; present whereabouts, if living, unknown. His brother, Michael, says concerning him: "My brother Alexander was employed a short time with my brother John at Kingston, Ontario. He left there and went further up the country (probably toward Hamilton), was married, became an agriculturalist, and had one daughter. Since he left Kingston I have lost all track of him."

CHILDREN OF MICHAEL HONEYMAN (395) AND ————:

401. ANDREW, who m. Alice ————, and went to Michigan about 1849; was said to have been living a few years ago. He had at least two children: JOHN, and a daughter.

402. JOHN, of Kirkcaldy, Fife, b. 1830; d. 1901; m., 1848, Helen Harkness, who d. in 1869. (For ch., see *infra*.)

CHILDREN OF ———— HONEYMAN (396) AND ————:

403. WILLIAM FRANCIS, b. May 24, 1819; d. Oct. 20, 1893, in Australia; m. Eliza Jane Moore, of Belfast, Ireland, who was living in 1907, aged seventy-eight. He went to Australia from London in 1850. (For ch., see *infra*).

404. WALTER, stolen in London when a child.
(Also six daughters, names unknown).

CHILDREN OF JOHN HONEYMAN (397) AND ELIZA LEVIT:

- 405. DAVID A., of Kingston, Ont., b. 1838; d. 1857.
- 406. MARGARET, of North Gower, Ont., b. (about) 1840; d. May, 1907; m. Rev. John Lochhead. Ch.: JOHN, LILLIE, ALEXANDER, ANNIE, ROBERT, ARTHUR.
- 407. ELIZABETH, of Seattle, Washington, and California, b. (about) 1843; living; m., 1870, William Collier, of Portland, Ore. Ch.: RANDOLPH, LILLIE, HELEN, MAY, ROBERT, EDITH, MARTHA, NILLIE.
- 408. JOHN A., of 1522 Comax St., Vancouver, B. C., b., in Quebec (about) 1841; living; m., 1865, Jane E. Power, of N. Y. City. Retired from business. (For ch., see *infra*).
- 409. WILLIAM BONAR, of 295, 11th St., Portland, Ore., b. (about) 1845; living; m., 1875, Agnes McKay, of Canada. (For ch., see *infra*).
- 410. FANNIE, b. 1848; d. young.
- 411. BENJAMIN F., of 335 Mason St., Portland, Ore., b. 1849; living; m., 1885, Jane McKay, of Canada. He is one of the sons of John who carry on the machinist and foundry business of their father; William B., his brother (*supra*), being also so engaged. (For ch., see *infra*).
- 412. MARTHA A., of San Diego, b. 1851; living; m., 1890, E. C. Nieldt; no children. She resided for a time in New Jersey.
- 413. ROBERT, b. 1854; d. young.
- 414. HANNAH L., of Portland, Ore., b. 1854; living; m., 1873, Robert Collier. Children: ROBERT, ALICE, GRACE.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM HONEYMAN (398) AND SARAH DUNCANSON:

- 415. WILLIAM, of Glasgow, Scotland; deceased; m. Mary Ann Jones. (For ch., see *infra*).
- 416. JOHN, of Glasgow, deceased; m. Jane McCafferty. (For ch., see *infra*).
- 417. ALEXANDER, of Glasgow; deceased.
- 418. ANNE, of Glasgow; d. in infancy.
- 419. ROBERT, of Glasgow, b. Dec. 1, 1857; d. Aug., 1888.
- 420. MARGARET, of Crivitz, Wisconsin, b. Jan. 8, 1860; living; m. (1), in Scotland, Jan., 1881, Gavin Cooper McLean, who d. Oct. 19, 1896; (2), Oct. 26, 1900, in Menominee, Mich., George William Northedge. (For ch., see *infra*).
- 421. JAMES, of Glasgow, b. Mar. 7, 1862; d. 1890.

CHILDREN OF MICHAEL HONEYMAN (399) AND JANE FOYÉ:

- 422. EMILY, of Jersey City, N. J., b. 1848; d. 1849.
- 423. MAY FOYÉ, of Orange, N. J., b. 1850; living.
- 424. CLARA STOWELL, of Orange, N. J., b. 1852; living.
- 425. HENRY, of New York City, b. 1854; living; m., 1881, Margaret Cox. No children.
- 426. SAMUEL, of Jersey City, N. J., b. 1857; d. 1860.
- 427. BERTHA ROBY, of Orange, N. J., b. 1860; living.
- 427a. HORACE, b. 1863; d. 1864.
- 427b. HELEN BARBOUR, of Brooklyn, N. Y., b. 1865; living; m. (1) 1891, John Roberts; (2) 1901, J. Milton White.
- 427c. GERTRUDE LIVINGSTONE, of N. Y. City, b. 1868; living; unmarried.

CHILDREN OF JOHN HONEYMAN (402) AND HELEN HARKNESS:

- 428. MICHAEL, deceased.
- 429. JOHN, of 3 Richmond Road, Pontnecoydd, Monmouth, England, b. 1856, at Kirkcaldy; living; m., June 6, 1875, Margaret Mason. He was long a lithographer in Liverpool, and a technical instructor in his trade. Some fine illustrations of his work appear in the "British Lithograph," for 1893 (No. 3). He removed to London in 1905, and to Pontnecoydd in 1907. (For ch., see *infra*).
- 430. WILLIAM, of Keron St., Cape Town, Africa, b. 1864; living; m. Fanny ——— (last name unknown). (For ch., see *infra*). He was formerly a carpenter in the Royal Navy, and was on the old sloop-of-war "Penelope," at Simons Bay. He bought his time, returned to Scotland, married, and then went out to Cape Town, from which place he traveled 900 miles in a bullock cart to Johannesburg, at that time a place of only a few shanties. He there constructed houses for a few years, and then returned to Cape Town, where he went into the hotel business, managing the British Indian Hotel.
- 431. ANDREW, of Kimberly, Africa; d. about 1892; m. (name of wife unknown). He died of typhoid fever at Kimberly. Had s., John, and a daughter.
- 432. MARION, of Sydney, New South Wales, b. 1858; d. 1891; m. Hugh Austin. Children: MARY and NELLIE.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM F. HONEYMAN (403) AND ELIZA J. MOORE:

- 433. CLARA ANNE, b. (about) 1853; deceased; m., Mar. 28, 1882, Daniel Lee. One child.

434. WILLIAM JOSHUA, b. (about) 1856; living; m. Jane Donnelly. Six children.

435. STEPHEN EDWARD, of 46 Oxford St., Sydney, Australia, b. (about) 1859; living; m. Elily Foster. Two children.

436. ELIZA JANE, b. (about) 1862; living; m. Edward Kelly, deceased. No children.

437. HENRY WILSON, b. (about) 1865; living; m. Edie Waters. No children.

438. WALTER JOHN, b. (about) 1869; living; unmarried.

CHILDREN OF JOHN A. HONEYMAN (408) AND JANE E. POWER:

442. DAVID A., of 996 Page St., San Francisco, Cal., b. Nov. 1, 1866; living; m., Feb. 17, 1892, Frances Kaiser, of Grand Rapids, Mich. (For ch., see *infra*).

443. WILLIAM A., of 998 Page St., San Francisco, b. Feb. 8, 1871; living; unmarried.

444. CHARLES J., of 308, 17th St., Portland, Ore., b. Apr. 12, 1876; living; m. and has three children.

445. MABEL, of Vancouver, B. C., b. Jan. 20, 1880; living; unmarried.

446. BENJAMIN A., of Spokane, Wash., b. May 10, 1884; living; unmarried.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM B. HONEYMAN (409) AND AGNES MCKAY:

447. GEORGE.

448. ETHEL, of 295, 11th st., Portland, Ore.

449. WILLIAM B., JR.

450. JENNIE.

451. FRANCES.

452. JOHN B.

(Above all of Portland, Ore.).

CHILD OF BENJAMIN F. HONEYMAN (411) AND JANE MCKAY:

453. HOMER H., of Portland, Ore., b. 1888; living.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM HONEYMAN (415) AND MARY A. JONES:

454. MARY ANN.

455. WILLIAM.

456. HARRY.

457. SARAH JANE.

458. JANE.

459. ELLEN.

CHILDREN OF JOHN HONEYMAN (416) AND JANE McCafferty:

460. WILLIAM.

461. JANE.

CHILDREN OF GAVIN C. McLEAN AND MARGARET HONEYMAN (420):

(1). JOHN McLEAN, b. Oct. 15, 1881; d. Mar. 31, 1888.

(2). WILLIAM HONEYMAN McLEAN, b. Aug. 26, 1886; living, at Crivitz, Wis.

CHILDREN OF JOHN HONEYMAN (429) AND MARGARET MASON:

462. JANE HELEN, b. Jan. 30, 1876; living.

463. MARGARET MASON, b. Nov. 12, 1877; living; m. Arthur Smith; resides at Carlisle, England, and has one child.

464. CATHERINE, b. Aug. 24, 1879; living.

465. PRISCILLA, b. July 7, 1881; deceased.

466. HELEN HARKNESS, of Seacombe, b. May 29, 1883; living; m. Charles Higgott.

467. ISABELLA, b. Apr. 9, 1885; deceased.

468. JOHN MASON, b. Sept. 4, 1887; living.

469. ALLAN, b. Nov. 18, 1889; living.

470. GEORGE ANDREW, b. May 1, 1892; living.

471. BEATRICE MARION, b. Mar. 28, 1895; living.

472. HILDA MABEL, b. Feb. 28, 1897; living.

473. ETHEL MAY, b. Jan. 12, 1900; living.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM HONEYMAN (430) AND FANNY ————:

474. FRANK, b. (about) 1891.

475. HARRY, b. (about) 1893.

476. CECIL, b. (about) 1897.

477. SYDNEY, b. (about) 1904.

CHILDREN OF DAVID A. HONEYMAN (442) AND FRANCES KAISER:

478. ELIZABETH NELLIE, b. in Portland, Ore., Dec. 6, 1892; living.

479. MAI FRANCES, b. in Portland, Ore., Feb. 4, 1898; living.

DESCENDANTS OF JOHN HONEYMAN, OF SANDPORT, SCOTLAND.

JOHN HONEYMAN, of Sandport, was born in 1758, and died Sept. 11, 1830. He married Margaret Hoy. Their children were:

480. WILLIAM, of Sandport, unmarried.

- 481. JOHN, of Avenue Gate, Kinross, b. 1800; d. Oct. 21, 1879; m. Isabella Coventry, who d. Feb. 28, 1871. (For ch., see *infra*).
- 482. ISABELLA, of Sandport.
- 483. ALEXANDER, of Swans Acre.
- 484. CHRISTINA, of Avenue Gate, Kinross.
- 485. MICHAEL, of Tilliecoultury.

CHILD OF JOHN HONEYMAN (481) AND ISABELLA COVENTRY:

486. JOHN, of 40 North St., Whiteinch, Glasgow, b. Jan. 13, 1840; living; m., 1870, Mary Hall. Mr. Honeyman learned the weaver's trade, and then apprenticed himself to a master joiner, beginning work for himself in 1862. For four years was librarian of the Y. M. C. A. library in Glasgow. He then became again a builder and carried through some large contracts. He was secretary of the Mechanics Institute and manager of the Victoria Park U. P. Church Mission. Since 1903 has been chairman of the Fifth Ward Committee of the city and factor for large property interests. (For ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF JOHN HONEYMAN (486) AND MARY HALL.

- 487. MARGARET, deceased.
- 488. JESSIE, deceased.
- 489. JOHN, deceased.
- 490. ISABELLA, of 40 North St., Glasgow; living; unmarried.
- 491. WILLIAM, of 40 North St., Glasgow, living; unmarried.
- 492. PETER, of Darwen, Lancashire, living; unmarried.

DESCENDANTS OF MICHAEL HONEYMAN, OF LARBART, SCOTLAND.

MICHAEL HONEYMAN, merchant, of Larbart, Sterling, Scotland (probably a brother to John Honeyman of Goshen, q.v.) died Dec. 21, 1825, and is buried in the churchyard at Larbart. He kept a general store of groceries, etc., at Stenhouse-muir, Larbart, and was a very successful man, both as merchant and shipowner. Late in life he met with financial reverses, so that his children were thrown upon their own resources. Perhaps as a result of it three of them became well known in most honorable professions. Michael's grandson, Dr. John Honeyman, writing from Glasgow, in 1906, says: "I have heard it stated that my forefathers were fishermen on the Forth and came from Buckhaven prior to their residence in Kinross. They were the first to rent the Loch Leven for fishing at £60 a year. The rent I understand is now £1,000." His wife was Janet ———. Michael's children were:



MR. MICHAEL HONEYMAN,
Glasgow, Scot.
Born 1825; living. (Pages 138, 189).



MR. ROBERT HONEYMAN,
Washington, D. C.
Born 1868; living. (Page 195).

493. JOHN, of 21 Carlton Place, Glasgow, b. Dec. 10, 1796; d., at 56 W. Cumberland St., Aug. 28, 1871; m. Isabella Smith. He resided at one period at Belmore, Dumbartonshire, and was for a time one of the magistrates of Glasgow. (For ch., see *infra*).

494. (DAUGHTER), who m. a Mr. McLerie, a farmer.

495. (DAUGHTER), who m. a Mr. Benson, a sea-faring man.

CHILDREN OF JOHN HONEYMAN (493) AND ISABELLA SMITH:

496. MICHAEL, of 59 Hamilton Drive, Hillhead, Glasgow, b. July 18, 1825; living; m., Frances Somner Seton Hector, who is deceased. (For sketch of him, see Part I, Chap. VIII; for ch., see *infra*).

497. PATRICK SMITH, of 12 S. Park Terrace, Glasgow, b. Sept. 29, 1827; living. Has two sons and three daughters living.

498. CHRISTIAN, of 142 Cambridge Drive, Glasgow, b. Feb. 15, 1830; living; unmarried.

499. JOHN (LL.D., R.S.A.), of Minewood, Br. of Allan, Stirlingshire (and of 23 W. Cumberland St., Glasgow), b., in Glasgow, Aug. 11, 1831; living; m. (1), June, 1863, Rotheria Chalmers Ann Hutcheson, dau. of Charles Hutcheson, Esq., merchant of Glasgow and of Beach House, Fairlie. (2) 1867, Falconet Margaret Kemp, dau. of James Colquehoun Kemp, Esq. (3) June 1884, S. A. Horne, eldest dau. of John Horne, Esq., of Soulbury, England. (For further particulars of him, see Part I, Chap. VIII; for ch., see *infra*).

500. JAMES, of Brisbane, Queensland, b. June 30, 1833; living; m., Aug. 3, 1870, Fannie Amelia Burkitt, of London.

501. ISABELLA HELEN, b. Mar. 30, 1835; d. 1856.

502. JANET, b. Feb. 8, 1837; d. 1845.

503. AGNES, of Glasgow, b. May 25, 1839; d. 1885.

504. WILLIAM SHAND, b. July 7, 1841; deceased.

CHILDREN OF MICHAEL HONEYMAN (496) AND FRANCES S. S. HECTOR:

505. JOHN, who d. in infancy.

506. ROBERT HECTOR, who d. in infancy.

CHILD OF JOHN HONEYMAN (499) AND ROTHERIA C. A. HUTCHESON:

507. JOHN ROTHER CHARLES, commission agent, of Regina, Sark, Canada, b. Mar. 13, 1864; living; m., May 10, 1893, Frederica Hales. (For ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF JOHN HONEYMAN (499) AND FALCONET M. KEMP:

508. WILLIAM FREDERICK COLQUEHOUN, b. Apr. 27, 1868; d. at sea, Jan. 27, 1885.

509. GEORGE MICHAEL ALLAN, b. Feb., 1871; d., at Davos Platz, Switzerland, Jan. 22, 1885.

CHILD OF JOHN HONEYMAN (499) AND S. A. HORNE:

510. HERBERT LEWIS, of 23 W. Cumberland Street, Glasgow, b. Nov. 12, 1885; living.

CHILDREN OF JOHN R. C. HONEYMAN (507) AND FREDERICA HALES:

511. CONSTANCE MARGARET.

512. BEATRICE FAIRLIE.

513. CHARLES FREDERICK.

(Two others, who d. in infancy).

DESCENDANTS OF PATRICK (?) HONEYMAN, OF BALLINAMORE, IRELAND.

PATRICK (or JAMES) HONEYMAN resided at Ballinamore, Leitrim County, Ireland. The family tradition is that his ancestors came from France and settled in Ireland. If so, it is probable they went from Scotland to France in the Eighteenth century. The descendants of this family, although often written to, have usually failed to respond, but it is believed that the following names and relationships are correctly stated, so far as they go.

CHILDREN OF PATRICK (OR JAMES) HONEYMAN:

514. HARRY, of Ballinamore, who m. Rose Doling. For ch., see *infra*).

515. GEORGE, of Ballinamore. (For ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF HARRY HONEYMAN (514) AND ROSE DOLING:

516. JAMES, of Durarnaugh, Leitrim Co., Ireland, who m. Margaret Rodahan. (For ch., see *infra*).

517. PATRICK, of Ballinamore, who m. Catherine McGerity. (For ch., see *infra*).

518. GEORGE.

519. MARY.

520. PETER, of Newark, N. J. He was a merchant who had a large store in Newark, and who m. and had several ch., but particulars are unknown.

CHILDREN OF JAMES HONEYMAN (516) AND MARGARET RODAHAN:

521. FRANCIS, of Clover Valley, Nev., b. Nov. 20, 1832; d., at Stockton, Cal., Nov. 28, 1905; m. Julia McDavitt. Mr. Honeyman

came to America when about fifteen years old, and in 1855 went to California. He enlisted in the Civil War in Co. I, 3rd Vol. Artillery, and was commissioned lieutenant. He was stationed for several years at Fort Douglas, Utah, which he helped to establish, and later was made Provost-Marshall of Denver. He was a participant in the famous Bear River fight. At the end of his enlistment he settled down to ranching in Nevada, and his property became one of the most valuable ranches in that state. (For ch., see *infra*).

522. PATRICK, of New York City, b. 1830; deceased.

523. ALICE, of Manila, Iowa, b. 1838; living; m., 1855, Edward Knott. Ch.: PATRICK, JAMES, FRANK, MARGARET, WILL, EDWARD, PETER, GEORGE.

524. MARY, deceased.

525. PETER, of Nevada, b. 1843; deceased; m. Ann Cafferty. Ch.: MARY ALICE, ANN, MATILDA, MARGARET.

526. MARGARET, of Sheffield, Ill., b. 1845; living; m., Nov., 1868, Timothy Ford. Ch.: MARY, MARGARET, PATRICK, WILLIAM, EDWARD, FRANK, ALICE, AGNES, CATHERINE, JENNIE, ANGELINE, all living.

527. GEORGE, of 3 Convent Place, Cincinnati, b. 1851; living; m. and has ch.: GEORGE F., PETER, JENNIE, NELLIE, JANE, MARGUERITE and perhaps others.

528. JAMES, deceased.

529. ELLEN, of Ireland, living.

530. MARY ANN, of Ireland, living.

CHILDREN OF GEORGE HONEYMAN (515) AND ————:

531. HENRY, of Ireland, living.

532. FRANK, of Ireland, living.

533. GEORGE, of Ireland, living.

534. HUGH, of America, whereabouts unknown.

CHILDREN OF PATRICK HONEYMAN (517) AND CATHERINE MCGERITY:

535. JANE, of New York City, living, unmarried.

536. GEORGE, of 162 E. 108th St., N. Y. City, living; m. Ellen Fitzpatrick. He came to America about 1867. (For ch., see *infra*).

537. PETER, of N. Y. City, deceased; m. Mary Dolan. (For ch., see *infra*).

538. ROSE, of Ireland, living; m. James Reilly, and has seven children.

539. HENRY, of Ireland, living.

CHILDREN OF FRANCIS HONEYMAN (521) AND JULIA McDAVITT:

539a. JAMES L., b. May 16, 1864; d. Apr. 8, 1907; m. Martha L. HUMPHREY, who is living at 170, 13th St., Portland, Ore.

539b. KATHERINE J., of Wells, Nevada; living; m. R. M. Steele. (There were also MARGARET, and JAMES L., deceased.)

CHILDREN OF GEORGE HONEYMAN (536) AND ELLEN FITZPATRICK:

540. JAMES HENRY PATRICK, clergyman, of 351 E. 55th St., N. Y. City. He was until recently stationed at St. Teresa's Church. He is assistant diocesan director of the Society for the Propagation of the Faith. As a priest he is highly respected and a diligent worker.

540a. CATHERINE, of New York City.

540b. GEORGE, of New York City, living.

540c. NELLIE, of New York City, living.

540d. JOSEPH, of New York City, living.

CHILD OF PETER HONEYMAN (540e) AND MARY DOLAN:

540e. PATRICK, of Leitrim Co., Ireland, who d. Sept. 6, 1906; m. MARY FEC, who d. (about) 1880. (For ch., see *infra*).

CHILD OF PATRICK HONEYMAN (540e) AND MARY FEC:

540f. FRANCIS, of 2921 Walnut St., Denver, Colo., b. Nov. 16, 1873; living; m., Jan. 14, 1904, Mary Finen, of Roscommon County, Ireland. (For ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF FRANCIS HONEYMAN (540f) AND MARY FINEN:

540g. CORNELIUS JOSEPH, of Denver, Colo., b. 1904; living.

540h. MARY FRANCES, of Denver, Colo., b. 1906; living.

DESCENDANTS OF PATRICK HONEYMAN, OF CERES, SCOTLAND.

The descendants of PATRICK HONEYMAN, of Ceres, Fife, Scotland, appear to be uncertain as to his first name, but as his grandson, Patrick D., is said to have been named for him, it is probable that he was a Patrick. He had a number of children, but the name of one only has been communicated, viz.:

540i. ROBERT, who m. Margaret Peat.

CHILD OF ROBERT HONEYMAN (540i) AND MARGARET PEAT:

541. PATRICK DEMPSTER, of Barntisland, Fife, b. at Gilston.

Ceres, 1779; d. 1860; m. Isabella Marshall, who was b. 1801 and d. 1867. (For ch., see *infra*).

(There probably were others).

CHILDREN OF PATRICK D. HONEYMAN (541) AND ISABELLA MARSHALL:

542. ROBERT, b. 1822; d. Jan. 8, 1906.

543. DAVID, b. 1824; d. July 17, 1887.

544. JEAN, b. 1826; d. Feb. 15, 1900.

545. MARGARET, b. 1832; d. Sept. 18, 1900.

546. PETER, of 53 South St., St. Andrews, Scotland, b. 1829; living; is a blacksmith by trade.

DESCENDANTS OF SAMUEL HONEYMAN, OF MANCHESTER, ENGLAND.

SAMUEL HONEYMAN, of Manchester, England, was married, but the name of his wife has not been ascertained. He may have had several children, but the only one at present known to the descendants now living in Boston was:

547. PETER, of Manchester, England, and Chelsea, Mass., b. (about) 1795; d. Apr. 30, 1870; m. Katherine Owens, who d. Sept. 1876. Peter came to America prior to 1832.* From numerous certificates of recommendation as a seaman it would appear that his name in England was Peter Honeyman, but on his arrival in this country he spelled his name "Hunneman," as do his present descendants of that locality. Mr. Hunneman was a seaman and rigger. (For ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF PETER HUNNEMAN (547) AND KATHERINE OWENS:

548. KATHERINE, of Chelsea, Mass., b. 1829; d. Nov. 1895; unmarried.

549. JOHN, of Chelsea, Mass., b. Oct. 4, 1831; d. May 27, 1896; m. Nellie Shea, who d. Mar. 22, 1888. (For ch., see *infra*).

550. HELEN, b. 1839; d. Feb. 14, 1848.

CHILDREN OF JOHN HUNNEMAN (549) AND NELLIE SHEA:

551. KATHERINE, of East Boston, Mass., b. Apr. 5, 1875; living; m., Dec. 3, 1894, Louis W. Murphy. Ch.: WALTER LOUIS, FLORENCE G., CHARLES H.

552. JOHN, of 100 Bremen St., East Boston, b. June 22, 1877; living; unmarried.
553. NELLIE, of East Boston, b. June 16, 1878; living; m., May 24, 1905, Dennis L. Reagan. No ch.
554. CHARLES, of 100 Bremen St., East Boston, b. Aug. 3, 1881; living; unmarried.

DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS HONEYMAN, OF DUNDEE, SCOTLAND.

THOMAS HONEYMAN, of Dundee, Forfar, Scotland, was born 1807 and died 1869. His wife was Margaret Baker. His children were:

555. MARGARET, of Cleghorn St., Dundee, b. 1843; living.
556. THOMAS, of 8 Lawrence St., Dundee, b. 1847; living; m. Mary Fraser. (For ch., see *infra*).
557. DAVID, deceased.
558. JOHN, deceased.

CHILDREN OF THOMAS HONEYMAN (556) AND MARY FRASER:

559. JOHN F., of 182 Lochee Road, Dundee, b. 1869; living; m. Catherine M. Creery. (For ch., see *infra*).
560. THOMAS, b. 1871; d. 1892.
561. WILLIAM PETON BAKER FRASER, of Darlington, England, b. 1877; living.
562. MARY, of 8 Lawrence St., Dundee, b. 1882; living.
563. EMILY, of 8 Lawrence St., Dundee, b. 1887; living.
564. BENJAMIN FORD, of 8 Lawrence St., Dundee, b. 1889; living

CHILDREN OF JOHN F. HONEYMAN (559) AND CATHERINE M. CREERY:

565. THOMAS, b. 1892; d. Sept., 1902.
566. MARY F., b. 1898.
567. CATHERINE (twin with Mary), b. 1898.
568. MARJORY, b. 1904.

DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM HONEYMAN, OF ALLOA, SCOTLAND.

WILLIAM HONEYMAN was born about 1801 and died about 1877. He was a native of Alloa, Clackmananshire, Scotland, but his ancestors are reported to have come from Fife or Kinross. His wife was Helen Mathie. Their children were:

569. WILLIAM, tanner, of Sherbrooke, Canada, b. 1836; d. 1904; m. a Scotch lady and had four children, one of them being James.

570. ROBERT, of Alloa, a warehouseman, b. 1838; living; m. Helen McLeod, of Tarryburn, Fife, who d. (about) 1875. (For ch., see *infra*).

571. CHARLES, of Alloa, b. 1840, a warehouseman; living; m. Elizabeth Lyon. Four children.

572. ELIZA, of Alloa, b. 1843; d. 1892; m. George Henderson. Five children.

573. JOHN, of Alloa, b. 1847; living; m. Margaret McFarlane. Five children.

CHILDREN OF ROBERT HONEYMAN (570) AND HELEN MCLEOD:

574. WILLIAM, of Alloa, b. 1860.

574a. GRACE, of Alloa, b. 1862.

574b. JOHN, of Alloa, b. 1864.

574c. ROBERT, of 105 E St., N. W., Washington, D. C., b. May 8, 1868; living; m., Sept. 17, 1889, in Texas, Jeanette Stewart, of Gatehead, Ayrshire. He came to America in March, 1886; enlisted at Boston, Mass., March, 1887, in the U. S. Army, and was assigned to the Third U. S. Cavalry, Troop C, joining the regiment at Fort Davis, Texas. Here he saw 'plenty of hard times and chased outlaw Mexicans.' He was in two severe fights, with a well-known band of outlaws, headed by the notorious Caterino Garza, at Ritimal and Las Pevitos on the Rio Grande. He was recommended for merit by his superior, and obtained the rank of corporal; at the expiration of his term of enlistment was discharged March, 1892. He then became a packer in Daly's U. S. Army Pack Train, with which he roamed over the Rio Grande frontier for three years more. He is now engaged in the Quartermaster's Department at Washington. No ch.

574d. HELEN, of Alloa, b. 1870.

574e. CHARLES, of Alloa, b. 1878.

DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM (?) HONEYMAN, OF COLLESSIE, SCOTLAND.

WILLIAM HONEYMAN, whose first name is not quite certain, of Collessie, now Ladybank, Fife, Scotland, married Elizabeth Balfour, and their children were:

579. ROBERT, of Balmarnie Lodge, Kingskettle, Fife, b. Sept. 29, 1833; deceased; m., May 11, 1859, Mary Hampton Boucher, who was b. Dec. 2, 1837. (For ch., see *infra*).

- 580. WILLIAM, of Monkstown, Ladybank, living.
- 581. ELIZABETH, of Monkstown, Ladybank, living.
- 582. MARGARET, of Collessie.
- 583. EUPHEMIA, of Collessie.

CHILDREN OF ROBERT HONEYMAN (579) AND MARY H. BOUCHER:

JAMES, of 25 Jordan Lane, Edinburgh.

(There were ten other children, but names and facts have been declined).

DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM HONEYMAN, OF CUPAR, SCOTLAND.

WILLIAM HONEYMAN, of Cupar, Fife, Scotland, was born about 1772; died 1845; married Mary Stark, who was born about 1776, and died in 1851. Their children were:

585. JOHN, of Cupar, b. Jan. 1, 1799; d. Jan., 1880; m., Anne Stark, who d. 1890. (For ch., see *infra*).

586. ALEXANDER, of Glasgow, d. about 1882; m. a Miss Mellar, of Kedloch. He had four children; one son a draper; a daughter, who married a Mr. Burnet of Pollokshields, Glasgow; a son in New Zealand, and a daughter who married and is living at Carshaira.

587. THOMAS H., of Edinburgh, who d. about 1900; m. a Miss Berry, of Guardbudee. His wife was a sister to the Mr. Berry who left a large sum of money to New South Wales. Thomas had a daughter and three sons, one of the latter now living in Edinburgh.

588. FRANCIS, of Auchtermuchty, who died about 1902.

589. JAMES, of Cupar, b. Apr. 16, 1805; d. Apr. 17, 1891; m. Elizabeth Stewart, who d. Aug. 18, 1887. (For ch., see *infra*).

(Order of foregoing uncertain).

CHILDREN OF JOHN HONEYMAN (585) AND ANNE STARK:

590. MARGARET, of Cupar, Fife; living.

591. WILLIAM, of Cupar, Fife; living; m., 1878.

592. MARY ANN, of Cupar, Fife; living.

593. ANDREW, of Glasgow; deceased; was married.

594. JOHN, of Cupar, Fife; living; married.

595. DAVID, of Kirkcaldy; living; married.

CHILDREN OF JAMES HONEYMAN (589) AND ELIZABETH STEWART:

596. MARGARET, b. Nov. 9, 1828; d. July 12, 1829.

597. WILLIAM, of Glen Eden, Westfield Road, Cupar, Fife, b. July 25, 1830; living; m. Elizabeth Formen Anderson. (For ch., see *infra*).



MR. GEORGE HONEYMAN, FOXHALL, COUPAR ANGUS, SCOT.
Born 1837; living. (Page 197).

- 598. JANET, b. July 25, 1832; d. July 11, 1837.
- 599. MARGARET, b. Sept. 4, 1833; d. Nov. 1, 1834.
- 600. JAMES, b. Apr. 19, 1835; d. Dec. 16, 1861.
- 601. GEORGE, of Couper-Angus, Foxhall, Forfar Road, b. June 4, 1837; living; m. Helen Muir. He is a Justice of the Peace and a leading citizen. (For ch., see *infra*).
- 602. JOHN, b. May 9, 1839; living.
- 603. (Twins, names not given), b. May 4, 1841; d. May 25, 1841.
- 604. ELIZABETH, of Newcastle, England, b. Apr. 6, 1843; living; m. A. D. Murray. Mr. Murray is the editor of the Newcastle "Daily Journal."

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM HONEYMAN (597) AND ELIZABETH F. ANDERSON:

- 605. JAMES, of Glen Eden, Cupar, b. May 8, 1865; d. Feb. 23, 1889.
- 606. WILLIAM C., of 93 Hope St., Glasgow, b. June 9, 1869; living; m., Oct. 20, 1893, Harriet Elizabeth Barton Leitch (dau. of Nicol Leitch, coal-merchant of Greenock) who d. Mar. 23, 1898. He is a ship-broker of the firm of Honeyman & Co., Glasgow. No children.
- 607. JANE, of Glen Eden, Cupar, b. Oct. 26, 1872; living; unmarried.

CHILDREN OF GEORGE HONEYMAN (601) AND HELEN MUIR:

- 608. STUART, of Greenside, Coupar-Angus, b. 1866; living; m., 1896, Mary Ballingall (only dau. of Dr. Ballingall, of Altmont, Blairgowrie, Perthshire, and granddaughter of Sir George Ballingall, surgeon to King William IV.).
- 609. GEORGE, of British Columbia, b. 1868.
- 610. MUIR, of Foxhall, Coupar-Angus, b. 1869.
- 611. MARGARET, of Foxhall, Coupar-Angus, b. 1870.
- 612. DAVID, of London, b. 1874.
- 613. ANDREW, of Basutoland, b. 1879.
- 614. HARRY, of California, b. 1881.

DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM HONEYMAN, OF MARKINCH, SCOTLAND.

WILLIAM HONEYMAN, of near Markinch, Fife, Scotland, was a laborer, who married Lovey Webster. He was born (about) 1785, "left home" in 1844, and was never heard of afterward. Their children were:

615. JANET, of Leven, Fife, b. May 22, 1810; d. Feb. 8, 1902; m. Andrew Annay. One child.

616. WILLIAM, of Leith, b. Aug. 29, 1811; d. Dec. 1, 1864; m. Ann Meldrum. Their children were: WILLIAM, AGNES, DAVID, JAMES, THOMAS, ROBERT, ANN. Two of these children are now in Africa.

617. ALEXANDER, of Leith, b. Aug. 19, 1813; d. Mar., 1863; m. Catherine Robertson. Had two children, one of whom is in America.

618. THOMAS, of Kirkcaldy, b. Sept. 19, 1815. He was m. and was afterward accidentally drowned. Four children.

619. EBENEZER, farmer of Casselton, North Dakota, b. Aug. 25, 1819; d. Oct. 14, 1905; m. Mary Anderson. (For ch., see *infra*).

620. JAMES B., of 1 Henry Place, Edinburgh, b. Sept. 9, 1821; living; m., Feb. 28, 1845, Stewart C. Watters, who d. May 15, 1857. He removed from Fife to America about 1848, but returned to Edinburgh a few years ago. In early life James was apprenticed as a blacksmith, and worked at that trade while in North Dakota. (For ch., see *infra*).

621. JOHN, of Rastray (near Blairgowrie), who is probably deceased. Had two sons, both of whom went to sea.

622. ISABELLA (twin with John), who d. in infancy.

623. ISABELLA (2nd), who d. May 18, 1903; was m. and had several children.

624. LOVENNIE, b. 1823; d. Jan. 14, 1907. Ch.: Thomas Baley, George, John, and two daughters, who d. in infancy.

625. JEANIE, b. 1825; d. Feb. 24, 1902; unmarried.

CHILDREN OF EBENEZER HONEYMAN (619) AND MARY ANDERSON:

626. ISABELLA.

627. MARGARET.

628. JOHN.

629. EBENEZER.

630. LOVENNIE.

631. CHRISTINA, of Casselton, N. Dak.; living; m. J. N. Roden.

CHILDREN OF JAMES B. HONEYMAN (620) AND STEWART C. WATTERS:

631a. STEWART, who d. young.

631b. LOVENIA BALLINGALL, b. Feb. 5, 1847.

631c. ISABELLA.

631d. JAMES WATTERS, b. May 10, 1851.

CHAPTER XI.

LINE OF SAMUEL HONEYMAN, OF ENGLAND.

SAMUEL HONEYMAN, of (probably) the northern part of England, was the ancestor of William Honeyman of Philadelphia, who died in 1774, in his sixty-fourth year. The latter was the father of Samuel D. Honeyman, of Charleston, W. Va., and Hannibal, Mo., whose descendants of the Honeyman name are scattered over the Western states. Samuel D.'s sister, Mary, married William Kneass, of Philadelphia, and had numerous and influential descendants residing in that city. In order to secure data of the earlier members of this family, the author has had a most interesting and long-continued correspondence with the descendants of Samuel D. Honeyman and Mary Honeyman Kneass. The facts finally obtained have been mostly secured through Mr. Strickland L. Kneass, of Philadelphia; Joseph Ruffner, Esq., of Charleston, W. Va.; Mrs. William H. Baker, of Pinole, California; Mrs. Mary E. Wait of New York City and Mrs. L. S. Bonney of Chicago. These facts follow:

CHILDREN OF SAMUEL HONEYMAN AND ————:

632. WILLIAM, of Philadelphia, b. in England Dec. 2, 1711; d. in Philadelphia, Mar. 14, 1774; m. (1), Anne ————, who d. in Philadelphia, her burial date being Dec. 9, 1753; (2), July 27, 1754, Mary Fullerton (or Mary Wilson?), who d. in Philadelphia, burial-date being Apr. 21, 1769. In the Bible of William Honeyman's granddaughter, Mrs. Mary Kneass, the name "Mary Fullerton, of Carlisle, England," is given as her grandmother, but on the Christ church records in Philadelphia the baptisms of the children give her name as Mary Wilson. It is probable that she was previously married, and that either Fullerton or Wilson was her maiden name.

Four of the children of William Honeyman and his first wife, Anne, were baptised in Christ church, May 2, 1746; and William's children, William and Mary, by his second wife, were baptised there June 20, 1759.

William Honeyman seems to have been quite a property owner in Philadelphia. In 1769 his property tax in High Street Ward was £30. 3. 0; in 1774, £3. 6. 6. After his death his estate was taxed as follows: In 1779, in North Ward, £30; in 1780, in Mulberry West

Ward, £16. 10. 0, the latter being on a valuation of £6,000. (For ch., see *infra*).

633. MARGARET, who d. Mar. 4, 1774 in Philadelphia; the wife of a Mr. Streat. No further information.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM HONEYMAN (632) AND ANNE ————:

634. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 5, 1738; d. in infancy.

635. ANNE, b. Dec. 11, 1739; bap. May. 2, 1746; probably died young.

636. JAMES (twin), b. Dec. 11, 1739; bap. May 2, 1746; no further trace.

637. MARY, b. (about) 1741; probably died young.

638. SAMUEL, b. Apr. 15, 1743; bap. May 2, 1746; m., but name of wife unknown. He was a house carpenter, who was living in 1782. The tax lists of Philadelphia show that he was taxed from 1769 to 1782. Apparently he resided in Mulberry Ward from 1769 to 1780, and afterward in Middle Ward. In 1780 he was taxed £6. 12.0 on £2,400 of real estate. (For ch., see *infra*).

639. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 30, 1745; bap. May 2, 1746; on records as "buried July 6, 1746."

640. CHARLES, entered on the records as "buried Jan. 6, 1765."

641. JANE, entered on the records as "buried Dec. 20, 1767."

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM HONEYMAN (632) AND MARY FULLERTON (OR MARY WILSON):

642. WILLIAM, b. June 3, 1759; d. June 25, 1788; m., Nov. 9, 1780, Jane Davisson. The name of his wife appears as "Davisson" in the Bible of his daughter Mary, twice, and afterwards as Davison. He died when only twenty-nine years of age, and followed for a time the occupation of a silversmith and jeweller, and perhaps his father did this before him.

He was probably the same who served in the Revolutionary War as Second Lieutenant in the 2nd Penna. Continental Line. If so, he was wounded in the chin and right shoulder Feb. 5, 1777, and was transferred to an Invalid Regiment, July 1, 1777. (Penn. Archives, Vol. 10, p. 399; Vol. II, p. 267). Another record says, he was "Lieutenant of Invalid Regiment Infantry, Col. Lewis Nichols, Jan. 15, 1777; transferred July 1, 1778." He is reported to have gone, later, to England, and to have served in the Colonial service, but this seems doubtful. (For ch., see *infra*).



Stonewall

Of West Virginia and Missouri.
Born 1782; died 1849. (Page 201).

CHILDREN OF SAMUEL HONEYMAN (638) AND ————:

643. MARY, entered on the Christ Church (Phila.) records as "buried Sept. 26, 1769."

644. (Name not given), entered on same records as "buried Jan. 3, 1772."

645. (Name not given), entered on the same records as "buried Aug. 25, 1772."

646. SAMUEL, entered on the same records as "buried Sept. 13, 1775."

(There may have been others).

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM HONEYMAN (642) AND JANE DAVISSON:

647. SAMUEL DAVISON, b. Aug. 15, 1781; d. Sept. 6, 1781.

648. SAMUEL DAVISON (2nd), b. Sept. 16, 1782, in Philadelphia; d. June 25, 1849; m., Mar. 31, 1805, in Philadelphia, Mary Jane James, (dau. of Robert B. James, who is said to have come to America from Scotland), who d. prior to October, 1847. She is said to have been born in Philadelphia. Samuel D. was the father of perhaps fifteen children, and a very interesting man in his day. Concerning him the following, from two different descendants, will throw much light:

Mrs. William H. Baker, of Pinole, California, granddaughter of Samuel, who has furnished more information about him than I have been able to obtain from any other source, under date of Jan 8, 1908, wrote: "What I can tell you of my grandfather is from memory only. I have his picture and some letters of his, dated 1845. My father, Robert D., often told me he was of Scotch descent, and that his great-uncle, John Honeyman, was a spy of George Washington.* Father was born in New Jersey, and his father removed from there when Robert was quite young, to Charleston, W. Va. Samuel H. Honeyman married Mary James, who is said to have been a descendant of or relative to Lord Lovell. By her he had fifteen children, but the record of them was destroyed during the great fire at San Francisco, where they were in the possession of my sister. When Samuel lived in Virginia he was civil engineer for the government and was paid mostly in land-patents for his services. I have heard my father tell many times of his trading them for a horse, a negro, or a pair of boots.

"After his children were mostly grown, he went to Hannibal, Mo., to live, where my father then was. He brought great bundles of those land-grants which were stored at my father's house. After his death

This seems to be conjecture, as I have not been able to trace the matter to proofs.

the heirs, taking no interest in them, or not caring to incur the expense of employing a lawyer to find out if the land had a valuation, they were finally boxed up and sent to the cellar, where they remained many years. Becoming musty and damp, my mother, to whom they were always a source of annoyance at house-cleaning time, burned them, and perhaps a fortune as well. Father Robert had many letters during his lifetime from England, telling him of vast fortunes held in Chancery, awaiting Honeyman heirs, but as a demand for money in large amounts was required in advance to push the matter, and as father was skeptical, no attention was ever paid to the matter, except to forward copies to the different heirs. When Samuel moved to Missouri, about 1840, he worked at his trade as jeweler and watchmaker, and had a small store of his own. He was a gentleman in education and dress; always wore broadcloth and a silk hat. His linen was immaculate, and he was most particular that the fine linen ruffles on his shirt were laundered with care. He was a devout Methodist, and a man respected by every one with whom he came in contact.

"While living at Hannibal, Mo., the cholera broke out, mortality was excessive, and, becoming frightened, he packed his valuables in a large trunk, and left on a steamboat for Cincinnati, where his wife was visiting his daughter, Elizabeth Ruffner. He was taken with cholera on the boat, arriving there Sunday morning, and died the following Tuesday. I have in my possession the letter from Aunt Elizabeth with details, but unfortunately she did not date her letter, and it was written before postage stamps or envelopes were used. The date of 'June 2-' is on it, but not the year. * * * I am sure that when grandmother died she was living with my Aunt Ruffner in or near Newport, Kentucky."

Joseph Ruffner, Esq., of Charleston, W. V., a grandson of Samuel D. Honeyman, has made an investigation of the Kanawha County records, and writes: "The earliest appearance of the name of S. D. Honeyman on the records is in the year 1821, June 20, in a deed from Isaac Reed to him for a lot of land. In a deed dated April 1, 1818, made by the widow and heirs of Robert B. James (his father-in-law) it is recited that Samuel D. Honeyman and Mary, his wife are of Princeton, in the state of New Jersey. So his coming to this region was between April 1, 1818 and June 20, 1821. Robert B. James, his wife's father, had owned a tract of land in this and adjoining counties containing 93,000 acres, and it cannot be doubted from subsequent transactions relative to this land that Samuel's object in coming here was to look after it and dispose of it. It is now worth millions of dol-

lars. Samuel died in Cincinnati, Ohio, at my father's house, and was buried in the Catherine Street burying-ground in that city. His remains were subsequently removed to Evergreen Cemetery near Newport, Kentucky, where his widow was also buried. His tombstone is marked 'S. D. H.' He died June 25, 1849."

Mr. Ruffner, in May, 1908, found an old resident of Charleston who remembered Samuel D. quite distinctly. He described him as "a quiet, unobtrusive man, small of stature and long of nose. He was a silversmith, or watchmaker, a Methodist class leader, and was straight and honest in his dealing. His wife was the ruler of the household and his mental superior." This old gentleman also remembered Samuel D's son, William, of whom he did not speak in high terms. He remembered also the son "Fullerton," who was "well liked and with many admirable qualities, and who went West."

An interesting letter from Samuel D. to his son Robert, dated July 10, 1845, is in the possession of Mrs. Wm. H. Baker, of Pinole, California. It gives particulars of a visit to Cincinnati, to see his daughter. He describes the trip quite minutely, and was "astonished" at the size and splendor of the house occupied by his daughter, Elizabeth, then the wife of Mr. Daniel Ruffner. From this letter I quote:

"On Tuesday, at noon, we left Hannibal in the 'Mermaid' Capt. Glieson, a very clever man, and arrived in St. Louis at daybreak next morning. We secured a passage immediately on the ———, a Pittsburgh boat, at \$5.50 to Cincinnati, but did not leave until the next day, Thursday. It proved to be an excellent boat, and crew in every wise unexceptionable. The weather was quite cool and pleasant, and the Ohio in a very fine stage. We landed here early Monday morning, procured a hack, and rode down to Mr. Ruffner's; found them at home all well and received a cordial welcome. Elizabeth lives splendidly; her house is a handsome brick, marble steps and platform around it; on the outside a beautiful iron railing, a bell too, the fixtures to which cost, some say, near \$100. There are lots, one on each side of the dwelling; the one is laid out with vines, shrubbery and flowers; the other is unimproved, but which he intends to build on. Their house contains eight rooms and a kitchen, with a hydrañt near the kitchen door. The house is furnished from top to bottom with expensive Brussels and Scotch carpeting. She has three large mahogany rocking-chairs, with hair-spring seats, several sets of mahogany chairs, hair bottoms, a great variety of mahogany tables, Tuport (?) beds, bedsteads and their furniture, two mahogany and hair sofas, looking glasses, bookcases, bureaus, cupboards; and I was indeed astonished at the state

of things, having had no conception of the quality and quantity, besides the elegant cut-glass chandeliers in the parlours. It was the old man's choice. Well, he can afford it. He told me his son, Nat Wilson, in boring, has just come to gas, and the best water on the river is on Mr. Ruffner's place; and he says, if it should continue, he would not be willing to take \$100,000 for it. The child, Walter, is as good-looking as you would wish to see, and very healthy. Albert is well and pretty. Caroline has not yet returned; her family is still here but is expected daily.

"I shall in a few days go up to Charleston. I want to see how things are there. Mr. Ruffner wants me to stay with Elizabeth a few weeks, until he can go on a little business on Kanawha, and says he will bring or send mother and Sidney down. Do not think I can wait. Chloe will remain with Elizabeth. * * * The place is very crowded; a very great demand for houses, as much so as was ever known. A great many under way. From my heart I wish you were here as mechanicks do well, especially carpenters, and William would have ten chances to one in Hannibal here. Elizabeth has the elite of the place to call upon her. * * * You will hand this to Mary and Letitia, and will at this time save me the pains of writing more, as I want to attend to some business in town preparatory to going home. Give my love to your wife and children, to Mary Martin's family, William, Letitia's children, and receive your father's cordial and affectionate desires for your health, prosperity and well-being in this and the world to come.

"S. D. HONEYMAN."

So much of the above letter has been given in detail, not only because it is interesting, but because it indicates the names of some of his children who were living at the time. Where sentences are unfinished it is because the letter was torn there and could not be made out.

(For ch. of Samuel D., see *infra*).

649. MARY, b. Mar. 15, 1785; d. May 9, 1826; m., June 23, 1804, William Kneass, of Philadelphia, who was b. at Lancaster, Pa., Sept. 25, 1780 and d. in Philadelphia Aug. 27, 1840. A descendant says of Mrs. Kneass, that "from tradition handed down to the family she was an unusually well educated and refined young woman." A portrait of her appears on the opposite page. It shows how beautiful she must have been in her youth. Mr. Kneass was an engraver of the United States Mint, and he and Mary Honeyman left a line of descendants of unusual force of brain and character and influence. (For



MARY J. JAMES (MRS. SAMUEL D. HONEYMAN).
Died 1847. (Page 201).

particulars of Mr. Kneass, see Part I, Chapter VIII; for ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF SAMUEL D. HONEYMAN (648) AND MARY JAMES:

(Order of following not quite certain).

650. ALEXANDER FULLERTON, b. Dec. 24, 1805; removed to Charleston, W. Va., and afterwards went to Cincinnati; date of death unknown.

651. JANE ANNE, b. Dec. 29, 1807; said to have m. a Shrewsbury.

652. WILLIAM KNEASS, b. July 31, 1809; m. and had a daughter MARGARET, who m. a Mr. Kennedy.

653. CAROLINE LAURENCE SMITH, of Cincinnati, O., b. Dec. 28, 1811; d. Mar. 1, 1851; m., July 16, 1829, William Hille, who was b. Feb., 1807 and d. Oct. 7, 1836. (For ch., see *infra*).

654. ROBERT DAVISON, of Denver, Colo., b. July 9, 1814 at Princeton, N. J., d. Mar. 3, 1899; m., Jan. 11, 1836, Amanda Woodeth Saunders (dau. of Henry Bliss Saunders and Phoebe Wilbur), who was b. in Oswego Co., N. Y., Sept. 20, 1812, and d. Dec. 15, 1898 at Denver. He was a builder. It is stated by one of his children that he was born "near Princeton, N. J.," and such is the record in his Bible. (For ch., see *infra*).

655. MARY, of Durango, Colo., b. Aug. 16, 1816; d. Oct. 5, 1901; m., Jan. 28, 1834, James Hudson Martin, of Nelson Co., Va. Mrs. Martin wrote, in 1897, some interesting letters to her granddaughter, Mrs. L. C. Bonney of Chicago, concerning her ancestors, in which she states that she went to Charleston, W. Va., when six years old, and married there; removed to Hannibal, Mo., in 1842; resided afterward in Chicago for eight years; removed to Kansas City, Mo., where her husband died; and afterward, at the close of four years residence in Kansas, she removed finally to Durango. She recited the names of her brothers and sisters in about the order herewith given, but omitted Alice. (For ch., see *infra*).

656. ALICE, who d. in 1846, or earlier.

657. LETITIA PORTER BRECKINRIDGE, of Hannibal, Mo., b. 1820; d. 1870; m., Jan. 28, 1834, William S. Landcraft, who was b. 1798. Mr. Landcraft went to California in 1849, was fortunate in gold-mining, but was not heard of after 1851, and was thought to have been the victim of foul play. (For ch., see *infra*).

658. AMANDA, of Atchison, Kans., b. (about) 1823; d. (perhaps before) 1849; m., June 8, 1837, Ben Calvert.

659. ELIZABETH, of Glendale, O., and Elkton, Ky., b. 1827; d. Aug. 31, 1881; m. (1), 1839, Albert Russel Singleton; (2) 1844, Daniel Ruffner, who was b. near Luray, Va., Nov. 11, 1799 and d. in Ky. July 31, 1865; (3) 1871, B. F. Grimes. There were no children by Mr. Grimes. (For other ch., see *infra*).

660. CHLOE DAVISON, of Cincinnati, O., b. about 1829; d. (about) 1850; m. Albert Cuningham. A letter of Chloe's, dated July 10, 1845, written to her brother, Robert D., has been preserved and shown to the author. It is apparent that at that time she was not married, as she signs her name "Chloe Honeyman." She was probably married soon after, and while the date of her death has not been ascertained, it is safe to assume from other evidences that she died before 1850, although a relative thinks she survived until 1860.

661. SYDNEY IDA, of Cincinnati, O., b. (about) 1831; d. Nov. 1, 1852; m. James Johnson Porter. She is spoken of as possessed of much beauty, and as otherwise a highly attractive lady. Mr. Porter subsequently m. her niece, Lavinia P. (See 663, *infra*).

662. JULIA CRAIG, b. (about) 1833; unmarried.

(One descendant states there were fifteen children, but if so the others must have died in infancy. It was stated by Mrs. Mary Martin, one of the foregoing, that the last four children named above were born in Charleston, W. Va., and the others in Philadelphia. But Robert D., in his family Bible, wrote that he was born at Princeton, N. J.; and it must have been during a visit of his mother thither, as there appears to be no evidence of his father ever having resided there).

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM KNEASS AND MARY HONEYMAN (649):

(1). FULLERTON TULLY KNEASS, b. Mar. 14, 1805; m. (name of wife unknown), and died in Havana, Cuba.

(2). SAMUEL HONEYMAN KNEASS, of Philadelphia, civil engineer of national reputation, b. Nov. 5, 1806; d. Feb. 15, 1858; m., at New Orleans, Mar. 14, 1837, Anna A. Lombaert. (For sketch of him, see Part I. Chap. VIII). Ch.:

(a) CHARLES LOMBAERT KNEASS, b. Dec. 14, 1837; d. Dec. 31, 1862; unmarried. He was a captain in the Civil War, and was killed while leading his regiment at the Battle of Murphreysboro. (For particulars of him, see Part I, Chapter VIII).

(b) WILLIAM HARRIS KNEASS, of Philadelphia, b. June 18, 1839; d. June, 1882; m., 1864, Amelia Prall Stryker. No ch.

(c) MARY HONEYMAN KNEASS, of Philadelphia, b. Jan. 18, 1841; d. Jan. 18, 1900; m. Edward Randolph Wood, who resides at 17th

and Locust Streets, Philadelphia. Ch.: RICHARD DALE WOOD, who d. in infancy; ANNA KNEASS WOOD, who d. in infancy; CHARLES R. WOOD; JULIANA WOOD; MARIAN HONEYMAN WOOD; EDWARD RANDOLPH WOOD, Jr.; ROGER DAVIS WOOD, who d. in infancy.

(d) SAMUEL HONEYMAN KNEASS, of Milwaukee, Wisc., b. Mar. 20, 1844; d. Nov. 4, 1902; m. Charlotte Shade, who resides at 110 Atwater Ave., Derby, Conn. Ch.: HERMAN LOMBAERT KNEASS, b. Sept. 25, 1880.

(e) FRANKLIN KNEASS, b. 1846; deceased.

(3) ANNE KNEASS, b. Dec. 29, 1807; d. Apr. 3, 1811.

(4) JANE KNEASS (twin), b. Dec. 29, 1807; d. Sept. 22, 1891; m., Oct. 20, 1835, John S. McMullin, Jr., who was b. Jan. 21, 1808, and d. (about) 1873. Ch.: (a) MARIA ORD McMULLIN, b. Oct. 1, 1836; deceased; m., Dec. 28, 1858, John Thompson Beyard, of Leitersburg, Md. (b) MARY HONEYMAN McMULLIN, b. Aug. 24, 1838; d. Oct. 28, 1870; m., Oct. 7, 1869, William Mills Risdon, of Mt. Holly, N. J. (c) SAMUEL HONEYMAN McMULLIN, b. Sept. 27, 1840; deceased; m. Margaret S. Cavanagh. (d) GEORGE ORD McMULLIN, b. June 13, 1842; d. July 17, 1871. (e) WILLIAM KNEASS McMULLIN, b. Sept. 26, 1844; d. Dec. 13, 1844. (f) JOHN ROSE McMULLIN, b. June 7, 1846; d. Dec. 23, 1848. (g) SAMUEL WINCHESTER McMULLIN, b. Sept. 11, 1848; d. Oct. 29, 1872.

(5). WILLIAM KNEASS, b. Aug. 31, 1809.

(6). JOHN FELTMAN KNEASS, of Philadelphia, b. Dec. 22, 1811; d. Apr. 17, 1831.

(7). STRICKLAND KNEASS, of Philadelphia, b. July 29, 1821; d. Jan. 14, 1884; m., Aug. 17, 1853; Margaretta Sybilla Bryan (granddaughter of Hon. George Bryan of the Supreme Court of Pennsylvania), who was b. Dec. 29, 1823, and is living. Mr. Kneass was a civil engineer and surveyor, and a railroad man of high reputation. (For particulars of him, see Part I, Chapter VIII). Ch.:

(a) ANNA KNEASS, b. Oct. 4, 1854; d. Feb. 8, 1855.

(b) MARY BRYAN KNEASS, of 31 Highland Ave., Orange, N. J. b. Nov. 2, 1855; living; m., Mar. 30, 1880, Isaac Crane Ogden, Jr., (only son of Isaac C. Ogden, of New York, and Amanda Matilda Meigs), who was b. Feb. 20, 1850, and is living. Ch.: MONTGOMERY, b. Jan. 6, 1881, and graduated at Princeton College, class of 1902; BRYAN KNEASS, b. Mar. 24, 1883; HELEN, b. Jan. 31, 1887; and MARGARET, b. Sept. 30, 1889.

(c) MARGIE BRYAN KNEASS, of Tremont Place, Orange, N. J., b. Dec. 4, 1857; living; m., Apr. 20, 1882, J. Ralston Grant, of Phila-

delphia (s. of Charles Henry Grant and Emma Collin), who was b. Jan. 12, 1856, and d. Aug. 26, 1903. Ch.: RICHARD BRYAN, b. Mar. 9, 1883, and graduated at Princeton College, class of 1904; MEREDITH, b. Mar. 1, 1885; J. RALSTON, Jr., b. Jan. 10, 1890; SIDNEY BRADFORD, b. Mar. 26, 1896.

(d) STRICKLAND LANDIS KNEASS, of 418 So. 15th St., Philadelphia, Pa., b. Jan. 7, 1861; living; m., Oct. 24, 1888, Mary Stewart Edwards, of Red Bank, N. J. (dau. of Isaac C. Edwards and Charlotte Brown Stewart), who was b. May 15, 1864. (For sketch, see Part I., Chapter VIII). Ch.: STRICKLAND, b. July 10, 1889; EDWARDS, b. Apr. 7, 1891; GEORGE BRYAN, b. Oct. 25, 1897.

(e) SAMUEL BRYAN KNEASS, of 265 W. 72d St., New York City, b. Oct. 15, 1862; living; m., Mar. 10, 1892, Annie Watson Brownlie, of Orange, N. J., (dau. of Alexander Brownlie, b. June 17, 1833, near Glasgow, Scotland, and Janet Stewart of Dundoon, Scotland, b. Dec. 24, 1835 and d. at Orange, Feb. 9, 1890). No ch.

(f) HENRIETTA LOGAN KNEASS, of New York City, b. Mar. 3, 1869; living; m., May 20, 1891, Rev. Stanley White, D. D., of New York City (s. of Erskine Norman White, b. May 31, 1833 and Eliza Tracy Nelson, b. Oct. 5, 1836 and d. Mar. 31, 1894), who was b. May 2, 1862. Dr. White is a corresponding Secy of the Board of Foreign Missions of the Presbyterian Church at 156 Fifth Ave., N. Y. City. Ch.: ELEANOR STANLEY, b. Mar. 26, 1892; MARGARETTA KNEASS, b. Mar. 10, 1895; ERSKINE NORMAN, b. May 3, 1899; JOHN STRICKLAND, b. Dec. 24, 1903; ELIZABETH (twin), b. Dec. 24, 1903, and d. in infancy.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM HILLE AND CAROLINE L. S. HONEYMAN (653):

(1). MARY FREDRICKA HILLE, of Cincinnati, b. June 7, 1830; d. Jan. 26, 1883; m., Oct. 13, 1851, Nathan Marchant. Ch.: FRANK MARCHANT, of Wyoming, O., b. Oct. 13, 1852; living; m., Jan. 6, 1874, Della Van Doren (dau. of John Todd Van Doren and Ann Doggett), who was b. Oct. 11, 1853, and is living. Has one ch., MYRTLE, who is m. to C. B. Huxton.

(2). FREDERICK AUGUSTUS HILLE, of Winchester, Ind., b. at Charleston, W. Va., May 7, 1832; living; m. (1), Oct. 14, 1852, Sarah Jane Stratton, who was b. in Ocean Co., N. J., Feb. 14, 1835, and d. at Harlan, Ia., Dec. 11, 1888. (2) Oct. 6, 1891, Mollie Baird; divorced. Mr. Hille served in the Civil War from Aug. 2, 1861, to Aug. 2, 1864, as sergeant of Co. I, 12th Ill. Cavalry Vols. Ch.:

- (a) MAGGIE HILLE, b. Oct. 1, 1853; d. in infancy.
- (b) JAMES W. HILLE, b. Feb. 8, 1855; d. Feb. 14, 1855.
- (c) CHARLES W. HILLE, b. Jan. 11, 1856; d. Mar. 2, 1856.
- (d) LILLY E. HILLE, of Spring Hill, Ill., b. Jan. 2, 1858; m., Jan. 2, 1878, Wyatt Lamphere. Ch.: (1) NORA M. LAMPHERE, b. Apr. 23, 1880; m., Dec. 8, 1897, Ralph P. Upton and has three children. (2) ETHEL M. LAMPHERE, b. Sept. 10, 1883; m., Nov. 1, 1905, James Cox, and has one child. (3) ROBERT H. LAMPHERE, b. Sept. 2, 1836. (4) BESSIE V. LAMPHERE, b. Jan. 28, 1888. (5) CARL C. LAMPHERE, b. Jan. 23, 1890. (6) EMERY H. LAMPHERE, b. May 2, 1892. (7) ROSS C. LAMPHERE, b. May 23, 1897.
- (e) LETTIE M. HILLE, b. Jan. 29, 1861; m. (1), Dec. 29, 1881, Emery Potter, who d. Jan. 10, 1884; (2) Aug. 11, 1887, Robert P. Dammand. Ch. (by E. P.): MYRTLE H. POTTER; m., Oct. 21, 1906, Alex. T. McDonald. Ch. (by R. P. D.): VERA DAMMAND, b. 1888; THELMA B. DAMMAND.
- (f) MINNIE M. HILLE, b. June 28, 1865; m., Sept. 28, 1887, ADDISON G. BATES; divorced 1906. Ch.: GRACE INDEPENDENCE BATES, b. July 4, 1888; LAURA NICKERSON BATES, b. Aug. 17, 1893.
- (g) CARRIE P. HILLE, b. Mar. 26, 1857; d. Dec. 15, 1886.
- (h) FRANK NATHAN HILLE, b. Oct. 5, 1869; m., May 1, 1889, Lue True. Ch.: MARGUERITE.
- (i) ROBERT M. HILLE, b. Oct. 22, 1877; d. Sept. 26, 1878.
- (3). HENRY JAMES HILLE, of Cincinnati, b. Sept. 22, 1834; d. 1849.
- (4). WILLIAM ROBERT HILLE, b. Jan. 11, 1837; d. Apr. 9, 1875; m., Martha Holmes. Ch.:
 - (a) CAROLINE HILLE, b. Feb. 19, 1858; d. July 1, 1859.
 - (b) VIRGINIA ELLA HILLE, b. Oct. 22, 1860; living; m. William B. Heal, and has ch.: CHARLES MANLY; WILLIAM ROBERT; CLIFFORD WALLACE; CLARENCE JOHN; ALFRED EDWARD; GEORGE SANFORD; GERTRUDE; MARTHA ELIZABETH; GRACE LILLIAN; BERTHA; MABEL.
 - (c) WILLIAM HENRY HILLE, b. Mar. 8, 1864; living; m. Clara A. Otto, and has ch.: ROBERT WILLIAM; WALLACE FREDERICK; ISABELLA VIRGINIA; WILLIAM HENRY; LORRAINE ACTON.
 - (d) WALLACE HARRY HILLE, b. Mar. 3, 1866; living; m. Corinne Phillips, and has ch.: GEORGE; LILY ALICE; WILLIAM STANLEY.

CHILDREN OF ROBERT D. HONEYMAN (654) AND AMANDA W. SAUNDERS:

663. LAVINIA PATRICK, of 490 Prospect St., Oakland, Cal., b.

at Charleston, W. Va., Nov. 13, 1836; living; m., May 23, 1854, James Johnson Porter, of Cincinnati, O., who was b. at Greenburg, Ind., Apr. 10, 1828, and d. at Oakland, Cal., June 27, 1882. Mr. Porter had previously m. Sydney I. (see 661, *supra*). "Mrs. Porter went to California with her husband fifty years ago, crossing the plains in a covered wagon drawn by oxen, and has in MSS. an interesting account of her journey." (For ch., see *infra*).

664. LETITIA ANN, b. at Charleston, W. Va., Jan. 12, 1841; d., at Peoria, Ill., Sept. 5, 1881; m., Nov. 5, 1857, at Hannibal, Mo., John C. Hoagland, who was b. at New Germantown, N. J., May 12, 1834, and is living at El Paso, Ill. Mr. Hoagland went West about 1850 and settled at Alton, Ill., residing at other places afterward. Of his wife, Letitia Ann, a relative writes: "You can count it a great loss that you never met that grandest, brightest, sweetest of women. Such rare and fragrant flowers cannot come from nettles. It proves there was good stock in the Honeyman family." (For ch., see *infra*).

665. SAMUEL HENRY, of Choteau, Cherokee Nation, I. T., b. at Hannibal, Mo., Dec. 19, 1838; d. Aug. 8, 1883; m., July 23, 1866, Minnie Bell Armstrong, of Buffalo, N. Y., who was b. June 17, 1846, and d. Dec., 1882. He was a teacher of the Cherokee Indians when he died. (For ch., see *infra*).

666. ROBERT HAWKINS, b. Mar. 17, 1843; d. July 9, 1844.

667. CHARLOTTE DUNNING, of Pinole, Cal., b. at Hannibal, Mo., Feb. 21, 1846; living; m., Nov. 8, 1864, William Henry Baker, who was b. at Campton, N. H., Oct. 16, 1846. Mrs. Baker has furnished the author with much valuable information concerning her grandfather's family and relatives, and is one of the most interested members of this line. (For ch., see *infra*).

668. ADA BYRON, of 1423 Clay St., San Francisco, Cal., b. Sept. 23, 1848; living; m. (1), Sept. 2, 1866, John J. A. Quealy, who was b. at Taunton, Mass., in 1844 and d. at Hannibal, Mo., Sept. 27, 1875. (2), Sept., 1879, Charles B. Sloat, who was b. at Watertown, N. Y., July 29, 1854. (3), July 1, 1890, Austin Waldo Smith, who was b. in Canada, 1842. No ch.

669. EMMA JANE, of Hannibal, Mo., b. Nov. 16, 1850; d. June 12, 1853.

670. OLIVER SPENCER ROBERT, of Denver, Colo., b. at Hannibal, Mo., May 2, 1853; living; m., Dec. 18, 1877, Rachel Ellis, who was b. at Preble, N. Y., Aug. 9, 1857. He is connected with the Denver & Rio Grande R. R. Co. (For ch., see *infra*).

671. SALLY MARY, of 1340 Sheridan Road, Chicago, b. at Hanni-

bal, Mo., May 20, 1856; living; m., May 22, 1879, Major L. C. Gage, who is manager for an Iron and Steel Structural Works in Chicago. (For ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF JAMES H. MARTIN AND MARY HONEYMAN (655):

(1). SAMUEL HUDSON MARTIN, of Hannibal Mo., b. Nov. 4, 1834; d. Sept. 27, 1855.

(2). LETITIA CAROLINE MARTIN, of Kansas City, Mo., b. Sept. 22, 1836; deceased; m. (1) Edward Rollins, of Va.; (2) George Wetherell. By Mr. Rollins she had one child, VIRGINIA, who m. John Summers, resided in California, and had a daughter Mabel.

(3). SARAH JANE MARTIN, of 550 Third Ave., Durango, Colo., b. Jan. 15, 1838; living; m. George W. Lewis. Ch.: IRA HUDSON LEWIS; GUY MAYNARD LEWIS.

(4). JAMES HENRY MARTIN, of Hannibal, Mo., b. Apr. 9, 1841; d. June 7, 1847.

(5). MARY ELIZABETH MARTIN, of Chicago, b. Oct. 3, 1843; d. Aug. 22, 1888; m., Apr. 30, 1862, Archibald Rodney Chambers, who d. Dec. 20, 1895. Ch.: (a) NELLIE BYRON, b. Mar. 14, 1863; d. Sept. 18, 1865. (b) EDWARD RAWLINS, of Chicago, b. Feb. 27, 1865; living; unmarried. (c) FRANKLIN HUDSON, of Chicago, b. Mar. 23, 1867; deceased; m., Aug. 16, 1892, Myrtle M. Snyder. (d) FITZWILLIAM HENRY, of Chicago, b. Nov. 13, 1871; living; m., Sept. 14, 1898, Harriet Baer. (e) GERTRUDE D'EH, b. Sept. 19, 1881; deceased; m., Sept. 17, 1906, David L. Holland.

(6). WILLIAM HENRY MARTIN, b., Feb. 25, 1846; d. Sept. 23, 1883; m. Nellie Hale. Ch.: MINNIE; BENJAMIN.

(7). ARAMINTA MARTIN, of Chicago, Ill., b. Sept. 2, 1848; living; m., Dec. 24, 1868, Benjamin Franklin Baker, who was b. Aug. 22, 1842. Ch.: (a) MARY OLIVE, of 836 West Adams St., Chicago, b. Dec. 17, 1870; living; m., Aug. 14, 1895, Lawton Corl Bonney. (b) WILLIAM EDWIN, b. Jan. 25, 1875; living; m., July 9, 1898, Jessie Rosenetta Brandow. (c) MINNIE FRANCES, b. Nov. 27, 1879; deceased. (d) FRANKLIN BENJAMIN, b. Oct. 31, 1883; unmarried.

(8). MARGARET MARTIN, of Durango, Colo., b. Oct. 27, 1850; living; m. Edward Earle. Ch.: HARRY.

(9). ROBERT FRANKLIN MARTIN, of Durango, Colo., b. Nov. 8, 1852; living; unmarried.

(10). ELLA AMANDA MARTIN, of Durango, Colo., b. Oct. 14, 1854; living; m. (1) ————; (2) WILLIAM CHAPMAN. They have a son, WILLIAM C. CHAPMAN, residing in Durango.

(11). GEORGE WASHINGTON MARTIN, b. June 14, 1857; d. May 5, 1869.

(12). EDWARD RAWLINS MARTIN, b. Feb. 9, 1859; d. July 2, 1860.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM S. LANDCRAFT AND LETITIA P. B. HONEYMAN (657):

(1). SANDFORD LANDCRAFT, of Missouri, b. Jan. 10, 1836; d. Nov., 1863. He was a corporal in the 10th Mo. Infantry in the Civil War, and died of wounds in the Battle of Missionary Ridge, at Chattanooga, Tenn.

(2). HENRY HUDSON LANDCRAFT, of 3435 Truett st., Kansas City, Mo., b. Feb. 18, 1838; living; m. Sarah McCoy. Ch.: ROYAL SANDFORD; CHARLES ANGELL; ELTON; MATTIE MAY.

(3). MARY ELIZA LANDCRAFT, of 242 West 116th St., New York City; b. July 3, 1842; living; m. (1), Oct. 8, 1862, Charles H. Angell, of Providence, R. I., who d. 1887. (2) Aug. 19, 1897, Edgar Fiske Wait, of Chicago, who d. 1900. Ch.: (a) EFFIE MAY, b. May 6, 1863; d. Oct. 5, 1865. (b) NELLIE MABEL, b. Mar. 26, 1866, living; m., Louis E. Granger, deceased, and resides at Middle Island, L. I. Col. Granger was an officer in the Civil War.

(4). SYDNEY PORTER LANDCRAFT, of 419 Payson Ave., Quincy, Ill., b. Jan. 19, 1848; living; m., Nov. 8, 1874, Marian Ellwood. He is a very successful business man of Quincy. Ch.: (a) ADA ELLWOOD LANDCRAFT, of Omaha, Neb., b. July 29, 1875; living; m. Richard W. Moore. (b) SYDNEY HUDSON LANDCRAFT, b. May 24, 1885; living; unmarried.

CHILD OF ALBERT R. SINGLETON AND ELIZABETH HONEYMAN (659):

(1). ALBERT RUSSEL SINGLETON, who d. May 18, 1903; m., Lavinia Mayo, who is living. No ch.

CHILDREN OF DANIEL RUFFNER AND ELIZABETH HONEYMAN (659):

(1). WALTER RUFFNER, b. Nov. 14, 1844; d. Feb. 12, 1854.

(2). DANIEL RUFFNER, of Erlanger, Ky. b. Feb. 1, 1847; living; unmarried. His business is in Cincinnati, with the firm of R. Singleton & Co.

(3). JOSEPH RUFFNER, of Charleston, W. Va., b. Oct. 29, 1848; living; m., Oct. 25, 1875, Mary Anna Jackson. He is a lawyer of Charleston, who was admitted to the Bar in 1860 and stands high in the profession. He has furnished much important information concerning his relatives, especially about his grandfather, Samuel

D. Honeyman. Ch.: (a) RICHARD JACKSON RUFFNER, b. May 31, 1881; d. June 7, 1890. (b) JOSEPH RUFFNER, b. Apr. 5, 1891; living.

(4). VIRGINIA RUFFNER, of Paris, France, b. June 30, 1851; living; m., 1870, J. E. M. Stoughton. Ch.: VIRGINIA, who m. a Mr. Johnson.

(5). WILLIAM ST. JOHN ELLIOTT RUFFNER, of Richmond, Ind., b. Mar. 23, 1854; living; m., 1884, a Miss Montague. Ch.: DANIEL.

CHILDREN OF JAMES J. PORTER AND LAVINIA P. HONEYMAN (663):

(1). ROBERT ANDREW PORTER, b. at Hannibal, Mo., Feb. 18, 1855; d. at Oakland, Cal., Mar. 17, 1869.

(2). IDA ESTELLE PORTER, b. at Folsom, Cal., Oct. 29, 1860; living; m., June 6, 1883, George Moore Shaw, who was b. at Cherryfield Me., Jan. 8, 1853. Ch.: (a) JAMES PORTER SHAW, b. May 8, 1884; (b) GEORGE MOORE SHAW, Jr., b. Dec. 31, 1885.

(3). ANNIE FLORENCE PORTER, b., at Brooklyn, Cal., Aug. 17, 1862; d., at Oakland, Cal., Apr. 25, 1907; m., Feb. 17, 1880, Varney William Gaskill, who was b. at Forbestown, Cal., Feb. 11, 1857. Ch.: VARNEY WILLIAM GASKILL, Jr., b. Oct. 11, 1882; d. Jan. 25, 1889.

(4). GUSTAVE HELMAKA PORTER, b. at San Pueblo, Cal., Aug. 2, 1866; d. at Oakland, Cal., Apr. 29, 1869.

CHILDREN OF JOHN C. HOAGLAND AND LETITIA A. HONEYMAN (664):

(1). AMANDA HOAGLAND of Chatfield, Minn., b. Sept. 19, 1858; living; m. Dec. 30, 1884, John Russel Halst, who was b. Dec. 12, 1845. No ch.

(2). ADA GENEVIEVE HOAGLAND, of Kansas City, Mo., b. Dec. 9, 1859; living; m., June 27, 1878, Frederick Allen Slichter, who was b. at Galena, Ill., Jan. 25, 1855. Ch.: (a) EDITH HOAGLAND SLICHTER, b. Mar. 21, 1879; living; m. C. E. West; she resides at Little Rock, Ark. (b) ANNA KATHERINE SLICHTER, b. June 7, 1880; living; unmarried. (c) FAITH GENEVIEVE SLICHTER, b. Jan. 5, 1885; living; unmarried. (d) AMY BURKE SLICHTER, b. May 21, 1887; d. Oct. 4, 1887. (e) JOHN FREDERICK SLICHTER, b. Sept. 21, 1888; living. (f) GRACE AMANDA SLICHTER, b. Nov. 7, 1890; d. Nov. 26, 1890. (g) ANNIE FLORENCE SLICHTER, b. June 23, 1893; d. Dec. 15, 1897.

(3). WILLIAM HENRY HOAGLAND, of El Paso, Ill., b. Feb. 14, 1861; living; m., Oct. 8, 1890, Nellie Louise Thompson, who was b. Apr. 18, 1869. Ch.: (a) RUTH LETITIA, b. Nov. 26, 1893; living. (b) LOUISE GENEVIEVE, b. Nov. 20, 1895; living. (c) GERTRUDE

BETSY, b. Jan. 16, 1898; living. (d) GRACE BISHOP, b. June 23, 1899; living. (e) WILHELMINA THOMPSON, b. July 9, 1901; living.

(4). ANNIE DUNN HOAGLAND, b. Nov. 9, 1862; d. Dec. 7, 1867.

(5). LOTTIE STEPHENSON HOAGLAND, b. Feb. 13, 1866; d. July 10, 1866.

(6). GRACE BISHOP HOAGLAND, b. June 23, 1867; d. Jan. 15, 1888.

(7). FLORENCE B. HOAGLAND, of Sullivan, Ind., b. July 5, 1870; living; m., June 4, 1890, Theodore Butler Shaffer, who was b. Sept. 18, 1859. Ch.: (a) GRACE LETITIA, b. Jan. 31, 1892; living. (b) ARTHUR, b. June 15, 1894; d. Aug. 19, 1895. (c) AMY MARGUERITE, b. Mar. 13, 1896; living. (d) JOHN, b. Aug. 8, 1907; living.

(8). ROBERT JOHN HOAGLAND, of St. Louis, Mo., b. Feb. 23, 1877; living; unmarried.

(9). SUSANNAH FRIDLEY HOAGLAND, of Dongola, Ill., b. June 22, 1880; living; m., June 4, 1903, John Peter Christensen, who was b. Nov. 6, 1880. Ch.: (a) STEVEN HOAGLAND, b. Apr. 2, 1905. (b) PETER JOHN, b. Jan. 17, 1907.

CHILDREN OF SAMUEL H. HONEYMAN (665) AND MINNIE B. ARMSTRONG.

673. JOHN DUNCAN MEREDITH, of Georgetown, Texas, b. May 3, 1867; living; m., May 20, 1900, Kate Dolan, who was b. Aug. 8, 1879. Owing to the death of his parents when young, Mr. Honeyman was left to shift for himself, and the result was he traveled all over the United States; was seven years at sea; served in Troop A, First Volunteer Cavalry (Roosevelt's Rough Riders) in the Spanish-American War; and since then has been engaged with the International and Great Northern R. R. Co. in Texas, beginning as brakeman and becoming conductor. (For ch., see *infra*).

674. WILLIAM, b. July 9, 1869; d. July 14, 1871.

675. ADA BYRON, of 1823 Clay st., San Francisco, b. May 3, 1871; living; unmarried.

676. ANNIE, b. Mar. 17, 1873; d. Oct. 16, 1873.

677. ROBERT, b. Oct. 13, 1874; d. Oct. 17, 1875.

678. HATTIE, b. July 5, 1878; d. June 10, 1880.

679. MARY MYRTLE, b. Dec. 8, 1880; d. July 22, 1907.

CHILD OF CHARLOTTE D. HONEYMAN (667) AND WILLIAM H. BAKER:

(1). ROBERT JAMES BAKER, banker, of Denver, Colo., b. May 25, 1874; living; m., Nov. 15, 1898, Elizabeth F. Gutilius, who was b.

at Mifflinburg, Pa., Jan. 24, 1872. Ch.: ROBERT GUTILIUS BAKER, b. at Denver, Sept. 27, 1900.

CHILD OF OLIVER S. R. HONEYMAN (670) AND RACHEL ELLIS:

680. BEVERLY GENEVIEVE, b. at Stoutsville, Mo., Oct. 27, 1881; living; m., Sept. 4, 1906, Harlan E. Rupp.

CHILDREN OF MAJOR L. C. GAGE AND SALLY M. HONEYMAN (671):

(1). RALPH HAWES GAGE, of Chicago, Ill., b. Aug. 12, 1880; living; m. Nell Davidson.

(2). DORIS GAGE, b. Oct. 8, 1884; living.

CHILDREN OF JOHN D. M. HONEYMAN (673) AND KATE DOLAN:

681. ROBERT SAMUEL, b. Jan. 1, 1901; living.

682. MEREDITH, b. June 8, 1902; living.

683. ANNIE LAURA, b. Dec. 22, 1906; living.

CHAPTER XII.

LINE OF JOHN HONEYMAN, "THE SPY OF WASHINGTON."

JOHN HONEYMAN is said to have been born at Armagh, Ireland, of Scotch-Irish ancestry, in 1729 or 1730; fought under General Wolfe at Quebec; went to Philadelphia, where he married; moved to Griggstown, Somerset Co., N. J., prior to the Revolutionary War; served during a portion of that War as a spy of General Washington; and removed, about 1793, to Bedminster township, Somerset county, where he died August 18, 1822, "in his ninety-third year." He married (1), in Philadelphia, about 1764, Mary Henry, of Colerain, Ireland, who was born June 4, 1738 and died June 24, 1801; and (2), perhaps about 1804, Mrs. Elizabeth Burrows, who was an Estel. There were no children by Mrs. Burrows. John had seven children by Mary Henry, some of whom were probably born in Philadelphia. The particulars of his eventful life, so far as known, appear in Part I, Chapter VI. His children are given in the order usually assigned, but it is evidently incorrect:

684. JANE, b. (about) 1766; d. May 6, 1836, "in her seventy-first year;" buried in churchyard at Lamington, N. J. Some particulars of her appear in the Chapter upon her father. Her will, dated May 3, 1823, probated June 6, 1836, signed by her mark, made bequests to Mary Cortelyou, Sarah Henry, Mary Van Dike, Sarah Van Dike and Abraham Van Dike, and named, as her executor, Abraham Van Dike. (Somerset Co. Wills, Book E. p. 117).

685. ELEANOR, who married Abraham Porter. They are said to have had children, but the parents early removed to northwestern New York, and their descendants have not been discovered.

686. MARGARET, of Bedminster township, Somerset Co., N. J., b. 1767; d. Jan. 31, 1821; m. (1), Jan. 10, 1799, William Henry, farmer, who was b. Sept. 7, 1765, and d. Aug. 25, 1807; (2) Dec. 28, 1810, George Armstrong, who was b. Apr. 21, 1761 and d. Jan. 7, 1848. William Henry lived at the head of "Honeyman's Lane," his residence being close by that of his father-in-law. George Armstrong had previously married, May 17, 1799 Hannah Riggs, who d. June 19, 1808, and by whom he had three children: (1) Martin, b. May 26, 1800; d. Feb., 1814. (2) George Riggs, b. Apr. 5, 1804; d. Feb. 11, 1812. (3) Mary Riggs, b. Sept. 26, 1806.



MR. JAMES HONEYMAN, NEW GERMANTOWN, N. J.
Born 1776; died 1824. (Page 217).

There is an entry in the record of the Reformed Dutch church at Harlingen, N. J., under date of Mar. 22, 1767, which translated reads: "The wife of John Honniman brought his child Picki for baptism." If this was intended for "Peggy," it must have been the baptism of Margaret, in which case she was born in 1767 or earlier. But the date in the text (1769) better corresponds with her age as given on her tombstone, which says, "aged fifty-two." The year 1767 would seem to be more nearly correct, because her brother John was certainly born Sept. 9, 1769, and she was never noted as a twin. (For ch., see *infra*).

687. MARY, m. Matthias Lane. They removed to Ohio, although for a time after her marriage Mr. Lane was a tenant on farms in Bedminster township. (For ch., see *infra*).

[Matthias Lane descended from Hendrick Thyssen Lanen, of Brooklyn, b. 1650; d. 1693; m. (1) Sept. 28, 1679, Annatie Tileman Vander Meyer, whose second child was Thys Gysbrechts Lane, bap. 1683 in Brooklyn; m. Ann Schenck. He and his father removed to Monmouth county, N. J. The will of Thys was probated Aug. 18, 1729. His fourth child was Matthias Lane, originally of near Freehold, N. J., b. Jan. 18, 1721, and d. Jan. 17, 1804; m. Elizabeth Sutphen, who was b. Feb. 18, 1723, and d. Jan. 20, 1807. He was the first Lane to settle in Bedminster twp., Somerset co., N. J., where he owned a farm of 300 acres, near Vliet's Mills. Their children were: (1) Margaret, who married a Wyckoff. (2) Catherine, who married a Dumont. (3) Ellen, who married a Hammer. (4) Tebus (Mathias), who married Mary Honeyman. (5) Geisbert. (6) John. (7) Peter. (8) Derrick, who married Mary Bunn, and who was the father of the late Matthew Lane, of Bedminster, N. J. (9) Elizabeth, who married William Craig].

688. JOHN, of Bedminster township, Somerset Co., N. J., b. Sept. 9, 1769; d. Mar. 3, 1830; m. Catherine Covert, of North Branch, N. J., who was b. May 6, 1773, and d. May 31, 1859. He was a farmer. (For ch., see *infra*).

689. JAMES, of New Germantown, Hunterdon Co., N. J., b. May 26, 1776, at Griggstown, N. J.; d. July 23, 1824, at New Germantown; m., Mar. 29, 1797, Mary Miller (dau. of Robert Miller of Warren Co., N. J.), who was b. Mar. 11, 1779 and d. Mar. 9, 1869. Mary m. (2) May 4, 1838 Major William Todd, of Bedminster township, Somerset Co., N. J., who was b. (about) 1757 and served as a private in the Revolutionary War; was also a Major in the War of 1812. In her later years she received a pension as Major Todd's widow.

James Honeyman in early life assisted his father in farming on the homestead located on Honeyman's Lane, Bedminster Township, Somerset Co., and then (1812) became a hotel keeper at New Germantown. His hotel was noted far and wide for its hospitality and for the joviality of its landlord. He was a singer of considerable note and led the "singing schools" of his vicinity. In the year 1813, in part through his instrumentality, the "New Germantown Turnpike Co." was chartered and organized. The road operated by this company began at North Branch, Somerset Co., where it branched off from the New Brunswick and Easton Turnpike, and in its day was greatly traveled. A line of stage coaches ran from New York to New Brunswick, thence over the last named turnpike through Somerville to Easton. The branch turnpike ran through New Germantown and had its terminus at German Valley. It was one of the ways by which New Yorkers and others could reach Schooley's Mountain, then famous for its springs. James Honeyman was not only one of the principal stockholders, but president of this branch company. In the wake of the company followed many land speculations, and there were numerous ones at New Germantown, in which James was one of the unfortunate speculators. While the company was in existence for several years it never paid dividends, and was not successful. It was recorded that Henry Clay and other notabilities passed over this turnpike to Schooley's Mountains, stopping for dinner or over night at the Honeyman hotel. James was also elected a Justice of the Peace in 1823, serving about one year, until his death. Various town improvements at New Germantown were due to James, especially in the opening of new streets. There were many anecdotes told of him to show his easy-going ways and humorous characteristics. (For other particulars of James Honeyman see "Our Home," p. 128).

Mary, wife of James Honeyman, was an unusual landlady, having an excellent mind, much ambition and clear-cut convictions of her own. In her later years she resided in a small house west of the hotel property, being provided for by her two sons, Dr. John and Robert M., who saw to it that the wants of her declining years were abundantly supplied. She was within two days of ninety years of age at the time of her death. (For ch., see *infra*).

690. SARAH, of Bedminster township, Somerset Co., N. J., b. (about) 1780; d. June 3, 1845, "in her 66th year;" m. Abraham Van Dike, farmer, who was b. (about 1775) and d. Apr. 21, 1854, "in his 79th year." He was a man of education and property. Both are buried in the churchyard at Lamington, N. J. Abraham Van Dike was

the s. of Abraham Van Dike, who d. Mar. 9, 1804 in his 51st year, and Ida Stryker, who was b. Feb. 17, 1755 and d. Aug. 8, 1821, their tombstones being also in the Lamington churchyard. Sarah and her husband resided on a farm to the north of the west end of "Honeyman's Lane" in above township. Their descendants write the name "Van Dyke." (For ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM HENRY AND MARGARET HONEYMAN (686):

(1) SARAH HENRY, of Bedminster township, Somerset Co., N. J., b. July 19, 1803; m. Abram Vliet, farmer. Their children were (1) Catherine, who m. William D. Honeyman, (704) farmer, of Lamington, N. J.; (2) Margaret, who m. Isaac Voorhees, carpenter, of New Germantown, and later, of Peapack.

(2) MARY HENRY, of Bedminster township, Somerset Co., N. J., b. Nov. 12, 1801; m. Nov. 11, 1819, Henry Cortelyou, farmer.

(3) WILLIAM HENRY, of Millstone, b. Apr. 1. 1808.

CHILDREN OF GEORGE ARMSTRONG AND MARGARET HONEYMAN (686):

(1) JOHN HONEYMAN ARMSTRONG, of near Peapack, N. J., b. Aug. 3, 1812; d., at Cincinnati, O., Feb., 1874; m., Feb., 1844, Harriet Welch, who d. Feb., 1870. Ch.:

(a) GEORGE ARMSTRONG, of Cincinnati, b. Jan. 29, 1845; living; m., Sept. 24, 1874, Abbie Newton. He is head of the Armstrong Printing Co., of 419 Elm St., Cincinnati. Ch.: FRANK NEWTON ARMSTRONG.

(b) JOHN MARTIN ARMSTRONG, b. in New York City Nov. 25, 1847; d. July 1, 1906, at Ft. Thomas, Ky.; m., Aug. 8, 1872, Marian B. Thompson, who was b. in Cincinnati July 12, 1852 and d. at Dayton, Ky., Mar. 3, 1901. He learned the trade of printing with the Methodist Book Concern, where he was employed for about thirty years. In 1902, after a civil service examination, he received an appointment at the Government Printing Office at Washington. He was a member of the G. A. R., having belonged to the 10th Ohio Battery, and served during the Civil War. Mr. Armstrong, when in business in Cincinnati, resided at Dayton, Ky. for a time, and while there he was an official of the M. E. Church. Ch.: (a) HARRIET MAY, b. July 30, 1873; living, resides at 2220 Washington Circle, Washington, D. C. (b) EDITH KATHERINE, b. Nov. 13, 1875; living; resides at 927 E. Macmillan St., Cincinnati; unmarried. Is a trained nurse and very successful. (c) FANNY LENORE, b. Nov. 13, 1877; living, at Ft. Thomas, Ky.; m., Aug. 8, 1904, Albert G. Ross. Ch.: CHARLES MARTIN ROSS, b. May 5, 1906. (d) CHARLES MARTIN, b. Mar. 2, 1882; living; resides at

Ft. Thomas, Ky.; unmarried; is engaged in printing ink manufacture. (e) MARIAN BELLE, b. May 21, 1887; living at Washington, D. C.; unmarried. (f) ANNIE KENNETT, b. Mar. 25, 1889; living; resides at Washington, D. C. The two last named have Government positions in the Agricultural Department at Washington.

(c) ANNA B. ARMSTRONG, of Newburgh, N. Y., b. Feb., 1862; living; m., Jan. 5, 1892, Hugh Davidson. Ch.: VIRGINIA, b. May 6, 1895.

(d) WILLIAM HONEYMAN ARMSTRONG, b. Feb., 1864; living, at 383 Dearborn St., Chicago; m., Jan. 3, 1889, Mary B. Ammann. Ch.: (a) HOWARD J., b. Oct. 26, 1889. (b) MILDRED H., b. Dec. 20, 1895.

CHILDREN OF MATTHIAS LANE AND MARY HONEYMAN (687):

(1) MATTHEW LANE.

(2) JOHN LANE, of Mt. Vernon, O.

(3) GILBERT LANE.

(4) WOODRUFF LANE.

(5) WILLIAM LANE, who married a Van Dyck, and had two sons, John and William.

(6) GERTRUDE LANE, who married a Groff, and had two sons, one named VANDERVOORT GROFF.

CHILDREN OF JOHN HONEYMAN (688) AND CATHERINE COVERT:

691. WILLIAM E., farmer, of Lamington, N. J., b. Sept. 3, 1796; d. Sept. 14, 1872; m., Jan. 4, 1823, Jane Lozier, who was b. July 4, 1804. In his younger days he was a clerk in a store in Peapack, N. J. In 1832 he purchased 92 acres of land in Bedminster township, N. J., about 1½ miles north of Lamington, the farm of William Henry, deceased, and resided thereon until his death. He was a thoroughly conscientious and systematic churchgoing man, with an unusual fund of good nature. His will was proved Oct. 2, 1872. (Somerset co. Wills). (For ch., see *infra*).

692. MARY, of Lesser Cross Roads, N. J., b. Jan. 30, 1798; d. at Paterson, N. J., Dec. 20, 1832; m. (1) William Demond; (2) Andrew Griffith, tailor, who was b. Nov. 30, 1787 and d., at Paterson, N. J., Aug. 20, 1861. (Andrew Griffith had a previous wife). (For ch., see *infra*).

693. JAMES, farmer, of Peapack, N. J., b. Oct. 18, 1800; d. Nov. 15, 1871; m., Feb. 26, 1825, Susan Allen (dau. of Jeremiah Allen and Jennie Laverty, of near Mendham, N. J.), who was b. Apr. 1, 1805



MR. JAMES HONEYMAN,
Peapack, N. J.
Born 1800; d. 1871. (Page 220).



MR. PETER HONEYMAN,
Peapack and Trenton, N. J.
Born 1807; d. 1878. (Page 221).

and d. Nov. 9, 1897. He was a farmer, owning about 90 acres of land near Peapack, purchased in parcels between 1831 and 1839, which farm he sold in 1857, and removed to Plainfield, N. J. He subsequently resided on Craig Place, North Plainfield, and died there, aged 92 years. His photograph (facing this page) shows him to have been a characteristic Honeyman in his features; i. e., thoroughly Scotch. Susan, wife of James, was in her 93rd year at her death, and was "greatly admired for her many excellent qualities. She retained almost to the very last her mental and physical faculties. She exerted a Christian influence which was felt by all with whom she came in contact." (For ch., see *infra*).

694. JANE, of Princeton, N. J., b. Oct. 8, 1802; d. Mar. 4, 1879; m., Feb. 12, 1825, John Voorhees. No children.

695. JOHN, farmer, of Peapack, N. J., b. May 9, 1805; d. Mar. 14, 1868; m. (1) Apr. 21, 1827, Barbara Ann Schenkel (afterwards spelled Shangle; daughter of Frederick Schenkel and Maria Patrey, of Pottersville, N. J.), who was b. Sept. 14, 1807 and d. Dec. 6, 1842. (2) Susan Crater (dau. of Philip Crater and Susannah Sutton), who was b. Jan. 11, 1817. He owned a farm of twenty-three acres "on the road from Peapack to Lamington," from 1822 to 1832, when he sold it to his brother James. He died on a farm, which he owned in his later life, midway between Bound Brook and New Brunswick, and was buried at Somerville. His will was proved Mar. 26, 1868, as per Somerset Co. records. (For ch., see *infra*).

696. PETER, farmer, of Peapack, and Trenton, N. J., b. Dec. 21, 1807; d. June 18, 1878; m., Nov. 17, 1832, Eliza Allen (dau. of Jeremiah Allen and Jennie Lavery, of near Mendham, N. J.), who was b. Aug. 20, 1808 and d. Aug. 3, 1880. While a farmer near Peapack he was, in 1849, a deacon of the Bedminster Reformed Dutch church; in 1854 was collector of that township; and in 1859 was on the town committee. In his later life he removed to Trenton. (For ch., see *infra*).

697. ABRAM VAN DYKE, of Somerville, N. J., b. Mar. 18, 1810; d. Jan. 11, 1878; m. Betsey Benbrook (dau. of Stephen Benbrook and Sarah Brown), who was b. Apr. 22, 1814 and d. Apr. 28, 1897. (For ch., see *infra*).

698. HENRY, b. Oct. 27, 1812; d. Aug. 10, 1821.

CHILDREN OF JAMES HONEYMAN (689) AND MARY MILLER:

699. JOHN (M. D.), of New Germantown, N. J., b. Feb. 22, 1798; d. Jan. 2, 1874; m., May 24, 1831, Elizabeth Schureman Nevius

(dau. of Peter S. Nevius and Maria Van Doren of Pleasant Plains, Somerset Co., N. J.), who was b. Feb. 17, 1811 and d. Oct. 12, 1889. (For particulars of him, see Part I. Chap. VII; for ch., see *infra*).

700. ROBERT MILLER, merchant, of New Germantown, N. J., b. Nov. 23, 1800; d. Nov. 25, 1873; m. (1) Jan. 23, 1828, Mary Ann Lane (dau. of Matthew P. Lane and Elizabeth Honnell), who was b. Feb. 25, 1810, and d. Dec. 4, 1836; (2) July 24, 1838, Margaret Hedges (dau. of Dr. William W. Hedges,* of Chester, N. J.), who was b. Sept. 8, 1815, and d. May 26, 1889. (For particulars of him, see Part I, Chap. VII; for ch., see *infra*).

701. MARY ANN, of New Germantown, N. J., b. Nov. 29, 1802; died Jan. 15, 1847; m., Feb. 9, 1821, Peter R. Fisher, who was b. Mar. 27, 1798, and d. somewhere in the West, date unknown. He succeeded his father-in-law as proprietor of the hotel at New Germantown. After his wife's death he m. (2) Francinka Lane, who was b. Apr. 2, 1823 and d. Dec. 31, 1874. Peter R. Fisher was the son of Judge Peter Fisher of Hunterdon Co., and Anne Runck, who resided near Clinton, N. J.. (By his second marriage he had two children (a) Mary, b. Oct. 28, 1850; d. Feb. 20, 1887; m. Horace Lobb. (b) Kate, b. Apr. 26, 1859; d. Jan. 12, 1888; m. Erwin O. Blair). (For ch., see *infra*).

702. MARGARET, of near Vliet town, N. J., b. Nov. 27, 1804; m., Dec. 31, 1825, Simon W. Vliet, farmer, from whom she obtained a divorce after about sixteen years. They resided at or near Kingston, New Germantown and Princeton, N. J. In her later years she lived with one of her children. He m. (2) Annie Willet. (For ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF ABRAHAM VAN DIKE AND SARAH HONEYMAN (690):

(1). MARY VAN DYKE, of Chester, N. J., b. (about) 1803; d. Nov. 24, 1869, "in her 67th year;" m. Stephen Hedges Hunt. After her death he m. (2) Catherine Hildebrant, who is living at New Brunswick, N. J., at the age of 94 years.

(2). IDA VAN DYKE, of Vliet town, N. J., b. Apr. 17, 1805; d. Oct. 14, 1866; m. Richard S. Vliet, miller and farmer, who was b. May 21, 1808, and d. Nov. 26, 1889. He kept the mills at Vliet town and m. a second time.

(3). ISAAC VAN DYKE, who d. in infancy.

(4). JOHN VAN DYKE, a Justice of the Supreme Court of New Jersey, b. at Lamington, N. J., Apr. 3, 1807; d. Dec. 24, 1878 at Wa-

*A note upon the Hedges family will be found in Part IV, Appendix.

basha, Minn.; m., Mary Dix Strong (dau. of Prof. Theodore Strong, LL.D., of Rutgers College and Lucy Dix). (For sketch of Judge Van Dyke, see Part I., Chapter VII.). Their children were: (1) THEODORE STRONG VAN DYKE, of Daggett, Cal., b. July 19, 1842; living; m. Lois A. Funk. (For sketch see Part I, Chapter VIII). (2) FREDERICK W. VAN DYKE, M. D., of Grant's Pass, Ore., b. Jan. 12, 1852; living; m. Apr. 12, 1878, Minnie E. Comstock. One ch. (3) ROBERT VAN DYKE, of Wabasha, b. 1854; d. (about) 1885; m. Mary Westphal. He was a lawyer. One ch., MARY, who is living. (4) JOHN CHARLES VAN DYKE, L. H. D., librarian of Sage Library, New Brunswick, N. J., and well-known author and lecturer, b. Apr. 21, 1856; living; unmarried. (For sketch of Dr. Van Dyke, see Part I, Chapter VII). (5) WOODBRIDGE STRONG VAN DYKE, b. July, 1863; d. at San Diego, Cal., Mar. 23, 1889; unmarried

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM E. HONEYMAN (691) AND JANE LOZIER:

703. JAMES HENRY, dentist, of Mt. Gilead, Ohio, b. Jan. 26, 1820; d. Aug. 12, 1908; m. (1), Dec. 28, 1851, Sarah Swingley; (2) Mrs. C. E. Dunszell. No children. Dr. Honeyman was one of the best known citizens of Mt. Gilead. He went from New Jersey to Cincinnati about 1848 and located there, but soon after went to Chesterville, Morrow Co., O., and a little later stationed himself at Mt. Gilead, where he resided until his death. An obituary notice of him says: "There was a time when Dr. Honeyman drove better horses than were driven by any of his neighbors, and in this he took much pleasure. He was a dentist who years ago did a large business. The Doctor was always jolly, and in society he had around him the best and most substantial class of citizens. . . . However, circumstances with the Doctor changed radically, and the last sixteen years of his life have been spent mostly at the infirmary. His death was the result of gangrene in the right foot."

704. WILLIAM DEMOND, b. Feb. 8, 1824; d. Sept. 11, 1900; m. Oct. 12, 1849, Catherine A. Vliet, who resides at 110 S. 11th St., Newark, N. J. He was a farmer near Somerville and Middlebush; kept a grocery store in New Brunswick; farmed near Vlietown; resided also at New Germantown; and was station agent of the C. R. R. at Whitehouse, where he died. (For ch., see *infra*).

705. JOHN VAN ZANDT, hotel keeper, at one time, otherwise groceryman, of Vandalia, Mich., b. Apr. 12, 1827; d. July 4, 1873; m., Jan. 1, 1855, Catherine Seacor, who was b. June 20, 1836 and d. June

23, 1883. He removed from N. J. to Michigan about 1860. (For ch., see *infra*).

706. GEORGE GRIFFITH, b. Aug. 3, 1830; m., Nov. 4, 1855, Delia Wilson. He was a clerk in New York City; living on Long Island; left for the West, stating he was going to California; after-history unknown. No children.

707. CATHERINE, of Lesser Cross Roads, N. J., and Raritan, N. J., b. Apr. 5, 1833; living; m., Mar. 12, 1857, Henry N. Pohlman Felmly (s. of David Felmly), who was b. Apr. 27, 1832 and d. Aug. 1, 1904. (For ch., see *infra*).

708. MARY JANE, of Metuchen, N. J., b. Nov. 9, 1836; living; m., Oct. 12, 1858, John Van Derbeek TenEyck, farmer and dealer in window frames. (For ch., see *infra*).

709. AUGUSTUS, of Bound Brook, N. J., b. Aug. 3, 1839; living; m., Aug. 22, 1863, Sarah Maria Smith. He formerly resided at Somerville, N. J. He served in the Civil War, 1862-'63, in the 30th N. J. Volunteers, and previously in the First N. Y. Artillery. (For ch., see *infra*).

710. MARGARET VAN ZANDT, of Lesser Cross Roads, N. J., b. Apr. 14, 1842; d. Jan. 17, 1889; m., Feb. 24, 1864, Peter M. Welsh (s. of Morris J. Welsh and Susannah Felmly), who was b. 1835 and is deceased. (For ch., see *infra*).

711. MARTHA DEMOND, of New Germantown, N. J., b. Feb. 6, 1845; deceased; m., Mar. 25, 1886, Conrad L. Hoffman (s. of Jacob Hoffman and Agnes Apgar). No children.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM DEMOND AND MARY HONEYMAN (692):

(1) CATHERINE DEMOND, of New Brunswick, N. J.; deceased; m. John Van Nest, who resides at New Brunswick. Ch.: (a) MARY, deceased, who m. Charles Bodine. (b) CHRISTINA, who mar. Charles Whitenack, is living, and has a son, William. Mr. Van Nest has a second wife.

(2) MARTHA DEMOND, of Roxbury, Philadelphia, living; m. Nevius Van Zandt, deceased. Ch.: (a) JOANNA; (b) MARGARET; and another.

(3) SARAH DEMOND, of Paterson, N. J.; unmarried; deceased.

(4) AUGUSTUS DEMOND, unmarried; deceased.

CHILDREN OF JAMES HONEYMAN (693) AND SUSAN ALLEN:

712. MARGARET KING, of Atlantic Highlands, N. J., b. Mar. 15, 1826; d. July 26, 1903; m., Oct. 17, 1850, Nicholas Patterson Todd

(s. of William J. Todd and Rosanna Melick), who was b. Feb. 21, 1824 and d. Mar. 19, 1900. They resided many years at Chemung, where he was a land agent; then he retired from business and removed to Atlantic Highlands. (For ch., see *infra*).

713. JANE L., b. Jan. 21, 1828; d. Sept. 19, 1831.

714. HENRIETTA, of Leroy, Minn., b. Sept. 10, 1830; living; m., Nov. 5, 1851, John Martin Wyckoff (s. of Henry Wyckoff of Chester, N. J.), who was b. Oct. 7, 1827, and is living. He is a real estate dealer. He has also been a practicing lawyer, having been admitted to the Bar in 1870. (For ch., see *infra*).

715. MARY, b. Dec., 1833; d. Jan. 10, 1838.

716. ELIZA ANN, of North Plainfield, N. J., b. Apr. 15, 1835; living; m., Dec. 25, 1855, Carmon Parse (s. of Melvin Parse and Martha Willett, of Scotch Plains, N. J.), who was b. Apr. 8, 1837 and d. May 22, 1891. Mr. Parse was cashier of the First National Bank of Plainfield, N. J., and wrote a signature famous throughout the whole country. No children.

717. BARBARA, of Bound Brook, N. J., b. Feb. 26, 1838; living; m., April 7, 1870, Charles Edward Dunham (s. of George Dunham and Phebe Vail of Plainfield), who was b. Jan. 22, 1837, and d. Dec. 25, 1903. He was an enterprising hardware merchant of Bound Brook. (For ch., see *infra*).

718. ESTHER ANN, b. Sept. 8, 1840; d. Apr. 28, 1841.

719. JAMES NEWTON, of North Plainfield, N. J., b. June 8, 1842; living; m., Nov. 7, 1869, Garetta Quick (dau. of John V. Quick, of North Branch, N. J.), who is living. (For ch., see *infra*).

720. JOHN HENRY, of 1312 Highland Ave., Knoxville, Tenn., b. Feb. 23, 1846; living; m., Nov. 3, 1881, Kate Ellis (dau. of Frederick Henry Ellis and Mary Welsh of New York City), who was b. Nov. 21, 1856. He was in the drygoods business in Plainfield, N. J.; then went into the marble business at Knoxville. Mrs. Kate Ellis Honeyman has published various poems of merit. (For ch., see *infra*).

721. FRANCES URSULA, of North Plainfield, N. J., b. Nov. 26, 1848; living; m., Dec. 28, 1886, Daniel Cory Adams, M.D. (s. of Jacob Adams and Phoebe Cory). Dr. Adams is an active and well-known homeopathic physician. (For ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF JOHN HONEYMAN (695) AND BARBARA A. SCHENKEL:

722. HENRY, of Newark, N. J., grocer, born May 28, 1828; d. July 5, 1876; m., Dec. 27, 1851, Matilda A. Hedden (dau. of Joseph Hedden and Elizabeth Adams), who was b. Sept. 17, 1829, and d. Jan.

12, 1889. He was town clerk of Bedminster twp., Somerset Co., in 1853 and died at Suffern, N. J. (For ch., see *infra*).

723. SARAH, of North Plainfield, N. J., b. Sept. 3, 1829; d. Apr. 2, 1889; unmarried.

724. EVALINE OKEY, of 626 So. 55th St., Philadelphia, b. Aug. 1, 1831; living; m., Oct. 30, 1850, Dennis Teeple of Pluckamin, N. J., a tailor, who was b. Apr. 28, 1823, and is living. (For ch., see *infra*).

725. JANE, of Somerville, N. J., b. Nov. 3, 1833; d. Oct. 15, 1864; m., Aug. 18, 1863, Cornelius T. Cox, who is living. No children.

726. JAMES, of Newark, N. J., grocer, b. Aug. 28, 1835; d. Nov. 17, 1865; m. Mary L. Wharry, who is living at Bloomfield, N. J. No children.

727. EUPHEMIA, of Peapack, N. J., b. Jan. 10, 1840; d. Mar. 18, 1859; m., Oct. 29, 1858, William Ballentine, who is living. No children.

728. EMILY, of Somerville and Scotch Plains, N. J., b. Dec. 10, 1841; d. Dec. 17, 1902; m. Henry Tunison, deceased.

CHILDREN OF JOHN HONEYMAN (695) AND SUSAN CRATER:

729. PHILIP CRATER, of 153 So. Bridge St., Somerville, N. J., b. Aug. 30, 1845; living; m., 1871, Jennie D. Hall (dau. of Herbert Hall), who was b. Feb. 9, 1849, and is living. He served in the Civil War, in Co. I, 30 N. J. Vols., from Sept. 17, 1862, to June 27, 1863. (For ch., see *infra*).

730. MORRIS CRATER, of Readington, N. J., b. Sept. 27, 1846; living; m., Oct. 12, 1867, Rozelia Lane. (For ch., see *infra*).

731. MARY LAVINIA, of 20 Division St., Somerville, N. J., b. June 23, 1849; living; unmarried.

CHILDREN OF PETER HONEYMAN (696) AND ELIZA ALLEN:

732. WILLIAM VOORHEES, of Peapack, N. J., b. Mar. 20, 1833; d. Apr. 9, 1836.

733. OGDEN, of Trenton, N. J., b. July 27, 1834; d. Oct. 2, 1904; m., Feb. 16, 1858, Caroline Jeroloman, who d. Apr. 13, 1877. He served in the Civil War, in Co. K, 30th N. J. Vols., from Sept. 17, 1862, to June 27, 1863. (For ch., see *infra*).

734. AUSTIN, farmer, of Bath, N. Y., b. Oct. 20, 1835; d. Jan. 15, 1906; m., Dec. 15, 1869, Lucy McElwel (dau. of John McElwel), who was b. July 6, 1847 and is living. (For ch., see *infra*).

735. SUSAN, of Bath, N. Y., b. July 19, 1838; living; m., Oct.

21, 1858, Peter Wyckoff, farmer, who was b. at Chester, N. J., Nov. 19, 1832, and d. Sept. 4, 1901. He removed to Bath the year following his marriage and resided there until his death. He was "an honest, upright and respected citizen, whose cheery ways and helpful life was greatly missed in the community where he lived for forty-two years." (For ch., see *infra*).

736. MARTHA D., of 7 South Warren St., Trenton, N. J., b. Aug. 21, 1841; living; unmarried.

737. JANE ELIZABETH, of Trenton, N. J., b. Jan. 22, 1843; d. July 6, 1880; unmarried. She was a school teacher, extremely prepossessing in appearance and manners, and much beloved by all who knew her.

738. PETER READING, farmer, of Hammondsport, N. Y., b. Dec. 14, 1845; d. June 2, 1904; m., Dec. 8, 1875, Mary H. Wood (dau. of Joseph and Harriet Wood), who was b. May 2, 1853, and is living. (For ch., see *infra*).

739. SELDON, b. Jan. 7, 1848; d. Sept. 29, 1851.

740. MARY, of Trenton, N. J., b. July 18, 1850; d. Nov., 1902; unmarried.

741. THEODORE, of 7 S. Warren St., Trenton, N. J., b. Mar. 21, 1852; living; m., Dec. 1, 1881, Ida J. Wood, who d. Sept. 23, 1888. (For ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF A. VAN DYKE HONEYMAN (697) AND BETSEY BENBROOK:

742. MARY JANE, of Somerville, N. J., b. Nov. 18, 1835; d. Oct. 11, 1870; unmarried. Her will was probated Oct. 26, 1870.

743. NEVIUS KLINE, of Morristown, N. J., b. Apr. 1, 1837; living; unmarried. He served in the Civil War, in Co. B., 3rd N. J. Cavalry, from Jan. 9, 1864, to Aug. 1, 1865.

744. CORNELIUS LANE, farmer, of Bedminster, N. J., b. Aug. 24, 1839; living; m., Dec. 20, 1862, Mary W. Dow, who was b. June, 1840, and is living. (For ch., see *infra*).

745. BETSEY BENBROOK, b. July 31, 1841; d. Feb. 22, 1850.

746. GERTRUDE VAN DYKE, of Long Hill, N. J., b. Oct. 24, 1843; living; m., Jan. 12, 1876, James W. Tester, farmer. No ch.

747. CHARLES BENBROOK, editor, of Somerville, N. J., b. Aug. 14, 1846; d. July 8, 1889; m., July 23, 1872, Amanda Melvina Gildersleeve, who is living at 601 W. 135th St., New York City. He was for a time a merchant in Somerville, and also an assistant editor of the Somerset "Messenger." (For ch., see *infra*).

748. THOMAS ISAAC, of Somerville, N. J., b. Nov. 3, 1849; living; m., Feb. 28, 1877, Georgiana Major (dau. of James Major, of Somer-

ville), who was b. Oct., 1849. He was formerly in the grocery business, but of late years has been a hardware merchant. (For ch., see *infra*).

749. LAURA MATILDA, of Somerville, N. J., b. Sept. 20, 1854; living; m., Apr. 16, 1884, George F. Marsh, who is living. Ch.: GEORGE F., Jr.

CHILDREN OF (DR.) JOHN HONEYMAN (699) AND ELIZABETH S. NEVIUS:

750. MARIA LOUISA, of Easton, Pa., b. Sept. 15, 1832; d. Dec. 26, 1875; m., May 9, 1854, Hon. Henry Dusenbury Maxwell, of Easton, Pa., who was b. Dec. 5, 1812; and d. Oct. 3, 1874. He was once United States Consul to Trieste, Austria, and later judge of the Courts of Northampton and Lehigh Counties, Pa. He also filled other local and state offices, and was a man of unusual integrity and high sense of honor. (For ch., see *infra*).

751. JOHN C., M.D., of New Germantown, N. J., b. Dec. 15, 1836. He studied the languages, etc., with Rev. W. W. Blauvelt, D.D., a noted teacher of Lamington, N. J.; entered Yale College; was teacher for a number of years in Georgia and Hunterdon Co., N. J.; graduated from the Medical Department of the University of Pennsylvania, 1872, but did not go into active practice. He has contributed to many historical publications, being as an historian painstaking and thorough. At present his home is in West Virginia. Unmarried.

752. PETER NEVIUS, of New Germantown, N. J., b. June 22, 1840; living; m., Nov. 20, 1867, Amy Teats (dau. of Peter C. Teats of Mountainville, N. J.), who was b. Nov. 11, 1849. He was educated at Allentown, Pa., and was a merchant at Mountainville, Cokesburgh and New Germantown; is retired. In later years his business has consisted almost wholly in the settlement of estates. He has written many stories and articles for the press. (For ch., see *infra*).

753. ABRAHAM VAN DOREN, of 54 Grove St., Plainfield, N. J., b. Nov. 12, 1849; living; m., Aug. 3, 1875, Julia Etta Reger (dau. of Augustine Reger and Margaret Vosseller), who was b. Nov. 12, 1857, and is living. (For sketch, see Part I, Chapter VII). (For ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF ROBERT M. HONEYMAN (700) AND MARY A. LANE:

754. CAROLINE, of 1263 Buchanan St., Topeka, Kansas, b. at New Germantown, N. J., Apr. 8, 1829; living; m., Sept. 14, 1853, John Adams Poole Ten Eyck (s. of John Ten Eyck, of North Branch, N.



MR. A. VAN DOREN HONEYMAN, PLAINFIELD, N. J.
Born 1849; living. (Pages 125, 228).

J.), who d. Dec. 20, 1892. He was a farmer at North Branch; then removed to Williamsport, Pa., and engaged in the lumber business; and removed in later life to Topeka, Kans. (For ch., see *infra*).

755. ANGELICA, of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., b., at New Germantown, N. J., Oct. 1, 1832; living; m., July 11, 1876, Charles Northrup Griffin (s. of Jacob Griffin and Catherine Northrup, of Cairo, N. Y.), who was b. in 1834, and d. Aug. 28, 1898, at Topeka, Kans. He was a farmer and also a school teacher. No children.

756. ROBERT R. (Colonel), of New Germantown, N. J., b. there Oct. 1, 1836; d. there June 14, 1873; m., Jan. 3, 1865, Lizzie De Pue (dau. of Jacob De Pue), who is living at 155 Winthrop St., Brooklyn, N. Y. (For particulars of him, see Part I. Chapter VII; for ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF ROBERT M. HONEYMAN (700) AND MARGARET HEDGES:

757. (Rev.) WILLIAM EDGAR, of North Plainfield, N. J., b., at New Germantown, N. J., July 26, 1839; living; m., June 27, 1865, Harriet Louisa De Hart (dau. of Albert De Hart and Sarah E. Carter, of near Dover, N. J.), who is living. No children. (For sketch, see Part I, Chap. VII).

758. SOPHIA CONDUCT, of New Germantown, N. J., b. Feb. 10, 1842; d. Feb. 16, 1844.

759. EMMA LOUISA, of Washington, D. C., b. July 31, 1844; living; m., Oct. 23, 1878, Dr. David H. Hazen (s. of David Hazen and Susan Depue), who was b. Aug. 10, 1846, and d. Nov. 6, 1906. Dr. Hazen was one of the best-known and most active physicians of Washington. He served on the school board of the city, and had a large and lucrative practice. His brother, the late Hon. A. D. Hazen, was Third Asst. Postmaster-General for a long period. (For ch., see *infra*).

760. HENRY HEDGES, of 217 Eighth St., S. W., Washington, D. C., b. Oct. 19, 1848; living; unmarried. Formerly an organist and music teacher and was possessed of fine musical talent; but has been an invalid for many years.

761. ALICE HEDGES, of 217 Eighth St., S. W., Washington, D. C., b. Oct. 7, 1851; living; unmarried.

762. CHARLES WINFIELD, of 56 West 25th St., New York City, b. May 23, 1854; living; unmarried. He is a ladies' cloak manufacturer; business address, 10 West 18th St., New York City, firm of Honeyman & Co.

762a. FRANK, b. May 3, 1859; d. May 10, 1860.

CHILD OF PETER R. FISHER AND MARY ANN HONEYMAN (701):

MARGARET FISHER, b. Nov. 29, 1822; d. Feb. 12, 1844; m., (about 1841) William Duychinck, farmer, of Lamington, N. J., who was b. Aug. 14, 1815, and d. Jan. 1, 1904. After her death he m. (2), Feb. 5, 1851, Mary H. Vliet (*infra*), who is living. By Margaret there was one child: MARY C., b. Oct. 12, 1842, who is living; m., Dec. 19, 1860, Horace A. Vanderbeek, of Lamington, N. J., who was b. Dec. 15, 1828.

CHILDREN OF SIMON W. VLIET AND MARGARET HONEYMAN (702):

(1). JAMES VLIET of Gladstone, N. J., farmer; living; m. Fannie Barkman.

(2). MARY H. VLIET, who became the second wife of William Duychinck (*supra*), of Lamington, N. J., and is living.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM D. HONEYMAN (704) AND CATHERINE A. VLIET:

763. ABRAHAM VLIET, retired farmer, of Whitehouse, N. J., b. Mar. 12, 1850; living; m., Nov. 5, 1873, Sarah J. Philhower (dau. of Peter P. Philhower), who is living. (For ch., see *infra*).

764. JANE, of 110 So. 11th St., Newark, N. J., b. 1852; living; m., Dec. 24, 1876, H. W. Roland. (For ch., see *infra*).

765. HIRAM, farmer, of Burnt Mills, N. J., b. Nov., 1853; living; m., Aug. 8, 1878, Eliza Virginia Sturgeon (dau. of Robert Sturgeon of New York City and Jane Harmon), who was b. Dec., 1861. (For ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF JOHN V. Z. HONEYMAN (705) AND CATHERINE SEACOR:

766. WILLIAM HENRY, of Vandalia, Mich., b. in Somerset Co., N. J., Oct. 22, 1855; living; m., Nov. 22, 1881, Ella Jane Phillips, who was b. Aug. 10, 1856, and is living. (For ch., see *infra*).

767. MARY MATILDA, of 705 Harrison St., Laporte, Ind., b., at Hohokus, Bergen Co., N. J., Mar. 18, 1857; living; m., Mar. 23, 1882, Frank E. Reynolds. No children.

768. JOHN VAN ZANDT, Jr., of Vandalia, Mich., b. at Dowagiac, Mich., Oct. 9, 1859; d. Mar. 29, 1875.

769. BENJAMIN DEPUE, of 5432 La Salle St., Chicago, Ill., b., at Barren Lake, Mich., Sept. 14, 1861; living; m., Jan. 12, 1888, Sarah Geimer. (For ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF HENRY N. P. FELMLY AND CATHERINE HONEYMAN (707):

(1). EMMA FELMLY, of Raritan, N. J., b. Mar. 5, 1859; living; m., Jan. 19, 1881, John Rinehart. Ch.: ANNA MAY RINEHART, who m. A. B. Cole, and resides in Plainfield, N. J.

(2). MARGARET FELMLY, of Bedminster, N. J., b. Feb. 1, 1873; living; m., Dec. 20, 1893, George Todd. Ch.: HAZEL E. TODD.

CHILDREN OF JOHN V. D. TEN EYCK AND MARY J. HONEYMAN (708):

(1). MARTHA JANE TEN EYCK, b. at Lamington, N. J., Nov. 13, 1859; residing at Metuchen, N. J., unmarried.

(2). MARGARET TEN EYCK, b. at Lamington, N. J., Oct. 18, 1862; d. Nov. 16, 1862.

(3). WILLIAM HONEYMAN TEN EYCK, b. at Lamington, N. J., Jan. 18, 1864; living at Metuchen, N. J.; m., Dec. 30, 1891, Ella Connett Bergen. No children. He owns a sawmill.

(4). MATHIAS TEN EYCK, b. near New Brunswick, N. J., Oct. 31, 1866; living at Metuchen, N. J.; m., Mar. 14, 1889, Ida Newman Ackerman Bennett, of Elizabeth, N. J. Is in business with his brother William. Ch.: HARRY H., b. Jan. 14, 1890; EDWARD, b. Feb. 4, 1893; MINNIE MAY, b. Aug. 19, 1895.

(5). EDWARD MERRIFIELD TEN EYCK, b. near New Brunswick, N. J., Feb. 17, 1870; living; is telegrapher now at South Plainfield, N. J.; m., Feb. 24, 1897, Amanda Smalley Randolph, of South Plainfield, N. J. Ch.: JUDSON RANDOLPH, b. Apr. 4, 1902; DOROTHY AMANDA, b. Mar. 10, 1907.

(6). RICHARD TEN EYCK, farmer, b. at Menlo Park, N. J., Aug. 20, 1872; living at Metuchen, N. J.; m., Mar. 4, 1893, Bessie Kate Melick, of Metuchen. Ch.: MARION, b. Sept. 20, 1894; ELSIE, b. July 19, 1896; RICHARD FRELINGHUYSEN, b. Apr. 24, 1899.

(7). JESSIE TEN EYCK, b. at Menlo Park, N. J., May 31, 1878; d. Aug. 12, 1878.

(8). JOHN CAMPBELL TEN EYCK (twin), b. at Menlo Park, N. J., May 31, 1878; d. at Metuchen, Nov. 24, 1906. Was farmer and engineer.

CHILDREN OF AUGUSTUS HONEYMAN (709) AND SARAH M. SMITH:

770. PHEBE MARIA, of Flemington, N. J., b. May 12, 1864; living; m., Apr. 4, 1884, William H. Porter, of North Branch, N. J. He is in the employ of the C. R. R. of N. J. (For ch., see *infra*).

771. MARTHA, of Newark, N. J., b. Aug. 19, 1867; d. Feb. 10,

1899; m., Sept., 1885, Moses Greenburg. He is living and is a cigar dealer. Ch.: ROSE, who m. Samuel Brattee, and has ch., Sydney and Amanda; ABRAM; DAVID.

772. MARY, of Bound Brook, N. J., b. June 10, 1871; living; m., Robert McDonald. Ch.: ELLA; SADIE.

773. JOHN BECKMAN, of Somerville, N. J., b. Mar. 3, 1874; living; m., Sept. 25, 1904, Florence Maxwell, of Brooklyn, N. Y., who was b. March, 1879. He is in the forestry business. (For ch., see *infra*).

774. WILLIAM, of 450 W. 29th St., N. Y. City, b. Mar. 13, 1877; living; m. ——— Miller. No children.

CHILDREN OF PETER M. WELSH AND MARGARET V. Z. HONEYMAN (710):

(1). SARAH C. WELSH, b. 1841.

(2). JACOB WELSH, of Bedminster, N. J., b. 1843; m., 1865, Sarah E. Reger (dau. of John I. Reger).

(3). MORRIS J. WELSH, b. 1851; m., 1873, Emma L. Hughes, of Clinton, N. J. Four ch.

(4). DOROTHY WELSH, b. 1854; m., 1873, James E. Ramsey. No ch.

CHILDREN OF NICHOLAS P. TODD AND MARGARET K. HONEYMAN (712):

(1). ESTHER CATLETT TODD, teacher, of Long Branch, N. J., b. 1852; living; unmarried.

(2). WILLIAM JOHN TODD, of Raritan, N. J., b. 1853; d. same year.

(3). JAMES HONEYMAN TODD, of Lakewood, N. J., b. 1856; living; m., 1880, Anna E. Buzby. He is cashier of the First National Bank of Lakewood. Ch.: (a) FRANK WINTER; (b) RAYMOND ESMAY.

(4). SUSAN HONEYMAN TODD, of Atlantic Highlands, N. J., b. 1858; living; m., 1884, J. George Brooks. No ch.

(5). DAVID ESMAY TODD, of New York City; b. 1860; d. 1904; m., 1895, Martha Burns. No ch.

(6). ROSANNA TODD, of Chatsworth, N. J., b. 1863; d. 1892; unmarried.

(7). MARGARET R. TODD, of Atlantic Highlands, N. J., b. 1866; living; unmarried.

(8). HERBERT TODD, of Long Branch, N. J., b. 1871; living; m. (1) 1896, Lotta Davis, who d. 1899; (2), 1905, Lillian Davis. One ch.: EDITH MAY.

CHILDREN OF JOHN M. WYCKOFF AND HENRIETTA HONEYMAN (714):

(1). JOSEPHINE WYCKOFF, of Minneapolis, Minn., b. Aug. 21, 1854, at Peapack, N. J., living; m., Nov. 5, 1873, Isaac N. Johnson. Ch.: (a) PARMELIA HENRIETTA, b. June 1, 1874; d. Feb. 5, 1889. (b) THEODORE ISAAC, b. Dec. 27, 1876; living; m., Jan. 5, 1905, Nellie Hutchins. (c) JOHN BIRDSALL, b. July 9, 1878; living; unmarried.

(2) ANNA FRANCES WYCKOFF, b. Apr. 12, 1858; d. Mar. 20, 1864.

(3). SUSAN ELIZABETH WYCKOFF, b. Apr. 24, 1862; living; m., at Austin, Minn., Mar. 21, 1881, William C. J. Hermann. Ch.: (a) RUTH ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 22, 1887. (b) LEONARD WILLIAM, b. June 22, 1895. They reside in Minneapolis.

(4). CARRIE HENRIETTA WYCKOFF, b. Jan. 6, 1866; d. Aug. 3, 1866.

(5). CARMON PARSE WYCKOFF, of LeRoy, Minn., printer, b. Oct. 22, 1868; living; unmarried.

(6). CLARA WYCKOFF (twin), b. Oct. 22, 1868; d. Nov. 25, 1868. (Except Josephine, above were all born at LeRoy, Minn.).

CHILDREN OF CHARLES E. DUNHAM AND BARBARA HONEYMAN (717):

(1). JAMES EDWARD HONEYMAN DUNHAM, of Bound Brook, N. J., b. Nov. 8, 1871; d. Dec. 15, 1892; unmarried.

(2). ELFLEDA MAY DUNHAM, of Bound Brook, N. J., b. July 16, 1876; living.

CHILDREN OF JAMES N. HONEYMAN (719) AND GARETTA QUICK:

775. ALBERT DARBY, of 12 Madison Building, Plainfield, N. J., b. Dec. 6, 1874; living; m., Nov. 26, 1903, Minnie Smith (dau. of William Smith, of Plainfield). Is employed with the Standard Oil Co. of N. Y. City. No children.

776. EDWARD RUSHMORE, of Plainfield, N. J., b. Nov. 9, 1889; living; unmarried.

CHILDREN OF JOHN H. HONEYMAN (720) AND KATE ELLIS:

777. ELLIS WESTERVELT, of Morenci, Arizona, b. Aug. 17, 1882; living; m., June 9, 1907, Clara McCrum, of Nebraska.

778. EDITH MAY, of Knoxville, Tenn., b. Feb. 8, 1886; living; unmarried.

CHILDREN OF DR. DANIEL C. ADAMS AND FRANCES U. HONEYMAN (721):

(1). HELEN FRANCES ADAMS, of North Plainfield, N. J., b. May 17, 1888; living.

(2). DANIEL CORY ADAMS, Jr., of North Plainfield, N. J., b. Apr. 29, 1891; living.

CHILDREN OF HENRY HONEYMAN (722) AND MATILDA A. HEDDEN:

779. (Rev.) MELVIN, of Newark, N. J., b. Oct. 7, 1852; living; m., Nov. 22, 1881, Maria Louise Haring (dau. of J. W. Haring and Sarah Bull Coles), who was b. Jan. 16, 1855. (For sketch, see Part I, Chapter VII). No ch.

780. ELIZABETH, of 72 Maple Ave., Irvington, N. J., b. Jan. 16, 1855; living; m., Oct. 8, 1877, John H. Mentz, who d. Jan. 5, 1904. Ch.: GRACE LOUISE.

CHILDREN OF DENNIS TEEPLE AND EVALINE O. HONEYMAN (724):

(1). HENRY H. TEEPLE, of 131 Farson St., Philadelphia; living; m. Bessie Boley.

(2). FRED S. TEEPLE, of Riverton, N. J.; living; m. Alice Sutton.

(3). ALICE TEEPLE, of Plainfield, N. J.; living.

(4). LAURA TEEPLE, of Trenton, N. J.; living.

(5). CHARLES O. TEEPLE, of Bordentown, N. J.; m. Clara Reed.

(6). GEORGE M. TEEPLE, of 626 So. 55th St., Philadelphia; living.

(7). JOHN E. TEEPLE, deceased.

(8). ALBERT A. TEEPLE, of 626 So. 55th St., Philadelphia; living.

CHILDREN OF PHILIP C. HONEYMAN (729) AND JENNIE D. HALL:

781. GEORGE, b. Feb., 1872; living; unmarried.

782. EMILY, b. Oct., 1873; living; unmarried.

783. SUSAN, of Somerville, N. J., b. Feb., 1875; living; m., Sept., 1893, Robert D. Shaw. Ch.: MARY; DUNBAR; LILLIAN; ARTHUR; JENNIE.

784. CLARA, of 115 Peshine Ave., Newark, N. J., b. Aug., 1876; living; m., Aug., 1891, Henry B. Tower. Ch.: BEATRICE.

CHILDREN OF MORRIS C. HONEYMAN (730) AND ROZELIA LANE:

785. JOHN, b. Apr. 23, 1868; living; m., 1900, Maria H. Hall.

786. MARY, b. Mar. 27, 1872; living; m. John M. Agans. Ch.: RAYMOND J., b. 1895.

787. LIZZIE MAY, b. May 23, 1875; living; m., A. Louis Smith. Ch.: LESTER E., b. 1897.

787a. HARRY, b. Nov. 7, 1881; living.

CHILDREN OF OGDEN HONEYMAN (733) AND CAROLINE JEROLOMAN:

788. LOUIS, of Bath, N. Y., b. May 5, 1860; d. Apr. 19, 1899; m., Nov. 10, 1886, Jennie Brundage. (For ch., see *infra*).

789. LENA, of Bath, N. Y., b. Feb. 11, 1864; living; m., May 4, 1892, Pierre Brundage. No ch.

789a. SAMUEL IRWIN, b. Feb. 10, 1877; d. aged 11 months.

CHILDREN OF AUSTIN HONEYMAN (734) AND LUCY McELWEL:

790. SHERMAN W., b. Oct. 3, 1870; living; m., June 24, 1903, Mary Walker. No ch.

791. LILLIAN, of Bath, N. Y., b. July 18, 1872; living; unmarried.

CHILDREN OF PETER WYCKOFF AND SUSAN HONEYMAN (735):

(1). EMMA JANE WYCKOFF, of Howard, N. Y., b. Feb. 22, 1860; living; m., Mar. 19, 1890, John W. Willis, farmer, (s. of William H. Willis and Nancy Whiting), who was b. Nov. 7, 1859. No ch.

(2). GEORGE H. WYCKOFF, farmer, of Howard, N. Y., b. Nov. 20, 1861; living; m., Mar. 4, 1885, Jane A. Stewart. Ch.: (a) GRACE, b. Dec. 2, 1885; living; m., Sept. 21, 1904, William Platt, farmer. (b) ANNA, of Howard, N. Y., b. Mar. 26, 1887; living; m., Mar. 26, 1905, Clarence Glover, farmer. Ch.: Helen, b. Jan. 8, 1907. (c) SUSAN, b. Oct. 11, 1888; living. (d) WALTER GEORGE, b. Mar. 5, 1892; d. June 3, 1900. (e) FLORENCE, b. Apr. 18, 1894; living. (f) HELEN, b. May 31, 1897; living. (g) JULIA, b. Aug. 18, 1900; living.

(3). ELIZABETH WYCKOFF, of Bath, b. June 26, 1865; living; m., June 26, 1889, Harlon Kniffin, farmer. Ch.: (a) BLANCHE, b. Apr. 15, 1896. (b) MYRON, b. May 17, 1897.

(4). CORA WYCKOFF, of Hammondsport, N. Y., b. Apr. 4, 1867; living; m., Oct. 9, 1889, William A. Logan, vineyardist. Ch.: (a) MONA JESSIE, b. Nov. 30, 1894. (b) WALTER A., b. Aug. 5, 1896.

(5). SELDEN WYCKOFF, b. Apr. 17, 1869; d. May 7, 1869.

(6). HELEN WYCKOFF, b. May 17, 1873; living; unmarried.

(7). AUGUSTA WYCKOFF, b. Nov. 27, 1880; living; unmarried.

CHILDREN OF PETER R. HONEYMAN (738) AND MARY H. WOOD:

792. GEORGE B., of Hammondsport, N. Y., b. July 28, 1877; living; m., May 30, 1899, Louisa Hill. (For ch., see *infra*).

793. RUTH ELIZA, of Hammondsport, N. Y., b. Dec. 8, 1884; living; m., April 28, 1907, Melvin G. Hubbs, bookkeeper and stenographer.

794. CALVIN WOOD, of Hammondsport, N. Y., b. Aug. 6, 1888; d. June 10, 1907.

795. HARRIET MAY, of Hammondsport, N. Y., b. July 24, 1895; living.

CHILDREN OF THEODORE HONEYMAN (741) AND IDA J. WOOD:

796. ELIZA JUSTINA, of Trenton, N. J., teacher; living.
 797. IDA JANE, of Trenton, N. J.; living.

CHILDREN OF CORNELIUS L. HONEYMAN (744) AND MARY W. DOW:

798. ROBERT MARTIN, of Norristown, Pa., b. Sept. 6, 1863; living; m., May 30, 1885, Anna Maria Voorhees. (For sketch, see Part I, Chap. VII; for ch., see *infra*).
 799. ANNA CRAMPTON, of Bedminster, N. J., b. July 7, 1866; living; unmarried.
 800. BESSIE GERTRUDE, of Newark, N. J., b. Feb. 19, 1872; living; unmarried. Is a bookkeeper with Prudential Insurance Company.

CHILD OF CHARLES B. HONEYMAN (747) AND AMANDA M. GILDERSLEEVE:

801. PERCY GILDERSLEEVE, of 601 West 135th St., New York City, b. Dec. 30, 1873; living; unmarried.

CHILDREN OF THOMAS I. HONEYMAN (748) AND GEORGIANA MAJOR:

802. CHARLOTTE MAJOR, of New York City, b. Dec. 5, 1877; living; m., Nov. 28, 1905, George F. Going.
 803. LIZZIE FRANCES, of Bound Brook, N. J., b. Aug. 2, 1879; living; m., Mar. 29, 1905, Harry H. Murphy.
 804. GEORGE THOMAS, of Somerville, N. J., b. Mar. 1, 1886; living; m., June, 1907, Bertha May Shurts, dau. of Peter S. Shurts, of Hampton Junction, N. J.
 805. JAMES ARTHUR, of Somerville, b. Nov. 7, 1888; living.
 806. HAROLD, of Somerville, b. Apr. 6, 1893; d. Nov. 30, 1893.

CHILDREN OF HENRY D. MAXWELL AND MARIA L. HONEYMAN (750):

- (1). LAURA MAXWELL, of Easton, Pa., b. Feb. 5, 1858; living; unmarried. She is the author of an exceedingly bright work "In Suabia-land," pub. in 1905. She is active in church, Sunday-school, literary and civic work. Her writings have been numerous; she has traveled much in Europe, remaining there sometimes for long periods, and her influence is always directed toward noble ends.
 (2) MARY ELIZABETH MAXWELL, of Easton, Pa., b. Mar. 7, 1860; living; m., Feb. 9, 1882, Henry McKean (s. of Thomas McKean). Ch.: THOMAS, deceased; HENRY, Jr.; ELIZABETH; LAURA MAXWELL; JANET RAMSAY; MAXWELL.



MAUD L. HONEYMAN, PLAINFIELD, N. J.
Born 1883; living. (Mrs. Kent Bender). (Page 237).

(3) HENRY DUSENBURY MAXWELL, lawyer, of Easton, Pa., b. Aug. 3, 1862; living; m., Dec. 6, 1887 Mary McClelland. He is the author of "The Maxwell Family." As a lawyer he rates high, and is practicing in partnership with Hon. William S. Kirkpatrick, formerly Judge, member of Congress and Attorney-General of Pennsylvania. Ch.: ELIZABETH FIRMSTONE; ROBERT LEE, deceased; HENRY DUSENBURY, Jr.

(4). LUCY EVELYN MAXWELL, of Easton, Pa., b. Aug. 28, 1864; living; m., Apr. 21, 1888, John Eyerman. Ch.: MARGUERITE; JOHN, Jr.

CHILDREN OF PETER N. HONEYMAN (752) AND AMY TEATS:

807. RAYMOND NEVIUS, merchant, of 1410 Mayfield St., Philadelphia, Pa., b. Nov. 24, 1884; living; m., July 11, 1906, May Bennett.

808. GRACE, of New Germantown, N. J., b. Sept. 18, 1876; living; unmarried.

CHILDREN OF A. VAN DOREN HONEYMAN (753) AND JULIA E. RAGER:

809. EDWARD MAXWELL, of 818 Webster Place, Plainfield, N. J., b. Apr. 25, 1878; living; m., Apr. 18, 1906, Mary Elizabeth Coggeshall, of New York City. (dau. of Joseph Church Coggeshall and Sarah Ann King, of Newport, R. I.), who was b. May 3, 1885. He is in the publishing business in New York City. (For ch., see *infra*).

810. MAUD LOUISE, of Plainfield, N. J., b. Feb. 26, 1883; living; m., Sept. 28, 1907, Kent Bender (s. of George W. Bender and Jean Gardner of Sandusky, O.), who was b. at Indianapolis, Ind., Aug. 13, 1882. (For ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF JOHN A. P. TEN EYCK AND CAROLINE HONEYMAN (754):

(1). IMOGENE TEN EYCK of 809 Kansas Ave., Topeka, Kans., b. June 23, 1856; living; m. (1), Apr. 24, 1883, John M. Stergeon, who d. Nov. 13, 1897; (2), Aug. 17, 1907, J. Z. Howe. No ch.

(2). CARRIE LOUISE TEN EYCK, of 966 E., First So. st., Salt Lake City, b. Mar. 23, 1860; living; m., Oct. 19, 1881, S. Vincent Derrah. He is an agent at Salt Lake City of the Missouri Pacific Railway. Ch.: ROBERT VINCENT DERRAH, b. Apr. 14, 1895.

(3). MINNIE TEN EYCK, of Amarillo, Texas, b. Sept. 12, 1862; living; m., Sept. 23, 1886, Avery Turner. He is a vice-president and the general manager of the Southern Pacific Railway and the Pecos Valley Railway. No ch.

(4). CLARENCE TEN EYCK, of Wichita, Kan., b. Nov. 1, 1865; living; m., Apr. 25, 1894, Nettie L. Miller. Ch.: ROBERT HAROLD, b. June 16, 1899; MARY CAROLYN, b. Jan. 23, 1902.

CHILDREN OF ROBERT R. HONEYMAN (756) AND LIZZIE DEPUE:

811. EDITH, of 155 Winthrop St., Brooklyn, N. Y., b. Dec. 1, 1865; living; m., Oct. 22, 1890, Charles Zimmele, of Bethlehem, Pa. (s. of John B. Zimmele), who is in the service of the U. S. War Department at Fort Wadsworth, N. Y. They formerly resided at Washington, D. C. No ch.

812. ROBERT BROWNE, of 36 Montgomery Place, Brooklyn, N. Y., b. June 6, 1858; living; m., June 4, 1895, Emilie Linderman Brodhead (dau. of Daniel D. Brodhead, of Wilkes-Barre, Pa.). He was graduated from Lehigh University, South Bethlehem, Pa., in June, 1888, and was admitted to the New York Bar in Feb., 1890. He is now practicing at 2 Rector St., N. Y. City. Has a large and lucrative practice, and is of recognized ability in his profession. (For ch., see *infra*).

813. PAUL DE PUE, of 155 Winthrop St., Brooklyn, N. Y., b. Sept. 8, 1870; living; m., Nov. 14, 1901, Maud Kraft (dau. of Otto Kraft and Frances Edney, of Brooklyn). He graduated from Lehigh University, South Bethlehem, Pa., in June, 1891, and shortly after his graduation entered the employ of the N. Y. Telephone Co. He is now Superintendent of Construction and Maintenance of that Company. No ch.

CHILD OF DAVID H. HAZEN AND EMMA L. HONEYMAN (759):

(1). HENRY HONEYMAN HAZEN, b. July 26, 1879; living; m., June 1, 1908, Laura Mae Ross (dau. of Angus Ross) of Malden, Mass. He graduated from John Hopkins University in 1902, and from its medical department in 1906 and is a practicing physician at Washington, D. C.

CHILD OF ABRAHAM V. HONEYMAN (763) AND SARAH J. PHILHOWER:

814. ALVAH L., of Whitehouse, N. J., b. Mar. 26, 1875; living.

CHILD OF H. W. ROLAND AND JANE HONEYMAN (764):

WILLIAM HONEYMAN ROLAND, b. Mar. 30, 1880; living; m., Mar. 25, 1908, Edith Bissell Miller.

CHILD OF HIRAM HONEYMAN (765) AND ELIZA V. STURGEON:

- 815. KATE E., of 60 Ninth Ave., Newark, N. J., b. Mar. 27, 1881; living; m., June 28, 1906, William L. Hessey.
- 816. DAISY, of Burnt Mills, N. J., b. Aug., 1883; living.
- 817. CARRIE, of Burnt Mills N. J., b. Dec., 1885; living.
- 818. FRANK, of Burnt Mills, N. J., b. Nov., 1889; living.

CHILD OF WILLIAM H. HONEYMAN (766) AND ELLA J. PHILLIPS:

- 819. MABEL E., of Vandalia, Mich., b. Apr. 16, 1884; living; unmarried. She is a teacher.

CHILDREN OF BENJAMIN D. HONEYMAN (769) AND SARAH GEIMER:

- 820. EDNA, of Chicago, Ill., b. Sept. 30, 1888; living.
- 821. BENJAMIN W., of Chicago, Ill., b. Nov. 11, 1901; living.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM H. PORTER AND PHEBE M. HONEYMAN (770):

- (1). MILLY PORTER, b. Mar. 2, 1885.
- (2). RICHARD V. C. PORTER, b. Sept. 30, 1887; m. Edith Ingall.
- One ch.: LOUISE.
- (3). WILLIAM PORTER, b. Oct. 14, 1889.
- (4). CLAYTON PORTER, b. Mar. 3, 1893.

CHILD OF JOHN B. HONEYMAN (773) AND FLORENCE MAXWELL:

- 822. ETHEL M., b. Mar., 1897; living.

CHILDREN OF LOUIS HONEYMAN (788) AND JENNIE BRUNDAGE:

- 823. SAMUEL S.; living.
- 824. BESSIE BRUNDAGE; deceased.
- 825. CLARENCE; deceased.
- 826. MABELLE; living.
- 827. LENA LOUISE; living.
- 828. HELEN CAROLINE; living.

CHILDREN OF GEORGE B. HONEYMAN (792) AND LOUISA HILL:

- 829. CLIFFORD.
- 830. ALETHA.

CHILDREN OF ROBERT M. HONEYMAN (798) AND ANNA M. VOORHEES:

- 831. CORNELIUS VOORHEES, b. Aug. 21, 1886; living.
- 832. ETHEL MAY, b. Aug. 27, 1889; d. July 3, 1894.
- 833. RUSSEL FLOYD, b. Sept. 27, 1895; living.
- 834. HELEN ROBERTA, b. June 27, 1898; living.

CHILD OF E. MAXWELL HONEYMAN (809) AND MARY E. COGGESHALL :

835. ELIZABETH COGGESHALL, of Plainfield, N. J., b. Mar. 23, 1908; living.

CHILD OF KENT BENDER AND MAUD L. HONEYMAN (810) :

(1) ANN VAN DOREN BENDER, b. July 13, 1908; living.

CHILDREN OF ROBERT B. HONEYMAN (812) AND EMILIE L. BRODHEAD :

836. ROBERT B., Jr., b. July 14, 1897; living.

837. EMILIE BRODHEAD, b. June 4, 1899; living.



"BROTHER AND SISTER."



ELIZABETH C. HONEYMAN,
Plainfield, N. J.
Born 1908; living. (Page 240).

CHAPTER XIII.

LINE OF CHARLES HONEYMAN, OF WEST VIRGINIA.

CHARLES HONEYMAN, of Hampshire Co., W. Va., about whom I have no dates, resided for a number of his later years on the farm of his son Michael in Miami Co., Ohio, near West Milton, where others of his children resided. His wife was Barbara Moore, and he was a Methodist. It is said he was related to Sarah Honeyman (see Chapter XV; which see as to my conjectures on their ancestry). The children were (order not certain):

838. BENJAMIN, of West Milton, O. b. (about) 1795. He married and had children: one son being Benjamin. (There are said to be descendants of Benjamin, or of his brothers, now residing near West Milton (an Abram, and "Ollie," etc.,) but no letters to them have been responded to, and they probably take no interest in the matter).

839. MICHAEL, of West Milton, O., b. (about) 1798. He married and had a son Charles, who was living at Galena, Ill. about twenty-five years ago; also a son Harrison. No further trace.

840. JOHN, of West Milton, O., b. (about) 1800; m. Dolly Orm; had one son, Ely. No further information.

841. DAVID, of New Boston, Ill., b. Mar. 26, 1802; d. Mar. 18, 1874; m. (1) name of wife unknown, who died about one year after the marriage; (2) Sept. 10, 1823, Isabel Long (dau. of Andrew and Jemima Long, of Fayette Co., Pa.), who was b. Sept. 15, 1800 and d. Sept. 11, 1856.

He early went from West Virginia, where he was born, to Pennsylvania, where he married his second wife, and removed about 1827 to near Brownsville and Dunlapville, Ind. He is stated to be deserving of more than usual notice. One who remembers him well writes: "David Honeyman wore the conventional dress of Revolutionary times, viz., standing collar, frock over-coat and leggings, all of a buckskin shade, and tall beaver hat. He rode on horseback and carried saddle-bags. I, as a boy, knew him by this dress and his patriotism. On the Fourth of July there could be expected a rally of the oldest citizens at the town of Dunlapville where a platform would be erected for thirteen of the oldest men. When the Declaration of Independence was read, and speech-making indulged in, David Honey-

man, a patriotic Democrat, would take his share in the proceedings. I remember a characteristic saying of his that 'This is a cold wet rain,' and the saying became a byword. His neighbors would say: 'It's one of Dave Honeyman's rains.' His son, William J., was also a well-dressed, conventional young man in those early days."

David left Brownsville in 1864, and resided for the later years of his life at New Boston, Ill. (For ch., see *infra*).

842. WILLIAM, of Pennsylvania, b. (about) 1806. He is said to have married and raised a family, and to have resided at one time in Missouri; perhaps that was his later residence. No further trace.

843. SAMUEL C., b. May 10, 1808; d. Apr. 28, 1863; m., June 5, 1827, Priscilla Orm, who was b. Aug. 31, 1798. He was a farmer, born and raised in West Virginia, who moved in 1830 to Miami Co., Ohio, and in 1837 to St. Louis Co., Mo., where he resided on a farm until his death. (For ch., see *infra*).

844. CHARLES, b. (about) 1810. He is said to have married and raised a family, but residence unknown.

845. IRENE, of Troy, O., b. (about) 1812; m. a Hoover. No further particulars.

846. MARY, who m. a Mr. Gones, and had a dau., IRENE, who m. a Mr. Kesler.

CHILDREN OF DAVID HONEYMAN (841) AND ISABEL LONG:

847. JOHN LONG, of Elgin, Ill., b. Apr. 23, 1825; d. May 6, 1875; m., Apr. 22, 1847, Sarah J. Jarvis who was b. Aug. 20, 1827; and d. Dec. 26, 1901. He is said to have fallen dead off a corn-planter. Their later residence was Clay Centre, Kans. (For ch., see *infra*).

848. MARY ANN, of Pleasant Hill, Mo., b. Dec. 3, 1826; d. July 23, 1891; m. William Kennedy, who was b. July 1, 1816 and d. May 24, 1898. (For ch., see *infra*).

849. SARAH JANE, of Adams Station, Iowa, b. Nov. 30, 1828; d. May 30, 1884; m. Zachariah Eckenberry. Had ch., among whom were FRANK and MONROE.

850. WILLIAM JACKSON, of Brownsville, Ind., b. Oct. 30, 1830; d. July 25, 1896; m. (1), Oct. 24, 1854, Martha Jane Swallow (dau. of George W. Swallow of Union Co., Ind.), who d. Aug. 12, 1864; and (2), June 6, 1865, Frances A. Swallow (dau. of Joshua Swallow). These wives were cousins to each other. Mr. Honeyman went from Brownsville to Illinois about 1860. His second wife is now living in Newton, Kan., and has a brother, Dr. J. E. Swallow, practicing medicine at Hagerstown, Md. (Drs. John Ephraim, James and Joshua

A. Swallow of this family have all been physicians of note). (For ch., see *infra*).

851. ELIZABETH, of South Bend, Ind., b. Nov. 3, 1832; deceased; m. Daniel McCann. Ch.: WILLIAM WESLEY; LYCURGUS C.; CHARLES W.; ADA; LILLY.

852. REBECCA E., of Wever, Iowa, b. Dec. 30, 1834; living; m. William A. Jarvis. Ch.: PIERCE, deceased; JOHN LEE, living.

853. JAMES O., of Brownsville, Ind., b. Feb. 7, 1837; d. Feb. 22, 1842.

854. ELLEN, of Lyons Station, Ind., b. Mar. 11, 1839; deceased; m. James Lyons. One child.

855. GEORGE WASHINGTON, of New Boston, Ill., b. June 3, 1841; living; m., Oct. 6, 1863, Caroline Coe (dau. of John W. and Mary Coe), who was b. Apr. 17, 1844. He is a retired farmer, and has furnished much information concerning his family and relatives. (For ch., see *infra*). . .

856. LOUISA C., of New Boston, Ill., b. Apr. 5, 1844; living; m. Thomas Jackson. Ch.: GIDEON, of New Boston, living.

CHILDREN OF SAMUEL C. HONEYMAN (843) AND PRISCILLA ORM:

857. JAMES WASHINGTON, b. Mar. 8, 1829; d. 1849. When gold was discovered in California he went there with an ox team and died almost at once at Sacramento City.

858. BARBARA, of St. Louis, Mo., b. Oct. 4, 1830; d. June 16, 1882; m. Lewis Pointett, who is deceased. They had one child who died aged eleven months.

859. MARY JANE, b. May 21, 1832; d. June 6, 1845.

860. MARTHA ANN, b. Feb. 5, 1834; d. Oct. 3, 1844.

861. MALVINA, of Creve Cœur, Mo., b. Sept. 18, 1835; living; m. George Beanhold, who is deceased. No ch.

862. ARCHIBALD, of St. Louis, Mo., b. Oct. 19, 1838; d. Oct. 15, 1890.

863. MARGARET, of Creve Cœur, Mo., b. Nov. 9, 1840; living; unmarried.

864. DAVID, of 4260 Flad Ave., Tyler Place, St. Louis, b. Feb. 18, 1842; living; m., Jan. 14, 1885, Alice E. Diamond, of Alton, Ill., who was b. Feb. 12, 1857. He has retired from business. (For ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF JOHN L. HONEYMAN (847) AND SARAH J. JARVIS:

865. GEORGE WASHINGTON, of Glencoe, Okla., b. June 17, 1848; living; m. Sarah Jane Thornton. Has ch., but names unknown.

866. JOSEPHINE, of Corning, Ia., b. July 3, 1850; d. Oct. 4, 1886; m., May 28, 1866, William H. Woodward, who now resides at Montevista, Colo. (For ch., see *infra*).

867. ICENENE, of Emerson, Ia., (twin), b. July 3, 1850; living; m., Sept. 24, 1867, Cyrus Davis, (s. of Cyrus and Sarah A. Davis). (For ch., see *infra*).

868. ISABELLA ANNA, of 323 West Washington Street, Oklahoma City, Okla., b. Oct. 5, 1852; living; m., Aug. 11, 1870, Thomas Ross McGreer, who d. 1901. (For ch., see *infra*).

869. REBECCA EMMA ALICE, of Denver, Colo., b. Aug. 7, 1854; d. Mar. 9, 1897; m., June 1, 1873, Emanuel Francis Eisenhouer, who resides at Globe, Arizona. (For ch., see *infra*).

870. CANDACE M. JARVIS, of Emporia, Kans., b. Mar. 27, 1857; living; m., Feb. 8, 1874, Andrew Jackson Reed. No ch.

871. JOHN LONG, Jr., b. July 16, 1860; d. July 14, 1861.

872. LURANAH, of Clay Centre, Kans., b. July 5, 1864; d. May 14, 1904; m., Sept., 1881, Ansel Bassett Whitsett, who was b. Apr. 26, 1860. (For ch., see *infra*).

873. WILLIAM JEFFERSON, of Madison, Kans., b. Oct. 25, 1866; living; m., Feb. 13, 1889, Rebecca Ellen Long. He is a farmer, who makes a specialty of raising thoroughbred Poland and China hogs. (For ch., see *infra*).

874. HORTENSE LALLIAWAH, of Madison, Kans., b. Feb. 19, 1871; living; m., Feb. 16, 1887, Francis Long, who was b. Jan. 3, 1863. (For ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM KENNEDY AND MARY A. HONEYMAN (848):

(1). JOHN W. KENNEDY, of Lone Jack, Mo., b. Jan. 20, 1852; living; unmarried.

(2). ISABEL KENNEDY, of Lee's Summit, Mo., b. Nov. 30, 1853; d. June 14, 1887; m., Mar. 25, 1885, J. Armstrong.

(3). FRANK KENNEDY, of Pleasant Hill, Mo., b. Aug. 15, 1855; living; m., Dec. 26, 1834, Lucy Derbin. Ch.: WILLIAM, MAY, GEORGIE, DONALD, FRED, JAMES, WINNIE.

(4). DAVID W. KENNEDY, of Pleasant Hill, Mo., b. Mar. 20, 1857; living; m., Oct. 4, 1888, Lillie Steward. Ch.: ARCHIBALD, ROSA.

(5). CHARLES KENNEDY, of Lone Jack, Mo., b. Oct. 3, 1858; living; m., Dec. 17, 1890, Alice Thompson. Ch.: RAY, CHARLES, ROY, VERNE, GEORGIE, MARY, HERBERT.

(6). JANE KENNEDY, of Liberty, Ind., b. July 31, 1860; living; m., Aug. 4, 1896, Watton Hanna. No ch.



MR. DAVID HONEYMAN,
St. Louis, Mo.
Born 1842; living. (Page 243).



MRS. DAVID HONEYMAN,
St. Louis, Mo.
Born 1857; living. (Page 243).



MR. SAMUEL D. HONEYMAN,
St. Louis, Mo.
Born 1885; living. (Page 246).



MR. ROBERT H. HONEYMAN,
Alton, Ill.
Born 1887; living. (Page 246).

- (7). ADA E. KENNEDY, b. Apr. 14, 1862; d. Jan. 16, 1863.
 (8). GEORGE P. KENNEDY, of Greenwood, Mo., b. Sept. 23, 1864; living; m., Nov. 25, 1896, Anna Perdue. Ch.: HARRY, ADA, GRACE, MARIE, GEORGE, OPAL.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM J. HONEYMAN (850) AND MARTHA J. SWALLOW:

875. ROLAND W., merchant of Lakeview, Ia., b. June 3, 1855; living; m., Feb. 6, 1879, Margaret Pullen. (For ch., see *infra*).
 876. MARSELLO ETHELBERT, of New Boston, Ill., b. Aug. 10, 1857; living; m. Elizabeth Willits. One ch.
 877. GEORGE MARTIN DAVID, of 3949 Walnut St., Denver, Colo., b. Sept. 1, 1860; living; m. Margaret Falcher. (For ch., see *infra*).
 878. JOHN N., b. Sept. 20, 1863; d. Sept. 20, 1864.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM J. HONEYMAN (850) AND FRANCES A. SWALLOW:

879. CHARLES ELLSWORTH, of Newton, Kans., b. June 26, 1866; living; m., Aug. 24, 1901, Mary J. Stanley. (For ch., see *infra*).
 880. OMER STANWAY, of Medford, Okla., b. Dec. 26, 1868; living; m., Jan. 1, 1889, Lydia Perkins. (For ch., see *infra*).
 881. RHODA VASHTI, of Newton, Kans., b. Sept. 16, 1870; living; m., Apr. 29, 1906, Walter A. East.
 882. MARY EDNA, b. Apr. 18, 1872; d. Oct. 26, 1902; unmarried.
 883. WILLIAM BRUCE, of 211 E. 12th St., Kansas City, Mo., b. Mar. 26, 1875; living, unmarried.
 884. IDA B., of Newton, Kansas, b. Aug. 8, 1877; living; m., May 18, 1899, Edwin Cottingham. (For ch., see *infra*).
 885. LILLIE FRANCES, of Newton, Kans., b. Feb. 25, 1881; living; m., Apr. 14, 1908, Edward L. LeRoy.
 886. OSA EVELYN, of Newton, Kans., b. Sept. 29, 1883; living; m., Dec. 6, 1905, Jeffery Fisher.

CHILDREN OF GEORGE W. HONEYMAN (855) AND CAROLINE COE:

887. COE CASSIE, b. Jan. 26, 1866; d. Jan. 10, 1873.
 888. MARY E., of New Boston, Ill., b. Apr. 3, 1868; living; m., Dec. 31, 1885, C. B. Jackson. (For ch., see *infra*).
 889. EARL E., of New Boston, Ill., b. Dec. 8, 1872; living; m., July 26, 1898, Cora Finch. (For ch., see *infra*).
 890. JENNIE M., of New Boston, b. May 31, 1876; living; m., Feb. 2, 1898, E. H. Noble. Ch.: MARGARET I.

CHILDREN OF DAVID HONEYMAN (864) AND ALICE E. DIAMOND:

891. SAMUEL DAVID, of St. Louis, Mo., b. Nov. 10, 1885; living; unmarried.

892. ROBERT HENRY, of Alton, Ill., b. Sept. 29, 1887; living; m., Nov. 7, 1907, Anna Ledder.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM H. WOODWARD AND JOSEPHINE HONEYMAN (866):

(1). JOHN HONEYMAN WOODWARD, of Avoca, Ia., b. Jan. 28, 1867; living; m. Josie Campbell.

(2). GEORGE WASHINGTON WOODWARD, of St. Francis, Kans., b. Nov. 14, 1869; living; m. Dorothy Von Dollen.

(3). ALBERT HILL WOODWARD, of Monte Vista, Colo., b. Nov. 9, 1871; living; unmarried.

(4). DANIEL VOORHEES WOODWARD, of Omaha, Neb., b. Aug. 11, 1873; living; m. Minnie Campbell.

(5). LORA MAY WOODWARD, of Monte Vista, Colo., b. Nov. 6, 1876; m. William Ginders.

(6). RUTH ELLEN WOODWARD, b. June 12, 1885; d. Jan., 1886.

CHILDREN OF CYRUS DAVIS AND ICENENE HONEYMAN (867):

(1). BERTHA M. DAVIS, of Emerson, Ia., b. Sept. 9, 1870; living; m., Sept. 25, 1895, J. B. Clemmer. No ch.

(2). LAVINIA H. DAVIS, of Villisca, Ia., b. Mar. 31, 1871; living; m., Mar. 16, 1889, E. E. Hixson. Ch.: Omer; Lyle; Ellen; Ruth; Harold; Maude; Dorothy.

(3). SARAH J. DAVIS, b. Jan. 11, 1873; deceased.

(4). GERTRUDE E. DAVIS, of McCool, Nebr., b. Oct. 16, 1876; living; m., Apr. 10, 1898, C. W. Billups. Ch.: John; Dee.

(5). CHARLES R. DAVIS, of Billings, Colo., b. Dec. 6, 1883; living; m., Aug. 1, 1907, Nana Prest. Ch.: Richard.

(6). GEORGE W. DAVIS, of McCool, Nebr., b. Oct. 9, 1886; living; m., Nov. 14, 1906, Mabel Graham.

(7). MARY A. DAVIS, of Emerson, Ia., b. June 8, 1889; living; unmarried.

(8). RAYMOND J. DAVIS, of Emerson, Ia., b. Feb. 9, 1896; living.

CHILDREN OF THOMAS R. MCGREER AND ISABELLA A. HONEYMAN (868):

(1). GUY MCGREER, of 323 W. Washington St., Oklahoma City, Okla., b. 1871; living; unmarried. He is connected with the "Daily Oklahoman."

(2). RAY MCGREER, of 505 Durland Ave., Oklahoma City, b. 1873; living; m. Ida M. Dixon.

(3). MAY MCGREER, of 949, A Street, Lincoln, Nebr., b. 1875; living; m. Leo J. Schmittel.

(4). JOHN THOMAS MCGREER, of 1156 Walton Ave., St. Louis, Mo., b. 1883, living; m. Berenice Hutchinson.

CHILDREN OF EMANUEL F. EISENHOUER AND REBECCA E. A. HONEYMAN (869):

(1). ARTHUR HONEYMAN EISENHOUER, of Madison, Kans., living; unmarried.

(2). HENRY CLAY EISENHOUER, of Madison, Kans., living; unmarried.

(3). FLOYD M. EISENHOUER, of Madison, Kans., living; unmarried.

(4). MINNIE EISENHOUER, deceased.

(5). LILLIE EISENHOUER, deceased.

(6). MABEL EISENHOUER, deceased.

(7). ERIE F. EISENHOUER, of Colorado, living; unmarried.

(8). E. ALLEN EISENHOUER, of Globe, Ariz., living; unmarried.

(9). GRACE EISENHOUER, of Glencoe, Okla., living; m. William Adsit.

CHILDREN OF A. BASSETT WHITSETT AND LURANAH HONEYMAN (872):

(1). WILL WHITSETT, of Clay Centre, Kans., b. Aug. 22, 1882; living; m., 1903, Louisa Meyer. Ch.: GEORGE.

(2). PEARL WHITSETT, of Clay Centre, Kans., b. Nov. 1, 1885; living; m., 1902, Louis Dittmar. Ch.: IRENE.

(3). JOHN WHITSETT, of Manning, Kans., b. Aug. 28, 1888; living; unmarried.

(4). HARRY WHITSETT, of Parsons, Kans., b. Jan. 10, 1891; living.

(5). MEARL WHITSETT, of Manning, Kans., b. Sept. 18, 1895; living.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM J. HONEYMAN (873) AND REBECCA E. LONG:

893. ERIE ERNEST, b. Oct. 5, 1889; living.

894. WRIGHT JENNINGS, b. Oct. 7, 1898; living.

895. JOHN LONG, b. July 16, 1901; living.

CHILDREN OF FRANCIS LONG AND HORTENSE L. HONEYMAN (874):

- (1). VERNE VERE LONG, b. Mar. 7, 1888; living.
- (2). FRANCIS LONG, b. Aug. 23, 1889; living.
- (3). NINA JANE LONG, b. Feb. 17, 1891; living.
- (4). ENALA REBECCA LONG, b. Feb. 8, 1893; living.
- (5). GWENDOLEN ETHELYN LONG, b. Nov. 6, 1895; living.
- (6). WILLIAM CLAIRE LONG, b. June 25, 1897; living.

CHILD OF ROLAND W. HONEYMAN (875) AND MARGARET PULLEN:

896. GLENN, b. Nov. 1885; living; unmarried.

CHILDREN OF GEORGE M. D. HONEYMAN (877) AND MARGARET FALCHER:

897. ROY.
898. ORIE.
899. FLORA.
900. HOLLIS.

CHILDREN OF CHARLES E. HONEYMAN (879) AND MARY J. STANLEY:

901. CHARLES, b. Aug. 24, 1892; living.
902. DOSIA, b. Apr. 21, 1895; living.
903. MILBURN, b. Mar. 25, 1902; living.

CHILDREN OF OMER S. HONEYMAN (880) AND LYDIA PERKINS:

904. CLAUDE.
905. OLIVE.
906. NEVA.
907. CLIFFORD.
908. ANSEL.

CHILDREN OF EDWIN COTTINGHAM AND IDA B. HONEYMAN (884):

- (1). GEORGE COTTINGHAM, b. Feb. 5, 1901; living.
- (2). GERALD COTTINGHAM, b. Mar. 6, 1903; living.
- (3). BRUCE COTTINGHAM, b. Nov. 19, 1905; living.
- (4). LILLIAN COTTINGHAM, b. Jan. 20, 1908; living.

CHILDREN OF C. B. JACKSON AND MARY E. HONEYMAN (888):

- (1). OLIVE JACKSON, b. Jan. 27, 1889; d. May 19, 1897.
- (2). IRMA JACKSON, b. Apr. 19, 1891; living.
- (3). GEORGE R. JACKSON, b. Feb. 11, 1894; living.

CHILDREN OF EARL E. HONEYMAN (889) AND CORA FINCH:

909. HELEN, b. July 1, 1899; living.
910. GEORGE T., b. Jan. 14, 1904; living.



MR. WILLIAM C. HUNNEMAN (I), ROXBURY, MASS.

(From painting by Bass Otis).

Born 1769; died 1856.

(Page 252. No. 912).

CHAPTER XIV

LINE OF NICHOLAS HUNNEMAN, OF BOSTON.

Some years ago the author heard casually of this NICHOLAS HUNNEMAN through his descendant, Carleton Hunneman, Esq., of Boston. More recently a long correspondence with William C. Hunneman, of Brookline, Mass., led to his unearthing, after diligent search, the following facts on various public and church records in Boston:

Nicholas Hunneman appears on the Boston records in 1754 (as per "Thirtieth Report of Boston Marriages, 1752-1809") in his marriage intention to Mary Gordon. This marriage was recorded at Trinity Church, May 17, 1754, and the church records give the name as "William Honeyman" and Mary Gordon. (This agrees with the name of a similar spelling of a William of Philadelphia, whom I had thought might be his father, and who died in 1738. Was it merely an error of the recorder; or had Nicholas changed his name for some reason; or inadvertently given his father's name; or was his name in full Nicholas William, or William Nicholas? This cannot now be told).

On Apr. 13, 1762, he was married to Anna Valentine, his name then being written "Nicholas Honneyman." The marriage was performed by the Rev. Andrew Eliot, of the New North Church.

On July 27, 1766, he was married, for the third time, in Christ's Church, to Elizabeth Cooper, his name then appearing "Nicholas Hunneman." It is to be presumed that each of his former wives had died, and without children, as all his known children were by his last wife. Elizabeth Cooper, his widow, lived on Ship (now North) St., but d. Dec., 1802, at 18 Middle (now Hanover) St., aged 65 years.*

Nothing is known of the occupation of Nicholas nor where he lived until the time of the Revolution, when he appears on the records again as follows:

"Hunneman, Nicholas. Private Capt. Thomas Bumstead's Co." This is in a "list of men drafted from Lt. Col. Jabez Hatch's Boston regiment agreeable to order of council of May 7, 1777 to guard stores,

*There is a record in Salem of the marriage of Philip Cooper to Elizabeth George August 4, 1742. There is no record of births of their children, but as Sarah Hunneman, daughter of Nicholas Hunneman and Elizabeth Cooper, married a man from Salem, it is a fair inference that the wife of Nicholas was related to this Philip Cooper. There is another coincidence in the fact that the names Elizabeth, Sarah and William Cooper all appear on Salem records as follows: Elizabeth (daughter of Thomas Cooper and Sara Southwick) married, June 11, 1674, —; and William Cooper married Eunice Tracy, Sept. 30, 1777.

etc., under Maj. Gen. Heath at and about Boston for the term of five weeks."

"Hunniman, Nicholas. Capt. Perez Cushing's Co. Colonel Craft's Artillery regiment, service 47 days." Company reported as Boston Militia, and stationed at Hull, from July 26, 1777, to Sept. 11, 1777. Roll sworn to in Suffolk Co. and endorsed, "Men drafted from Boston Regiment."

"Hunnyman, Nicholas. Private Capt. Robert Davis' Co., Col. Freeman's regiment. Service 37 days." Company raised for "a secret expedition to Rhode Island." Roll sworn to in Suffolk Co., Dec. 4, 1777.

"Hunnyman, Nicholas, Boston, Seaman," in "List of officers and marines belonging to brigantine 'Hazard,' commanded by Capt. Simeon Samson (of Plymouth) in the service of State of Massachusetts," made up for advance pay, dated Boston, Nov. 13, 1777; also, same vessel and commander, "engaged Nov. 10, 1777, discharged March 13, 1778; service 4 mos. 3 days; residence Boston. Reported deceased. Cruise ended, May 20, 1778, at Boston."

These records in the archives at the State House, Boston, seem to show that he enlisted three times in the militia, and then on a privateer, and in this last service he died at sea; was probably killed in some engagement. The brig "Hazard" on this cruise had three engagements, the only one noted on the records being with the ship "Live Oak." So, though perhaps of no distinguished parentage, he did his duty and gave his life to his country, as so many patriots did.

There is also of record this concerning his eldest son, James:

"Jas. Honyman. Receipt signed by Elizabeth Honyman, his mother, May 21, 1783, for his services to May 10, 1783." He served on the frigate "Hague."

"Sarah Honeyman," a daughter, is probably the one who signed her name as above spelled as a witness to a deed in 1791.

Elizabeth Cooper, the last wife of Nicholas, had a connection named Dorcas Cooper, Salem, but whether they were connected to William Cooper, the old Town Clerk of Boston, is unknown. Possibly the fact that she was a "Cooper," and the prominence of the name of William Cooper (who had been Town Clerk for a great many years) may be the reason why the name William Cooper was given to the son; or he may have been named for William Cooper, the pastor of the Brattle Street Church, 1715-1743.

There is no record of the signature of Nicholas. Elizabeth, his wife, signed by her "mark;" and the spelling of the name on the records

seems to have been left to the ministers who married them, or public clerks, which accounts for the variation.

Within a few years there has appeared in a flower catalogue, the annual "Hunnemannia;" on inquiry it is found to be named for a Hunnemann family, who cultivated it, and who lived in Erfurt, Germany. For this reason, William C. Hunneman, of Brookline, has been inclined to think the name might be of German origin.

An indication of the true name of Nicholas is to be found, I think, in the one spelling on the marriage records concerning Nicholas; in the receipts relating to the services of his son, James; and especially in the signature of his daughter, Sarah, as witness to a deed.

If Nicholas were of German descent, as some have supposed, his children's Christian names would scarcely have been William, Sarah, John and James, which are Scotch and English names, pure and simple.

As to the name "Hunneman," it is certainly German, when a correct name, as is Honigmann. Both names have representatives in this country. Both may have originated there, or may have come from the Scotch Honeyman name; or the Scotch name may have come from the German, which I doubt, as German emigration to Scotland prior to 1500 was practically unknown. "Hunneman" as an English name undoubtedly comes from "Honeyman."

As has been suggested by the name "William Honeyman," entered on one of Nicholas' marriage records, there was a William Honeyman, who appears on the Christ's Church records, of Philadelphia, as "William Honeyman, alias Cox," mentioned on Oct. 8, 1738. Nothing further is known of him. I have heretofore conjectured that he might have been the father of Nicholas of Boston. Nicholas must have been born about 1735, and, if William were his father, and he had been left an orphan at three years of age, he might have drifted, first, to Virginia, and then to Boston.

But there is evidence that Nicholas named his son William Cooper from William Cooper, as above stated; and as James and not William was his first son, it points to a James as his father. Now it so happens that we find that a "J. Hunniman" was in Boston about the time of Nicholas' first marriage; for on June 8, 1753, this "J. Hunniman" witnessed a deed to property there, and a "John Honneman, Jr.," witnessed, later, a power of attorney. To complicate matters there was a "William Hunneman" at Hingham in 1794, and a "Charles Hunneman, mariner," whose estate was administered on, Aug. 23, 1815. It might be better, therefore, in making a genealogical guess, to say that Nicholas had relatives in Boston (John and John, Jr., and perhaps

William and Charles), and, inasmuch as he named his first son James, that Nicholas was probably the son of a James. It is doubtful if the facts will ever be established, but it is to be hoped they may be.

The fact that for the most part the family of Nicholas spelled the name "Hunneman" and that his descendants still do so, counts for little as to what the real name was, say only 150 years ago, because there were many transitions in surnames early in the Seventeenth century. There is certainly now another family in Boston of the same name, "Hunneman," which is descended from Samuel Honeyman, of Manchester, England, and whose line is elsewhere given.

I may mention in this connection that Mr. William C. Hunneman has also sent me a colored "coat-of-arms," which has been in the family seventy years or more, but which, instead of a motto, contains the words "By the name of Hunneman." It is curious, but was probably made up by an imaginative member of the family, without any basis for its existence. It is evidently not one regularly registered.

CHILDREN OF NICHOLAS HUNNEMAN AND ELIZABETH COOPER:

911. JAMES, b. Aug. 30, 1767; bap. at Christ's Church, Boston, July 16, 1769. He was a seaman on the frigate "Hague," in 1783, and survived until 1815, when he was injured by a hurricane; exact date of death or other particulars unknown. Letters of administration were issued on Aug. 28, 1815, to George Bilner, on the estate of "Charles Hunneman," which may be the same person; if James Charles was his name it would explain it. The dates would indicate that it was the same person, but it might not be.

912. WILLIAM COOPER, of 18 Middle St. (now Hanover St.), Boston, and later of Roxbury, Mass., b. July 10, 1769; d. May 10, 1856; m., by Rev. James Freeman, Sept. 17, 1797. Hannah Hewes (dau. of Shubael Hewes), who was b. Aug. 19, 1777, and d. Mar. 24, 1849. Mr. William C. Hunneman, of Brookline, his descendant, says this of him: William Cooper Hunneman was reported to have been brought up in the family of the Rev. Mathew A. Mayhew of the West Church, and went to work when very young. He is reported also to have learned the coppersmith trade from Paul Revere. The first trace of his name in the Directory of Boston is in 1798, living in Scott's Court, Charlestown. As he was married in 1797 to Hannah Hewes* (a school teacher), this was probably their first home. In 1803 his residence was at 18 Middle St., and he was stated to be a "coppersmith of Ann St."

*One George Robert Twelves Hewes, a cousin of Hannah Hewes, was a member of "The Boston Tea-party."



MR. WILLIAM C. HUNNEMAN (II), ROXBURY, MASS.
Born 1801; died 1846. (Page 253. No. 918).

He moved to Roxbury about 1803, buying the old "Rumrill" House, on Washington St. opposite the then Roxbury burying ground, and moved his shops also to Roxbury, having a store at 31 Union St. He and his sons, William C. and Samuel, extended the business, and developed the hand fire-engine known all over the country as the "Hunneman Tub." The distinguishing feature of this engine was the long stroke in distinction to the short quick stroke of other styles. These engines were exceedingly popular and very powerful, and on account of the prominence of Boston in those days in foreign business some of these engines were sent to the West Indies, China and Manila. Some of them are still in use in this country, although about seventy years old.

William C. Hunneman was a type of the hard-working, industrious artisan of that period, and by his thrift had accumulated a considerable fortune by the time he died. He was a deacon in the West Church, Boston, and also had sittings in the First Religious Society (Unitarian) of Roxbury. His house was one of the noted places on the road out to Roxbury from Boston, some three miles over the "Neck," and in the Spring people would walk out especially to see the "snowdrops," the first Spring flowers, the bank in front of the house being covered with them. Also in front of the house were two enormous horse chestnut trees, said to have been planted from nuts brought over from England.

(For ch., see *infra*).

913. NICHOLAS, Jr., b. May, 1771; bap. in Christ Church June 23, 1771; d. Sept. 19, 1772, "aged sixteen months."

914. SARAH, of Salem, Mass., b. Dec. 4, 1773; bap. in Christ Church Dec. 19, 1773; m. John Fansell, who was a baker. She (supposed to be the same) witnessed a deed in Boston in 1791 and signed her name "Sarah Honeyman."

915. JOHN, b. Sept. 6, 1776. He became a sailor and died in France.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM C. HUNNEMAN (912) AND HANNAH HEWES:

916. WILLIAM COOPER (second of the name), b. July 22, 1798; d. Oct. 27, 1801.

917. SAMUEL HEWES, of Roxbury, Mass., b. Feb. 12, 1800; d. Jan. 15, 1869; m., June 30, 1825, Elizabeth Champney, of Roxbury, who d. Aug., 1880. He was in business with his father, and also brother, William C., as a coppersmith and maker of hand fire-engines. (For ch., see *infra*).

918. WILLIAM COOPER (third of the name), of Roxbury, b. Dec.

18, 1801; d. Apr. 17, 1846; m., Sept. 25, 1828, Frances J. Green, of Mendon, Mass., who was b. Apr. 24, 1811, and d. Sept. 24, 1901. He was a maker of fire-engines, etc., as above stated. An engraved card of "W. C. Hunneman & Co., Manufacturers of Fire Engines and Apparatus, No. 20 Union Street, Boston," which the author has seen, is one of the most beautiful of that character which the engraver's art has produced. (A photographic reproduction of it is given on another page).

919. ELIZABETH COOPER, of Roxbury, b. Jan. 22, 1804; d. Nov. 25, 1857; unmarried.

920. HANNAH HEWES, of Brooklyn, N. Y., b. Jan. 8, 1807; d. Nov. 28, 1880; m., Oct. 20, 1829, William W. Seaver of Roxbury, who was b. Apr. 6, 1806, and d. Mar. 2, 1858. (For ch., see *infra*).

921. ANN FRYE, of Roxbury, b. Nov. 15, 1808; d. June 12, 1836; m., May 12, 1831, Joseph Milner. (For ch., see *infra*).

922. SARAH COOPER, of Roxbury, b. Nov. 29, 1810; d. Dec. 10, 1831; unmarried.

923. JOSEPH HEWES, of Roxbury, b. Nov. 21, 1812; d. Dec. 14, 1887; m., June 17, 1845, Harriet Bradley, of Troy, N. Y., who was b. Sept. 2, 1820, and d. Sept. 23, 1897. He was in business with his father, and brother, Samuel H., as coppersmith and maker of hand fire-engines, etc. (For ch., see *infra*).

924. MARY COOPER, of Roxbury, b. July 19, 1815; d. Aug. 9, 1898; m., June 10, 1849, William Bacon, Jr., of Roxbury, who was b. Apr. 21, 1815, and d. Sept. 6, 1888. (For ch., see *infra*).

925. ABIGAIL HEWES, of Roxbury, b. Sept. 30, 1817; d. Dec. 19, 1886; unmarried.

926. JOHN JAMES, of Hyde Park, Mass., b. Aug. 5, 1820; d. July 1, 1901; unmarried.

CHILDREN OF SAMUEL H. HUNNEMAN (917) AND ELIZABETH CHAMPNEY:

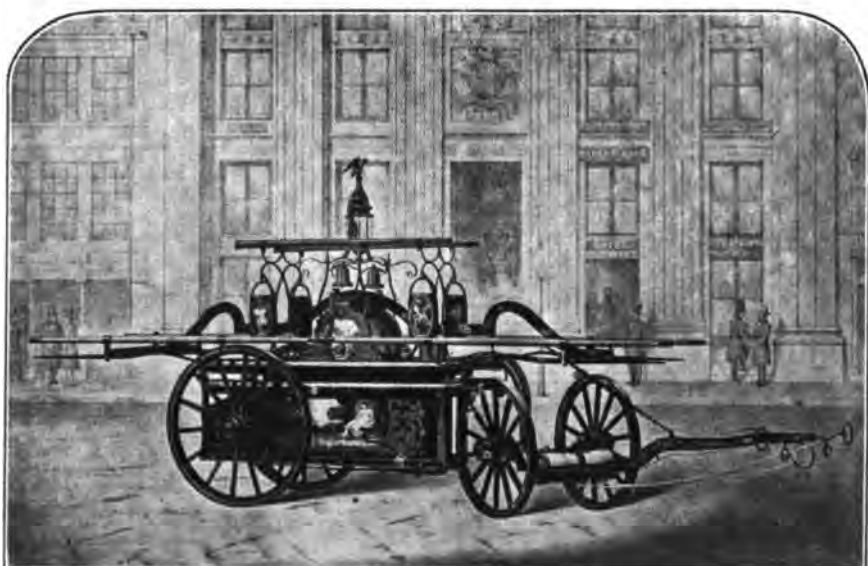
927. SAMUEL HEWES, Jr., of Boston, Mass., b. Sept. 7, 1826; d. Dec. 29, 1903; m., Oct. 20, 1859, Mary Ellen Stone, who was b. July 21, 1836, and is living at 7 Perrin St., Roxbury. He was publisher of the Simpson & Davenport Boston Directory. (For ch., see *infra*).

928. JOHN CHAMPNEY, of Wellesley Hills, Mass., b. May 14, 1829; d. Mar. 13, 1907; m., Aug., 1856, Henrietta Champney, who is deceased. (For ch., see *infra*).

929. JAMES CHAMPNEY, b. July 29, 1833; m. Ellen G. Allen. It is uncertain whether he is living or not; his last known residence was



FAC-SIMILE OF CARD OF W. C. HUNNEMAN & CO.,
Manufacturers of Fire-Engines. (Page 253).



HAND FIRE ENGINE OF W. C. HUNNEMAN & CO.
Famous as the "Hunneman Tub." (Page 253).

in Nashville, Tennessee, in 1893. His wife was last heard from in Chicago, Ill. No ch.

930. JOSEPH HEWES, of Winthrop, Mass., b. June 29, 1837; living; m. Adelaide L. Hendley, who is deceased. No ch.

931. HENRY CHAMPNEY, of 8 Wabon St., Roxbury, Mass., b. Sept. 8, 1841; living; m. Abbie E. Twombly. (For ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM C. HUNNEMAN (918) AND FRANCES J. GREEN:

932. WILLIAM COOPER (fourth of the same name), of Roxbury and Jamaica Plains, Mass., b. Jan. 24, 1830; d. Jan. 28, 1869; m., Nov. 24, 1852, Sally Williams Patten, of Philadelphia (dau. of John Williams Patten, of Roxbury and Philadelphia), who was b. Oct. 16, 1832, and now resides at 11 Mt. Pleasant Ave., Roxbury. This Mr. Hunneman was a varnish manufacturer. (For ch., see *infra*).

933. FRANCES HELEN, of Roxbury, b. Jan. 27, 1837; living; unmarried.

934. CHARLES, of Roxbury, b. Dec. 3, 1843; d. July 10, 1865. He had entered upon the drygoods business.

935. CHARLOTTE HELEN, of Roxbury, b. Oct. 21, 1840; d. Dec. 10, 1862.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM W. SEAVER AND HANNAH H. HUNNEMAN (920):

(1). GEORGE ARTHUR SEAVER, of 2011 Merengo St., New Orleans, La., b. July 17, 1830; d. 1899; m., 1885, Margie Ford. Ch.: ARTHUR SEAVER; EDWARD SEAVER; MARGIE SEAVER.

(2). WILLIAM ALBERT SEAVER, of Oakland, Cal., b. July 25, 1832; d. 1899; m., 1861, Helen Smith. Ch.: WILLARD SEAVER.

(3). JOSEPH ALFRED SEAVER, of Southampton, L. I., b. July 5, 1834; living; m., 1860, Mary Haulenbeck. Ch.: BLANCHE SEAVER; BESSIE SEAVER; WILLIAM SEAVER; ALFRED SEAVER; MARY SEAVER; HELEN SEAVER.

(4). HANNAH ADELAIDE SEAVER, of 2850 Charles St., Baltimore, Md., b. Aug. 29, 1837; living; m., 1871, Wilson Crosby, of Bangor, Me. Ch.: WALTER WILSON CROSBY; ANNA GERTRUDE CROSBY.

(5). ALEXANDER HEWES SEAVER, of Smithtown, L. I., b. Feb. 16, 1840; living; m., June, 1865, Abbie Badger, who was b. Dec., 1842, and d. Jan., 1876. Ch.:

(a) CHARLES A. SEAVER, of 40 Ninth St., near 13th Ave., Brooklyn, N. Y., drygoods dealer, b. 1856; living; m. Mary Willcox. Ch.: (a) FLORENCE WILLCOX SEAVER; (b) ARTHUR FREELAND SEAVER.

(b) CORA ABBEY SEAVER, of 1038, 83rd St., Brooklyn, b. 1868; living; m. George W. Larson. Ch.: GEORGE A. LARSON.

(c) DANIEL BADGER SEAVER, of 1030, 84th St., Brooklyn, dry-goods dealer, b. 1870; living; m. Jane A. Smith. Ch.: LLOYD BADGER SEAVER; DANIEL JAMES SEAVER; CHARLES HUNNEMAN SEAVER; ANNA AKHURST SEAVER.

(d) ALFRED LEIGHTON SEAVER, of 179, 8th Ave., Brooklyn, clergyman, b. 1872; living; m. Violet Lyon. Ch.: ELEANOR SEAVER; DANIEL LEIGHTON SEAVER.

(e) FRANK ALEXANDER SEAVER, of 8506, 12th Ave., Brooklyn, real estate dealer, b. 1875; living; m. Emeline A. Burrill. Ch.: WILLIAM BUBBILL SEAVER.

(6). ABBIE A. SEAVER, of Brooklyn, N. Y., b. Aug. 13, 1842; d. 1904; m. (1), 1863, Warren White; (2), 1868, Joseph Milner. No ch.

(7). FRANCES AMANDA SEAVER, of South Orange, N. J., b. Jan. 25, 1847; d. 1873; m., 1868, Josiah Quincy, who is living. Ch.: GRACE QUINCY, EDITH QUINCY.

CHILDREN OF JOSEPH MILNER AND ANN F. HUNNEMAN (921):

(1). SARAH JANE MILNER, of Roxbury, Mass., b. Mar. 11, 1835; d. May 6, 1880; unmarried.

(2). JOSEPH HUNNEMAN MILNER, of Boston, Mass., b. Mar. 20, 1832; d. Dec. 10, 1899; m. (1) Lena Poland, of Concord, Mass., who was b. Oct. 26, 1841, and d. Oct. 4, 1866; and (2) Mrs. Abbie A. White, née Seaver. Ch. (by L. P.): (a) WILLIAM POLAND MILNER, of Concord, b. July 12, 1859; living; unmarried. (b) EDWARD HARLON MILNER, b. Dec. 11, 1860; d. July 17, 1880.

CHILDREN OF JOSEPH H. HUNNEMAN (923) AND HARRIET BRADLEY:

936. WILLIAM BRADLEY, farmer, b. July 7, 1846; living, at East Alton, Ill., m., 1872, Elizabeth A. Caldwell. No ch.

937. HEWES, of Barre, Mass., b. Feb. 6, 1851; living; m., 1880, Louise Carruth. No ch.

938. GEORGE HEWES, salesman, of 17 Algonquin St., Dorchester, Mass., b. Oct. 20, 1854; living; m., June 4, 1888, M. Isabel Sears, who was b. Oct. 17, 1858. No ch.

939. JOSEPH BRADLEY, decorator, of St. Louis, Mo., b. Sept. 13, 1856; living; m., Nov. 14, 1878, A. Florence Hall, who was b. at Roxbury, Mass., July 28, 1855. (For ch., see *infra*).

(There were two others, who died in infancy).



MR. WILLIAM C. HUNNEMAN (III)
 Roxbury, Mass.
 Born 1830; died 1869.
 (Page 255. No. 932).



MR. WILLIAM C. HUNNEMAN (IV)
 Brookline, Mass.
 Born 1857; living.
 (Page 257. No. 946).



MR. WILLIAM C. HUNNEMAN (V),
 Brookline, Mass.
 Born 1892; living. (Page 258. No. 955).

NOTE.—This William C. (V) is the sixth of the same name, but the fifth in direct succession, of the same family, all whose five portraits are given on this and the two preceding pages of photographs.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM BACON, JR., AND MARY C. HUNNEMAN (924):

(1) ELIZABETH WYMAN BACON, of 45 Devon St., Chestnut Hill, Mass., b. Dec. 17, 1851; living; m., June 3, 1873, James Henry Davenport, M.D., who was b. Apr. 18, 1846, and d. Dec. 26, 1878. Ch.: (a) William Davenport, b. Nov. 30, 1874; d. Oct. 5, 1876. (b) Mary Pauline Davenport, b. Sept. 3, 1877; living.

(2) MARY PROCTOR BACON, of Chestnut Hill, b. Sept. 3, 1855; living; unmarried.

CHILDREN OF SAMUEL H. HUNNEMAN, JR. (927) AND MARY E. STONE:

940. HELEN MAUD, of Hyannis, Mass., b. Sept. 29, 1863; living; m., Nov. 22, 1892, Charles H. Harwood. (For ch., see *infra*).

941. CARLETON, of Brookline, Mass., b. Sept. 29, 1866; living; m., Apr. 29, 1897, Annie W. Ingle, who was b. Oct. 26, 1868. He is a lawyer, who was admitted to the Bar in February, 1892, and is senior in the law firm of Hunneman & Balch, at 60 State St., Boston. (For ch., see *infra*).

942. MARY ETHEL, of Roxbury, Mass., b. Nov. 4, 1873; living; unmarried.

CHILDREN OF JOHN C. HUNNEMAN (928) AND HENRIETTA CHAMPNEY:

943. JOHN AUGUSTUS, of Wellesley, Mass., b. Nov. 24, 1863; living; m., Jan. 20, 1891, Josephine Amanda Seidensticker, of Roxbury. He is at present connected with the Second National Bank, of Boston, and ex-officio president of the Bank Officers Association. Ch.: JOHN RICHARD HUNNEMAN, b. Apr. 7, 1892; living, and preparing to enter Harvard Univ.

CHILD OF HENRY C. HUNNEMAN (931) AND ABBIE E. TWOMBLY:

944. ELIZABETH CHAMPNEY, of Columbus, O., b. Mar. 21, 1873; living; m., Jan. 1, 1901, Prof. Frank Edwin Sanborn (s. of Henry H. Sanborn), who is Professor in the Columbus University.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM C. HUNNEMAN (932) AND SALLY W. PATTEN:

945. ELIZABETH ALIBONE, of Roxbury, Mass., b. Feb. 11, 1855; living; unmarried.

946. WILLIAM COOPER (fifth of same name), of 94 Colchester St., Brookline, Mass., b. Feb. 4, 1857; living; m., June 2, 1891, Helen L. Richards (dau. of Dexter N. Richards, of Enfield and Boston, and Louisa M. Appleton, of Boston), who was b. Dec. 25, 1860, and is

living. He was engaged from 1880-1903 with H. Harris & Co., auctioneers, but is now retired from active business, although trustee and director of various institutions. Mr. Hunneman has taken much pains to secure and forward information respecting his ancestor, Nicholas; without his aid the beginnings of this line could not have been carried out. (For ch., see *infra*).

947. IDA, of 11 Mt. Pleasant Ave., Roxbury, Mass., b. Aug. 11, 1859; living; unmarried.

948. FRANCES HELEN, of Roxbury, Mass., b. Dec. 10, 1861; living; unmarried.

949. CHARLES WALTER, b. Dec. 4, 1865; d. June 21, 1867.

CHILDREN OF JOSEPH B. HUNNEMAN (939) AND A. FLORENCE HALL:

950. FREDERIC BRADLEY, of 52 Washington St., N., Boston, Mass., b. Apr. 2, 1881; living; m. Jan. 25, 1902, Louise Gertrude Fay, who was born Feb. 1, 1879 and is living. (For ch., see *infra*).

951. GRACE LOUISE, of Dorchester, Mass., b. Apr. 14, 1884; living; unmarried.

CHILD OF CHARLES H. HARWOOD AND HELEN M. HUNNEMAN (940):

(1). WILLARD B. HARWOOD.

CHILDREN OF CARLETON HUNNEMAN (941) AND ANNIE W. INGLE:

952. CARLETON, JR., b. June 5, 1898; living.

953. ELEANOR SALOME, b. April 25, 1901; living.

954. ROBERT INGLE, b. Nov. 21, 1905; living.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM C. HUNNEMAN (946) AND HELEN L. RICHARDS:

955. WILLIAM COOPER (sixth of same name), b. June 25, 1892; living.

956. DEXTER RICHARDS, b. Mar. 20, 1894; living.

957. RODGER DEFRIEZ, b. Nov. 25, 1896; living.

958. BENJAMIN APPLETON, b. Mar. 1, 1900; living.

CHILDREN OF FREDERIC B. HUNNEMAN (950) AND LOUISE G. FAY:

959. HARRIETTE, b. Jan. 19, 1903; living.

960. DORIS, b. Aug. 16, 1904; living.

961. LAURA, b. Jan. 11, 1907; living.

962. FREDERIC B., Jr., b. May 16, 1908; living.

CHAPTER XV.

Line of Sarah Honeyman (Yeater), of Kentucky and Missouri.

SARAH HONEYMAN was born in New Jersey (so it is stated) Sept. 2, 1768, and died in Fulton, Mo., July 4, 1834. She was buried in the private cemetery of her son Peter S. Yeater. The names of her parents are not positively known, but it is quite certain that her mother's maiden name was Elizabeth Boardman, which name has been continued in the family to the present day. It is supposable that her father's name was Charles Honeyman, that name also being continued in the family. A few years ago the late Dr. Charles Honeyman Yeater, of Missouri, stated his belief (I know not on what foundation) that Sarah was a sister to the Charles Honeyman, of West Virginia, whose line is given in Chapter XIII. It has also been stated (see page 201) that Sarah was a niece of John Honeyman, "the Spy of Washington," whose line is given in Chapter XII, but as to this I have found no proofs.* The Boardman family seems to have been

* Since the above text was in type, I have come almost to the conclusion that Sarah Honeyman (Yeater) and Charles Honeyman, of West Virginia (see Chapter XIII), were children of Samuel Honeyman of Philadelphia, of the line of Samuel Honeyman of England. (See Samuel, 638, Chapter XI). My reasons are: (1) That Samuel was of the right age to be their father. (2) That Samuel was probably not living in Philadelphia until 1769, his children evidently having been baptised elsewhere. He might easily have resided in New Jersey; many Philadelphians having gone over to Camden when that city was being laid out, and Samuel being himself a carpenter. This would account for Sarah's being born in New Jersey, and, perhaps, Charles also. (3) Samuel disappeared from the Philadelphia records at just the time when it is supposed Sarah and Charles went to Virginia, although it is not actually known where Charles came from when he went to Virginia. (4) The fact that Charles had a son named Samuel aids the presumption that that was his father's name. (5) The fact that he had an earlier son named William aids the presumption that he was named for Charles' grandfather, William. (6) In relation to Sarah while she named no son Samuel, it may be that the second son, Peter S., was named Peter Samuel. (7) That Sarah had a son Charles aids the presumption of the relationship of Sarah to Charles of Virginia. (8) Dr. Charles H. Yeater, although born after the death of both Conrad and Sarah Yeater, was old enough to have known from family hearsay that his grandmother Sarah was actually a sister to Charles. (9) Generally speaking, the names of the immediate descendants of Charles and Sarah favor the supposition that both descended from the line of William Honeyman of Philadelphia (632, page 19), whose children appear on page 200, and who was the father of Samuel.

If this conjecture be correct, the descendants of Sarah Honeyman (Yeater), and Charles Honeyman (of Chapter XIII) are traceable to Samuel Honeyman of England, whose line so far as known is given in Chapter XI.

The question remains as to whether John Honeyman "the Spy," (of Chapter XII), was also connected with this same general family. In addition to the unsatisfactory footnote on page 118, *ante* I can only add that the fact that John Honeyman, "the Spy," went from Canada, after Wolfe's campaign in 1759, not to New England or New York, as would have been natural, but to Philadelphia, where he settled and married, might well be taken to indicate that he had some relatives there. And the fact that he named his children Jane, Margaret, John, Mary, James, Sarah, etc., and that various of his grandchildren were named William, might become a basis for the conjecture that he was a brother to William of Philadelphia (632, page 19). But the fact that the name Samuel nowhere appears in his line, and other known facts, are against the hypothesis.

located in Connecticut. There is a published history of that family, but there is no mention of a marriage of an Elizabeth to a Honeyman in it.

Probably Sarah removed to Virginia early in life, as she there married, in 1789, Conrad Yeater, who was born in Pennsylvania, Apr. 1, 1769, and died in Fulton, Mo., Aug., 16, 1834. He also was buried in Warren Co., Missouri. Mr. Yeater was a farmer and miller, and the tradition in the Yeater family is that his parents came from Germany to Pennsylvania, and he went thence to Virginia, where he married.* After marriage, and probably the same year, Conrad Yeater and wife went to near Mt. Sterling, Bourbon Co., Kentucky, where their first child, Joseph B. Yeater, was born. All the children, in fact, of Conrad Yeater were born there, and such grandchildren as were born prior to the Fall of 1817. In 1817 they went to what was then St. Charles County, Mo., and in 1818 settled on Camp Branch. In December, 1818, Montgomery County was established and included their home. In January, 1833, Warren County was cut off from Montgomery, so that thereafter that county, with Warrenton as the county seat, became their residence, and Warrenton their postoffice. Mr. E. P. Johnson, of St. Louis, Mo., has furnished me with the foregoing facts, and with most of the line of Sarah Honeyman Yeater as given below.

The descendants of Sarah Honeyman Yeater to the number of about 483 are given below. This is the first record that has ever been made of this family, and, while none of them are Honeymans in name, the publication is made for the benefit of her descendants, who are so numerous, and many of whom take a strong interest in their ancestral line.

CHILDREN OF CONRAD YEATER AND SARAH HONEYMAN:

1. JOSEPH BOARDMAN YEATER, physician and farmer, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Jan. 18, 1790; d. Oct. 20, 1849; m., Mar. 23, 1809, Mary Penix, who was b. Dec. 29, 1793, and d. 1867. (For ch., see *infra*).
2. PETER S. YEATER, farmer, of Warrenton, Mo., b. Nov. 14, 1791; d. Mar. 12, 1864; m., Nov. 19, 1819, Dorcas D. Sconce, who was b. Nov. 28, 1798, and d. May 6, 1885. (For ch., see *infra*).

* There were Yeaters in Pennsylvania during and after the Revolution. Among them were John Yeater of Springfield township, Bucks co., taxed on 100 acres of land in 1770 and 1784; Andrew Yeater, who served as private in the 10th Penna. Regiment in 1780; Martin Yeater, resident of Manheim township, Lancaster co., in 1782; Samuel Yeater, resident in New London township, Chester co., in 1785; and Lodiwick Yeater, taxed on 45 acres of land in Cumberland co., in 1778.

3. MARY YEATER (usually called "Polly"), of Louisiana, Mo., b. Jan. 23, 1794; d. Apr. 9, 1872; m., Nov. 16, 1814, John Johnson, farmer, who was b. Feb. 18, 1792, and d. Sept. 28, 1878. (For ch., see *infra*).

4. ELIZABETH P. YEATER, of Warrenton, Mo., b. Feb. 27, 1796; d. Feb. 22, 1851; m., July 9, 1820, Joseph S. King, farmer, who was b. Aug. 23, 1796, and d. Aug. 10, 1852. (For ch., see *infra*).

5. HENRY YEATER, farmer, of Frankford, Mo., b. Apr. 1, 1797; d. Jan. 28, 1889; m., Jan. 27, 1821, Susan Shields, who was b. Jan. 30, 1802, and d. June 17, 1851. (For ch., see *infra*).

6. ANN YEATER (usually called "Nancy"), of Price's Branch, Montgomery Co., Mo., b. Sept. 27, 1800; d. Apr. 15, 1845; m., July 9, 1820, Reuben P. Pew, farmer, who was b. Oct. 8, 1789, and d. Aug. 10, 1858. (For ch., see *infra*).

7. SARAH YEATER, of Fulton, Mo., b. Nov. 27, 1802; d. Feb. 11, 1842; m., Oct. 18, 1820, Ezra Bostic Sitton, who was b. Jan. 6, 1797, and d. June 12, 1855. (For ch., see *infra*).

8. CATHERINE YEATER, of Sidney, Mo., b. 1806; d. July 14, 1849; m., Feb. 3, 1828, Nicholas Broadley, farmer, who was b. 1803, and d. Feb. 28, 1875. (For ch., see *infra*).

9. CHARLES HONEYMAN YEATER, merchant, of Osceola, Mo., b. Jan. 23, 1808; d. May 6, 1862; m. Judith Jamison, who was b. Jan. 10, 1805, and d. Oct. 14, 1866. (For ch., see *infra*).

10. GEORGE WASHINGTON YEATER, farmer, of Windsor, Mo., b. Apr. 19, 1810; d. Jan. 20, 1876; m., Jan. 10, 1832, Elizabeth Allen, who was b. Jan. 15, 1815, and d. Oct. 20, 1900. (For ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF JOSEPH B. YEATER (1) AND MARY PENIX:

11. ELIZA ANN YEATER, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Jan. 28, 1810; d. Aug., 1879; m., May 10, 1827, William Bryson, farmer, who was b. Dec. 13, 1801, and d. May 5, 1864. (For ch., see *infra*).

12. CONRAD PENIX YEATER, farmer, of Louisiana, Mo., b. May 12, 1813; d. May 9, 1879; m. (1), Jan. 26, 1838, Mary Ann Milroy, who was b. Oct. 27, 1817, and d. 1846; (2), July 1, 1848, Euphrasia Smith, who was b. Sept. 18, 1826, and is living. (For ch., see *infra*).

13. PRICE JACKSON YEATER, farmer, of Louisiana, Mo., b. July 13, 1815; d. Jan. 14, 1886; m., Mar. 26, 1840, Martha Jane Bryson, who was b. June 20, 1819, and d. Apr. 14, 1873. (For ch., see *infra*).

14. SARAH HONEYMAN YEATER, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Feb. 14, 1818; deceased; m., 1843, Turner G. Baxter, of Napa City, Cal., who was b. 1820. (For ch., see *infra*).

15. MARTHA W. YEATER, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Feb. 16, 1820; d. Dec. 12, 1878; m., Oct. 19, 1837, John Johnson Smith, farmer, who was b. Oct. 28, 1812, and d. Jan. 1, 1908. (For ch., see *infra*).

16. ELIZABETH YEATER, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Aug. 28, 1822; d. Aug. 13, 1835.

17. JOHN BRYSON YEATER, of Albany, Mo., b. Aug. 1, 1825; d. Jan. 12, 1899; m., Nov. 16, 1845, Martha J. Sampson, who was b. Feb. 17, 1826, and d. June 15, 1906. (For ch., see *infra*).

18. EDWARD PEERS YEATER, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Aug. 25, 1827; d. Nov. 25, 1836.

19. HENRY NEAL YEATER, farmer, of Salem, Mo., b. Nov. 1, 1830; living; m., Nov. 11, 1855, Susan Elizabeth Milroy, who was b. May 15, 1834, and d. Mar. 24, 1903. (For ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF PETER S. YEATER (2) AND DORCAS D. SCONCE:

20. JEFFERSON B. YEATER, farmer, of Warrenton, Mo., b. Nov. 14, 1820; d. July 12, 1893; m. Mary Bryant. (For ch., see *infra*).

21. FRANCIS MARION YEATER, farmer, of Warrenton, Mo., b. Jan. 23, 1821; deceased; m. Lydia Carrico.

22. JAMES THOMAS YEATER, farmer, of Lewisville, Ore., b. Sept. 11, 1822; d. Sept. 18, 1891; m. Margaret Burns. Ch.: MARY ANN, who m. a Smith; WILLIAM; JOHN; COLUMBUS.

23. SARAH ANN YEATER, of Moberly, Mo., b. Apr. 6, 1824; deceased; m. Joseph Livesay. Ch.: JOSEPH; MISSOURI, who m. Frank Tuttle; JOHN, of New Franklin, Mo.; JAMES, lawyer, of Cripple Creek, Colo.

24. LYDIA JANE YEATER, of Warrenton, Mo., b. Feb. 11, 1826; d. Jan. 26, 1904; m. (1) John Hutchison and (2) Henry Palmer. Ch.: JANE ANN (SALAMON), of St. Louis, Mo.

25. MELVINA YEATER, of Warrenton, Mo., b. Nov. 19, 1827; d. Dec. 25, 1893; m. John Shelton.

26. AVALINA YEATER, of Warrenton, Mo., b. Sept. 28, 1829; d. July 18, 1833.

27. ANDREW JACKSON YEATER, farmer, of Warrenton, Mo., b. Jan. 25, 1834; d. Nov. 26, 1899; m. Mary Uptegrove. Ch.: LIZZIE, of Troy, Mo., who m. a Shealor; JAMES.

28. HENRY W. YEATER, farmer, of Warrenton, Mo., b. May 8, 1837; d. Aug. 31, 1903; m. Nettie Burrell. No children.

29. ELVIRA FRANCES YEATER, of Jonesburg, Mo., b. Oct. 17, 1841; living; m., Jan. 11, 1874, Hiram Williamson, deceased. No children.

30. WILLIAM P. YEATER, who d. in infancy.

CHILDREN OF JOHN JOHNSON AND MARY YEATER (3):

31. CONRAD YEATER JOHNSON, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Nov. 19, 1815; d. Jan. 28, 1821.

32. (DAUGHTER UNNAMED), b. Apr. 1817; d. June 5, 1817.

33. SARAH HONEYMAN JOHNSON, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Mar. 31, 1818; d. Jan. 28, 1821.

34. ANN JOHNSON, of Louisiana, Mo., b. July 11, 1820; d. Dec. 30, 1896; m., Nov. 24, 1844, Thomas G. Myres, farmer, who d. 1853. (For ch., see *infra*).

35. ELIZABETH JOHNSON, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Dec. 17, 1822; d. May 20, 1849; m., Mar. 28, 1839, William Lewis Milroy, contractor and builder, who was b. May 10, 1815, and d. Feb. 27, 1855. (Mr. Milroy again m., Apr. 14, 1850, Margaret Stephenson Johnson, sister to Elizabeth.) (For ch., see *infra*).

36. CATHERINE JOHNSON, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Apr. 26, 1825; d. Jan. 18, 1902; m., Jan. 24, 1847, John McDowell Milroy, contractor and builder, who was b. May 17, 1820, and d. Feb. 7, 1877. (For ch., see *infra*).

37. MARGARET STEPHENSON JOHNSON, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Mar. 19, 1827; d. Mar. 15, 1901; m., Apr. 14, 1850, William Lewis Milroy, contractor and builder, being his second wife. (For ch., see *infra*).

38. THOMAS JOHNSON, farmer, of Louisiana, Mo., b. May 11, 1829; d. May 19, 1849.

39. JOHN JOHNSON, miner, of Grass Valley, Cal., b. May 7, 1831; d. May 10, 1904.

40. ELIZA BRYSON JOHNSON, of Louisiana, Mo., b. May 10, 1833; d. Mar. 1, 1884; m., Oct., 1860, James R. Murphy, stock trader, who was b. Aug. 17, 1836, and d. Feb. 2, 1869. (For ch., see *infra*).

41. EDWARD PEERS JOHNSON, lawyer, of St. Louis, Mo., b. Feb. 11, 1837; living; m. (1), Nov. 15, 1866, Emily Eliza Jennings, who was b. Apr. 14, 1842, and d. Aug. 9, 1873; and (2), Aug. 10, 1876, Mary Adelaide Cross, née Haley, who, as "Addie M. Johnson," has been a well known woman suffrage lecturer. (For ch., see *infra*).

42. WILLIAM HENRY HARRISON JOHNSON, expressman, of Colton, Cal., b. June 17, 1839; living; m. (1), May 1, 1862, Esther M. Caverley, who was b. Aug. 1, 1842, and d. Aug. 24, 1865; and (2), Oct. 14, 1867, Martha Ann Davis, née Venable, who was b. Dec. 2, 1836, and is living. (For ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF JOSEPH S. KING AND ELIZABETH P. YEATER (4):

43. CONRAD YEATER KING, physician, of Montgomery Co., Mo., b. May 13, 1821; d. Apr. 13, 1855; m. (1), Jan. 2, 1844, Rachel Summers; and (2), July 9, 1851, Jane Lockett. Ch. (by R. S.): Lycurgus, b. Feb. 11, 1847; d. Oct. 10, 1848. Ch. (by J. L.): Joseph F., b. July 3, 1852; d. Mar. 13, 1854.

44. ISAAC K. KING, miller, of Jonesburg, Mo., b. Dec. 3, 1822; d. Feb. 17, 1876; m., Dec. 23, 1841, Hannah Crews. (For ch., see *infra*).

45. JOHN JOHNSON KING, miller, of Truxton, Mo., b. Feb. 8, 1824; d. Oct. 15, 1848; m., Feb. 17, 1846, Caroline W. Crews, who was b. July 14, 1824, and d. Jan. 1, 1899. (For ch., see *infra*).

46. LYDIA KING, of Middletown, Mo., b. Nov. 21, 1825; d. June 11, 1867; m., Sept. 7, 1847, Peter Howard, farmer. (For ch., see *infra*).

47. CHARLES HONEYMAN KING, farmer, of Warrenton, Mo., b. July 27, 1829; d. Mar. 23, 1889; m., July 24, 1857, Elizabeth Carrico, who was b. Aug. 15, 1839, and d. June 22, 189—. (For ch., see *infra*).

48. SALLY KING, of Corso, Mo., b. Feb. 24, 1832; d. Sept. 3, 1890; m. (1), Dec. 29, 1853, Richard S. Brown, blacksmith, who was b. Sept. 20, 1834; deceased; and (2), Nov. 27, 1862, Isaac Uptegrove, of Silex, Mo., farmer, who was b. June 7, 1814, and d. Mar. 4, 1899. (For ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF HENRY YEATER (5) AND SUSAN SHIELDS:

49. MARTHA YEATER, of Dubuque, Ia., b. Sept. 18, 1822; d. Aug. 29, 1850; m., 1844, Charles Shields, who d. Aug. 23, 1851. (For ch., see *infra*).

50. WASHINGTON YEATER, farmer, of Frankford, Mo., b. Feb. 18, 1824; d. Dec. 29, 1851; unmarried.

51. WILLIAM YEATER, farmer, of Frankford, Mo., b. Dec. 5, 1825; d. Aug. 6, 1844.

52. ELEANOR YEATER, of Alameda Co., Cal., b. Feb. 23, 1829; d. Jan. 29, 1857; m., Sept. 17, 1854. ————Lindsay. One child, deceased.

53. CONRAD PHELIX YEATER, of Frankford, Mo., b. Apr. 14, 1831; living; unmarried. Is retired.

54. SARAH YEATER, of Suver, Ore., b. Mar. 31, 1832; living; m., 1853, Weston McLane, who was b. 1834, and is deceased. Ch.: CHARLES E., of Grants Pass, Ore., b. Nov. 19, 1859; and two others who d. in infancy.

55. JAMES YEATER, farmer, of Frankford, Mo., b. Feb. 7, 1835; d. July 19, 1859; unmarried.

56. ELIZABETH YEATER, of Frankford, Mo., b. Oct. 23, 1836; d. Nov. 29, 1850.

57. CHARLES HONEYMAN YEATER, dentist, of Frankford, Mo., b. Aug. 6, 1842; d. Dec. 1, 1899; m., Mar. 31, 1893, Lottie Mertz, who was b. Aug. 21, 1857, and d. Mar. 4, 1894.

58. MARY H. YEATER, of Frankford, Mo., b. Feb. 13, 1847; d. Jan. 12, 1870; m., Sept. 17, 1868, J. B. Reed. No children.

CHILDREN OF REUBEN P. PEW AND ANN YEATER (6):

59. ANDERSON JACKSON PEW, farmer, of Middletown, Mo., b. May 26, 1821; d. Apr. 5, 1882; m., Nov. 19, 1846, America Ayres, who was b. Feb. 9, 1824, and d. June 26, 1905. (For ch., see *infra*).

60. GEORGE WASHINGTON PEW, farmer, of Middletown, Mo., b. July 2, 1824; d. Dec. 20, 1885; m. (1), 1850, Keziah Davidson; and (2), Sept. 16, 1855, Katharine Sparks. Ch.: VIRGINIA ANN.

61. AMANDA KATHERINE PEW, of Prices Branch, Mo., b. Jan. 21, 1827; d. Oct. 10, 1835.

62. FRANCIS MARION PEW, of Prices Branch, Mo., b. Dec. 27, 1828; d. Sept. 1, 1830.

63. SALLIE PEW, of Prices Branch, Mo., b. July 14, 1831; d. Dec. 23, 1833.

64. FRANCES ANN PEW, of Laddonia, Mo., b. June 26, 1833; d. Sept. 18, 1907; m., Oct. 30, 1853, George Washington Brown, farmer. Ch.: MATTIE; JACKSON; CHARLES; MARY; REUBEN; MAY; GEORGE; BIRDIE; JAMES; FANNIE, who d. in infancy.

65. MARY JEMIMA PEW, of Truxton, Mo., b. June 21, 1835; living; m., (about) 1856, M. Green. Ch.: RUTH; DORA; HATTIE; S. B.; MINNIE; CHARLES; MYRON; REUBEN.

66. JUDITH ELLEN PEW, of Prices Branch, Mo., b. Feb. 20, 1838; deceased; unmarried.

67. NANCY ELIZABETH PEW, of Middletown, Mo., b. Dec. 24, 1840; d. Mar., 1902; m. (1), 1860, Henry Clare, farmer, by whom she had ch.: ALBERT; MARIA; MINNIE; and (2), 1879, Daniel Long, farmer, by whom she had ch.: ESTELLA D.

CHILDREN OF EZRA B. SITTON AND SARAH YEATER (7):

68. JAMES O. SITTON, physician, of Canaan, Mo., b. July 29, 1822; d. Mar. 6, 1888; m., Feb. 18, 1846, Susannah G. Hibler. (For ch., see *infra*).

69. MARQUIS L. SITTON, farmer, of Fulton, Mo., b. May 19, 1824; d. June 13, 1851; unmarried.
70. ANDREW J. SITTON, of Fulton, Mo., b. Apr. 4, 1826; d. Sept. 4, 1830.
71. CATHERINE B. SITTON, of Fulton, Mo., b. July 11, 1827; d. Aug. 27, 1854; m., 1848, John Galwith, merchant. One ch., who d. in infancy.
72. MARY B. SITTON, of Fulton, Mo., b. Jan. 3, 1829; d. Feb. 23, 1854; unmarried.
73. WILLIAM C. SITTON, of Fulton, Mo., b. Mar. 21, 1831; d. Dec. 21, 1834.
74. GEORGE L. SITTON, of Fulton, Mo., b. Feb. 18, 1833; d. Sept. 28, 1852; unmarried.
75. MARTHA A. SITTON, of Fulton, Mo., b. Nov. 26, 1834; d. Dec. 4, 1834.
76. SARAH A. SITTON, of Canaan, Mo., b. July 3, 1836; d. May 5, 1860.
77. AMANDA SITTON, of Fulton, Mo., b. July 20, 1839; d. 1841.
78. NICHOLAS B. SITTON, b. Aug. 27, 1841; d. Apr., 1908.

CHILDREN OF NICHOLAS BROADLEY AND CATHERINE YEATER (8):

79. SARAH BROADLEY, of Fulton, Mo., b. Nov. 5, 1828; d. in infancy.
80. CONRAD BROADLEY, of Fulton, Mo., b. Oct. 2, 1829; d. in infancy.
81. ELIZABETH BOARDMAN BROADLEY, of Canton, Mo., b. July 12, 1831; d. Jan. 14, 1903; m., Apr. 9, 1849, John Oliver Wood, farmer, of Spartanburg, S. C., who was b. July 15, 1821, and is living. (For ch., see *infra*).
82. JACKSON BROADLEY, of Fulton, Mo., b. Dec. 23, 1833; d. in infancy.
83. SUSAN BROADLEY, of Fulton, Mo., b. Oct. 1, 1836; d. 1841.
84. SAMUEL BROADLEY, of Fulton, Mo., b. Apr. 5, 1839; d. in infancy.
85. JOSEPHINE BROADLEY, of Fulton, Mo., b. Nov. 11, 1841; d. in infancy.
86. WILLIAM NICHOLAS D. BROADLEY, of Monroe City, Mo., b. July 12, 1843; d. Feb. 8, 1864; unmarried.

CHILDREN OF CHARLES HONEYMAN YEATER (9) AND JUDITH JAMISON:

87. JOHN J. YEATER, merchant, of 302 Grand Ave., Sedalia, Mo., b. Dec. 1, 1831; living; m., July 22, 1858, Sarah J. Ellis, who is living. (For ch., see *infra*).

88. JALEY YEATER, b. Dec. 31, 1833; d. in infancy.

89. JOSEPH K. YEATER, of Sedalia, Mo., b. Dec. 26, 1838; d. Apr. 16, 1897; m., Oct. 31, 1871, Mary E. Dean. Ch.: CORA YEATER, b. Sept. 14, 1872; m., Feb. 5, 1902, William Schnarre, and has one ch., DEAN CHRISTIAN, b. Sept. 20, 1903.

90. SARAH YEATER, of Fayetteville, Ark., b. Mar. 16, 1845; living; m. Dec. 8, 1864, E. Butler Harrison, merchant. (For ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF GEORGE W. YEATER (10) AND ELIZABETH ALLEN:

91. CATHERINE YEATER, of Osceola, Mo., b. Apr. 3, 1833; d. in infancy.

92. GEORGE L. YEATER, stockman, of Sedalia, Mo., b. Apr. 11, 1835; d. May 20, 1899; m., Oct. 10, 1856, Susan Adaline Rice. (For ch., see *infra*).

93. SARAH YEATER, of Osceola, Mo., b. Jan. 30, 1837; d. in infancy.

94. HENRY YEATER, of Osceola, Mo., b. Mar. 10, 1839; d. Mar. 19, 1858.

95. SIDUN YEATER, of Windsor, Mo., b. Aug. 31, 1841; living; m., 1869, Irwin McMillan. No ch.

96. CATHERINE YEATER, of Windsor, Mo., b. Nov. 6, 1843; d. Jan. 15, 1900; probably m., but particulars unknown.

97. SARAH ANN YEATER, of Windsor, Mo., b. July 10, 1846; living; m., 1875, James Burcham. (For ch., see *infra*).

98. JACKSON YEATER, of Windsor, Mo., b. Nov. 28, 1847; d. Nov. 7, 1885.

99. FRANCIS MARION YEATER, of Sedalia, Mo., b. Feb. 15, 1851; living; m., Oct., 1877, Anne Haygard. Ch.: (1) LEE, b. 1881; living; m., 1903, ——— Meifee, and has one ch. (2) GERTRUDE, b. 1883; living; m., 1906, ——— Fowler.

100. CHARLES HONEYMAN YEATER, of Osceola, Mo., b. June 24, 1853; d. Feb. 1, 1865; unmarried.

101. MARY E. YEATER, of More, Texas, b. Nov. 24, 1855; living; m., 1880, Dan Renfre. Ch.: MABEL, b. 1892.

102. WILLIAM YEATER, of Osceola, Mo., b. Mar. 7, 1859; d. Nov. 4, 1874.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM BRYSON AND ELIZA ANN YEATER (11):

- 103. MARTHA WALKER BRYSON, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Apr. 26, 1828; d. 1903; m., Thomas M. Carroll, farmer. Had ch.
- 104. JOHN BRYSON, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Aug. 19, 1830; d. Dec. 11, 1907; unmarried.
- 105. MARY JANE BRYSON, of Appleton City, Mo., b. Mar. 23, 1834; d. Nov. 28, 1907; m. William H. Nalley; living; had ch.
- 106. ELIZABETH BRYSON, of Louisiana, Mo., b. May 23, 1837; deceased; m. William J. Dougherty; living. Had ch.
- 107. SARAH CATHERINE BRYSON, of Louisiana, Mo., b. May 29, 1841; living; m. Charles Dougherty; living. Has ch.
- 108. WILLIAM NEWTON BRYSON, farmer, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Sept. 24, 1844; living; m., Nov. 11, 1869, Susanna M. Reading, who was b. Feb. 5, 1850. (For ch., see *infra*).
- 109. ANNE ISABELLA BRYSON, of Independence, Mo., b. May 4, 1847; living; m., Mar., 1865, Robert Finley Ayres, fruit grower, who is living. (For ch., see *infra*).
- 110. ORLEANA BRYSON, of Frankford, Mo., b. Apr. 5, 1853; d. Jan. 21, 1888; m. Hiram Unsell, farmer. Three children.
- 111. CLARISSA DUFF BRYSON, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Oct. 10, 1856; living; m. Thomas J. Nalley, farmer. Has ch.

CHILDREN OF CONRAD P. YEATER (12) AND MARY ANN MILROY:

- 112. MARY ELIZABETH YEATER, of Dent Co., Mo., b. Nov. 15, 1838; living; m. Abner Swartswelter. No other particulars.
- 113. ANN VICTORIA YEATER, of Louisiana, Mo., b. 1840; d. 1876; m., 1863, Patrick Henry, deceased. Ch.: (1) EDWARD, b. 1864; d. Nov. 17, 1880. (2) MOLLIE, b. 1866; (3) JOHN, b. 1868; (4) ANNIE BELLE, b. 1872; (5) ERNST, b. 1875.
- 114. ANGELINE YEATER, of Louisiana, Mo., b. 1842; d. 1853.
- 115. JOSEPH YEATER, of Louisiana, Mo., b. 1846; d. 1849.

CHILDREN OF CONRAD P. YEATER (12) AND EUPHRASIA SMITH:

- 116. IRVINE JOSEPHINE YEATER, b. May 12, 1849; living; m., Oct. 24, 1873, William Clinton Yeater, farmer, who was b. May 22, 1848, and is living. Ch.: MAUDE MYRTLE; LAURA HELEN, b. Dec. 14, 1879.
- 117. MARTHA HELEN YEATER, b. June 27, 1852; m., July 27, 1873, Charles C. Newell. (For ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF PRICE JACKSON YEATER (13) AND MARTHA J. BRYSON:

118. MARY E. YEATER, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Oct. 27, 1841; deceased; m. William D. Holliday.
119. LOUISA E. YEATER, of Louisiana, Mo., b. July 18, 1843; living; m. John G. Davenport.
120. CATHERINE JANE YEATER, b. Jan. 8, 1845; deceased; no particulars.
121. SUSAN EMILY YEATER, of Louisiana, Mo., b. June 21, 1847; living; m., 1865, Christian Schultz; who was b. May 28, 1838, and is living. (For ch., see *infra*).
122. WILLIAM B. YEATER, farmer, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Feb. 24, 1849; deceased; m. Sophia Boleny.
123. ELIZA ANN YEATER, b. Oct. 24, 1850; d. Jan. 15, 1873:
124. CORNELIA E. YEATER, b. May 23, 1853; no further particulars.
125. JOSEPH P. YEATER, farmer, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Oct. 15, 1854; d. Feb. 14, 1876; unmarried.
126. JOHN C. YEATER, b. May 19, 1856; no further particulars.
127. ROBERT B. YEATER, farmer, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Dec. 12, 1855; d. Oct. 8, 1887; unmarried.
128. DELIA E. YEATER, b. Dec. 15, 1860; no further particulars.

CHILDREN OF TURNER G. BAXTER AND SARAH H. YEATER (14):

- 128a. MARY ANN BAXTER, of Louisiana, Mo., b. 1844; deceased; m., but particulars unknown.
- 128b. AUSTIE JANE BAXTER, of Louisiana, Mo., b. 1846; living; m. Lewis Venable. Has children.
- 128c. WILLIAM BAXTER, farmer, of Louisiana, Mo., b. 1848; deceased; m., but particulars unknown.
- 128d. GOLDEN W. BAXTER, farmer, of Louisiana, Mo., b. 1857; deceased; m., but particulars unknown.

CHILDREN OF JOHN J. SMITH AND MARTHA W. YEATER (15):

129. WILLIAM B. SMITH, farmer, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Dec. 11, 1838; living; m. Mrs. J. Holliday. Has ch.
130. MARY ELIZABETH SMITH, of Haw Creek, Mo., b. July 19, 1841; living; m. William Caverley, farmer. Four children.
131. MEDORA A. SMITH, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Apr. 18, 1844; d. Aug. 10, 1890; m. Lafayette Reading. Five children.

132. ZACHARY TAYLOR SMITH, farmer, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Mar. 7, 1847; living; is married, but no particulars.

133. HESTER ANN SMITH, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Apr. 30, 1850; d. June 28, 1876; unmarried.

134. JOSEPH H. SMITH, farmer, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Oct. 13, 1853; living; m. (1), Jan. 6, 1881, Ella V. Collins, who was b. Sept. 14, 1853, and d. June 25, 1902; and (2), May 7, 1905, Katie B. Emerson, who was b. Oct. 31, 1872. (For ch., see *infra*).

135. MARTHA J. SMITH, b. Sept. 8, 1856; no particulars.

136. ORLEANA J. SMITH, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Sept. 8, 1859; d. May 13, 1885; m., Dec. 6, 1881, William Love.

CHILDREN OF JOHN B. YEATER (17) AND MARTHA J. SAMPSON:

137. GEORGE YEATER, of Louisiana, Mo., b. 1846; d. Aug. 2, 1849.

138. WILLIAM CLINTON YEATER, farmer, of Dent Co., Mo., b. May 22, 1848; living; m., Oct. 24, 1873, Irvine Josephine Yeater. (For ch., see under Irvine J. Yeater (116), *supra*).

139. HARVEY C. YEATER, farmer, of Albany, Mo., b. Aug. 13, 1853; living; m., Sept. 20, 1876, Irene Allen. Ch.: ETHEL; ALVA; HARRY; HERMAN; EVA; BESSIE; FRED.

140. WILLIS YEATER, farmer of Albany, Mo., b. Aug. 19, 1856; living; m., Feb. 25, 1899, Louisa Green. Ch.: FLORA; JOHN; PEARL; RAY; BERENICE; RAYMOND.

141. NELIA YEATER, of Albany, Mo., b. Apr. 1, 1858; living; m., Aug. 16, 1891, Robert Van Nostrand. No children.

142. MARY MARGARET YEATER, of Albany, Mo., b. Jan. 15, 1860; living; m., Nov. 1, 1877, Hiram W. Perry, farmer. Ch.: GERTRUDE; JOHN; MARTHA.

143. JOSEPH L. YEATER, farmer, of Albany, Mo., b. Sept. 18, 1863; living; unmarried.

144. MARTHA E. YEATER, of Albany, Mo., b. Sept. 12, 1866; living; m. Cornelius Smart. No children.

145. HOMER PENIX YEATER, farmer, of Albany, Mo., b. June 12, 1868; living; m., Oct. 16, 1898, Jennie Rowe.

CHILDREN OF HENRY N. YEATER (19) AND SUSAN E. MILROY:

146. OVERTON HOMER YEATER, farmer, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Nov. 13, 1856; d. Feb. 2, 1881; unmarried.

147. ANNA BELLE YEATER, of Rector, Mo., b. Nov. 13, 1859; living; m., Apr. 18, 1894, Charles Bert Bealert, farmer, who was b.

Dec. 22, 1845. Ch.: ANNA FRANCES, b. Mar. 5, 1895; SUSAN CATH-
ERINE, b. Nov. 18, 1896.

148. ALICE ALINE YEATER, of Fort Benton, Mont., b. Feb. 22,
1862; d. Oct. 28, 1902; m., Nov., 1901, Harry H. Gilmore, rancher.
Ch.: INFANT DAUGHTER, b. 1902, and d. unnamed.

149. ULYSSES GRANT YEATER, farmer, of Salem, Mo., b. Aug. 15,
1864; living; m., Jan. 13, 1892, Mandring Robberds, who was b. Feb.
20, 1867. Ch.: CLARE, b. Sept. 9, 1893; HUGH H., b. Oct. 13, 1895;
LUCY, b. Sept. 22, 1900; HARRY, b. May 19, 1903; GLENN, b. Dec.
17, 1907.

150. POLLY PENIX YEATER, of Fort Benton, Mont., b. Dec. 1,
1873; living; m., Mar. 8, 1900, Ferrell L. Smith, who was b. 1863. No
children.

CHILDREN OF JEFFERSON B. YEATER (20) AND MARY BRYANT:

151. PETER YEATER, of Troy, Mo.

152. NORA YEATER, of Troy, Mo., m. ——— Holland. One
child, deceased.

CHILDREN OF THOMAS G. MYRES AND ANN JOHNSON (34):

152a. JOHN ALEXANDER MYRES, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Nov. 15,
1845; d. Aug. 9, 1846.

152b. ELIZA HELEN MYRES, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Aug. 19, 1847;
d. 1868; m., Apr. 11, 1864, James Henderson. Ch.: Infant, b. and
d. 1866; Reuben, b. 1867.

152c. MARY ELIZABETH MYRES, b. Apr. 2, 1850; died in infancy.

152d. WILLIAM HENRY HARRISON MYRES, insurance agent of St.
Louis, Mo., b. July 26, 1852; d. Apr. 23, 1892; m., Nov. 3, 1878, Pau-
line Elgin, who d. 1889. Ch.: ETHEL, b. 1887, at Clarksville, Mo.,
and d. 1894.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM L. MILROY AND ELIZABETH JOHNSON (35):

153. JOHN McDOWELL MILROY, carpenter, of Louisiana, Mo.,
b. Jan. 10, 1840; living; unmarried.

154. JAMES CONRAD MILROY, ferryman, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Jan.
9, 1842; d. Sept. 1, 1895; m. Mar. 21, 1883, Ida Olive Watson, who was
b. July 23, 1857, and d. Feb. 22, 1908. Ch.: KARL WATSON, b. Dec.
1883; JUNE SHAW, b. June 30, 1886; NELLIE BELLE OLIVE, b. Feb. 3,
1892; JAMES CONRAD, b. Nov. 3, 1894.

155. LAURA JANE MILROY, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Apr. 11, 1844;
deceased.

156. ZACHARY TAYLOR MILROY, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Nov. 21, 1846; d. Sept. 5, 1848.

157. MARY ELIZABETH MILROY, of Decatur, Ill., b. Nov. 17, 1848; living; m., June 6, 1872, John Quinlan, who was b. Sept. 20, 1841, and d. Jan. 20, 1908. Ch.: KATHERINE ROLAND, b. Mar. 31, 1873; PAULINE MILROY, b. Mar. 5, 1878; ETHEL LUCILLE, b. Sept. 18, 1881; JOHN MILROY, b. July 26, 1887.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM L. MILROY AND MARGARET S. JOHNSON (37):

158. WILLIAM TAYLOR MILROY, lumberman, of Wausau, Wisc., b. Mar. 25, 1851; living; m. (1), Jan. 15, 1885, Mary D. Martin, who was b. Mar. 25, 1851, and d. June 6, 1886; and (2), Jan. 15, 1894, Alice A. C. Clark, who was b. Apr. 2, 1869, and is living. One child, unnamed, b. June 6, 1886, who d. in infancy.

159. PAULINE SUSAN MILROY, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Feb. 8, 1855; living; m., March 6, 1877, Robert W. Baxter, who was b. 1848; and is living. Ch.: FRED MILROY, b. June 18, 1878; JOHN LEWIS, b. Feb. 22, 1881; BERT LEVI, b. Oct. 12, 1885.

CHILDREN OF JOHN McD. MILROY AND CATHERINE JOHNSON (36):

160. MARY ELIZABETH MILROY, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Nov. 8, 1847; d. Sept. 8, 1848.

161. THOMAS DAVID MILROY, of 475 Lincoln Ave., Spokane, Wash., b. July 14, 1849; living; m., Dec. 15, 1888, Florence E. Dunn, who was b. May 14, 1871. Ch.: WALTER ROBERT, b. Mar. 10, 1890; WILBUR DAVID, b. Mar. 16, 1894; RUTH CATHERINE, b. Aug. 21, 1901; GORDON THOMAS, b. June 29, 1906.

162. LAURA JANE MILROY, of Louisiana, Mo., b. May 22, 1852; living; m., Nov. 10, 1881, Albert C. Lonergan, physician. Ch.: JOHN MILROY, dentist, of Louisiana, b. Sept. 10, 1882; WILLIAM, b. Sept. 8, 1889; d. May 25, 1892.

163. INFANT, unnamed, b. and d. Dec. 3, 1854.

164. ALICE ALINE MILROY, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Nov. 16, 1855; living; m., Dec. 24, 1874, Alburtus L. Paine, printer. (For ch., see *infra*).

165. WILLIAM LEWIS MILROY, merchant, of Quincy, Ill., b. Dec. 3, 1858; living; m. Bettie Levi. No children.

166. SALLY LYON MILROY, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Apr. 23, 1861; d. Apr. 20, 1862.

167. SALLY LYON MILROY, of Chicago, Ill., b. Sept. 4, 1863; living; m. John M. Carey. No children.

CHILDREN OF JAMES R. MURPHY AND ELIZA B. JOHNSON (40):

168. JOHN R. MURPHY, insurance agent, of St. Louis, Mo., b. Nov. 17, 1861; d. Mar. 15, 1895; unmarried.

169. MARY M. MURPHY, of Cabot, Ark., b. June 21, 1864; living; m., Dec. 29, 1880, James H. Shepherd, lumber merchant, who was b. Apr. 19, 1852. (For ch., see *infra*).

170. HENRY YEATER MURPHY, insurance agent, of 3631 Delman Ave., St. Louis, Mo., b. Nov. 25, 1866; living; unmarried.

CHILDREN OF EDWARD P. JOHNSON (41) AND EMILY E. JENNINGS:

171. BOONE V. H. JOHNSON, salesman, of St. Louis, Mo., b. Sept. 6, 1867; living; m., June 6, 1895, Carrie E. Scott. Ch.: DONALD SCOTT, b. June 5, 1896; SCOTT, b. Mar. 18, 1898; CRAWFORD, b. July 31, 1901.

172. MAY PORTER JOHNSON, of St. Louis, Mo., b. June 4, 1870; living; m., June 14, 1890, Lewis Sheridan McMahan, secret service agent, who was b. Sept. 16, 1866. Ch.: LEWIS GRIFF, b. Nov. 13, 1891; HELEN MAY, b. Nov. 20, 1894; RUTH CARMAN, b. Sept. 10, 1901.

172a. ARTHUR BONNICASTLE JOHNSON, salesman, of St. Louis, Mo., b. Mar. 5, 1873; living; m., June 20, 1901, Gertrude Rhoades Fisher, who was b. June 19, 1879. No children. .

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM H. H. JOHNSON (42) AND ESTHER M. CAV-
ERLEY:

173. CORA LYON JOHNSON, of Colton, Cal., b. Mar. 27, 1863; living; m., May 19, 1886, Albert Steck, orange grower, who was b. Apr. 8, 1854. Ch.: LOUIS GEORGE, b. Nov. 2, 1887.

174. LAURA VIRGINIA JOHNSON, of Colton, Cal., b. June 4, 1865; living; m., Sept. 19, 1883, Joseph William Sisson, who was b. Oct. 22, 1861, and d. Dec. 11, 1890. (For ch., see *infra*).

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM H. H. JOHNSON (42) AND MARTHA A.
DAVIS:

175. JUDSON JOHNSON, of Ladue, Mo., b. Aug. 19, 1869; d. Nov. 14, 1882.

176. JAMES JOHNSON, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Apr. 27, 1871; d. Jan. 27, 1873.

177. MARY CATHERINE JOHNSON, of Colton, Cal., b. Nov. 28, 1873; living; m., Mar. 29, 1898, William W. Mayes. Ch.: LOUIS

GEORGE, b. Jan. 6, 1899; WALTER, b. Jan. 12, 1903; GLENN, b. May 3, 1906.

178. ANN ELIZA JOHNSON, milliner, of Colton, Cal., b. Oct. 25, 1876; living; unmarried.

179. EDWARD WILLIAM JOHNSON, clerk, of Colton, Cal., b. June 30, 1878; d. Jan. 2, 1908; m., Aug. 4, 1903, Della Mae Bird, who was b. Feb. 16, 1879. Ch.: MAURICE, b. Aug. 25, 1904.

CHILDREN OF ISAAC K. KING (44) AND HANNAH CREWS:

182. ELIZABETH F. KING, of Pacific, Mo., b. Mar. 31, 1843; living; m. Asbury Gorin.

183. GEORGE C. KING, b. Mar. 7, 1846; d. Oct. 20, 1857.

184. JOSEPH K. KING, b. July 30, 1852; d. Aug. 14, 1852.

185. MARTHA C. KING, of St. Joseph, Mo., b. Nov. 26, 1854; living; m. William Price.

CHILD OF JOHN J. KING (45) AND CAROLINE W. CREWS:

186. JOSEPH S. KING, of Whiteside, Mo., b. Sept. 28, 1848; living; m., Mar. 17, 1896, Gertrude Christian, who was b. Nov. 15, 1877. Ch.: ABELINE, b. Nov. 9, 1898; HOMER, b. Sept. 28, 1901; OATHER, b. Sept. 28, 1903; MERLIE, b. Jan. 5, 1908.

CHILDREN OF PETER HOWARD AND LYDIA KING (46):

187. JOHN J. HOWARD, b. Nov. 25, 1848; d. Feb. 28, 1851.

188. MAY M. HOWARD, b. Oct. 8, 1850; d. Mar. 7, 1888.

189. CHARLES J. HOWARD, b. Oct. 12, 1854; deceased.

190. SARAH E. HOWARD, b. Dec. 22, 1857; living.

CHILDREN OF CHARLES H. KING (47) AND ELIZABETH CARRICO:

191. MARTHA ANN KING, of Warrenton, Mo., b. Sept. 5, 1859; m., May 1, 1884, Thomas O. Shealor, farmer, who was b. Dec. 24, 1853; Ch.: VIOLA E., b. Mar. 28, 1885; living.

192. JOHN D. KING, farmer, of Warrenton, Mo., b. July 12, 1862; d. Jan. 8, 1906; m., Mrs. Liza Chrismer. Six children.

193. CHARLES W. KING, of Vandalia, Mo., b. Aug. 21, 1871; living; m. Zera Stone.

CHILDREN OF RICHARD S. BROWN AND SALLY KING (48):

194. CHARLES W. BROWN, b. Oct. 12, 1854; d. Apr. 2, 1855.

195. JOHN L. BROWN, farmer, of Elsberry, Mo., b. Mar. 23,

1856; d. Dec. 5, 1893; m., Dec. 23, 1880, Elizabeth Cox. Five children.

196. LYDIA A. BROWN, b. Mar. 4, 1858; d. Oct. 24, 1881; m., Aug. 19, 1872, D. C. McKiney. Three children.

CHILD OF ISAAC UPTEGROVE AND SALLY KING (48):

197. ISAAC G. UPTEGROVE, farmer, of Silex, Mo., b. Mar. 13, 1864, living; m., Nov. 26, 1891, Ella Logan. No children.

CHILDREN OF CHARLES SHIELDS AND MARTHA YEATER (49):

198. JOHN HENRY SHIELDS, of Ventura, Cal., b. May 15, 1845; living; unmarried.

199. JAMES WILLIAMS SHIELDS, of Virginia City, Mont., b. Sept. 14, 1846; deceased.

200. MARTHA ELLEN SHIELDS, of San Raphael, Cal., b. Feb. 10, 1849; living; m., Nov. 22, 1874, James Wilson. No children.

CHILDREN OF ANDERSON J. PEW (59) AND AMERICA AYRES:

201. NANCY ELIZABETH PEW, of Bellflower, Mo., b. Jan. 6, 1848; living; m. J. M. Davidson. No children.

202. MARY ANN PEW, of Middletown, Mo., b. July 5, 1849; d. Apr. 19, 1902; m. E. G. Stipp, farmer, who is living. Ch.: JOHN, ORA; MAY; THOMAS; LEONARD; EDWIN; ERNEST; WILLIAM; JESSIE.

203. SARAH ELLEN PEW, of Waco, Tex., b. Sept. 4, 1850; living; m. A. J. Gildersleeve. Ch.: JESSIE; FRED.

204. REUBEN AYRES PEW, farmer, of Middletown, Mo., b. Oct. 3, 1851; living; m. Effie K. Marling. Ch.: EMMET KNIGHT.

205. MARTHA LEONORA PEW, of Waco, Tex., b. July 12, 1854; living; unmarried.

206. THOMAS ANDERSON PEW, farmer, of Middletown, Mo., b. July 26, 1856; living; m. Orphy May Baxter. Ch.: CLAUDIA; MYRTLE; GRACE; THOMAS; ERNEST.

207. LUCY KATHERINE PEW, of Middletown, Mo., b. May 12, 1860; living; m. S. J. Hassler. One adopted son.

208. IDA BELLE PEW, of Bellflower, Mo., b. Mar. 17, 1867; living; m., Dec. 25, 1889, John Austin Bellamy, physician, who was b. July 26, 1866. Ch.: EMMET A. PEW, stenographer, b. Feb. 28, 1891; MADGE LEE, b. Aug. 9, 1893.

CHILDREN OF JAMES O. SITTON (68) AND SUSANNAH G. HIBLER:

209. WILLIAM EZRA SITTON, physician, of Collins, Mo., b. Mar.

25, 1847; living; m., Nov. 20, 1874, Emma Keller. (For ch., see *infra*).

210. NATHAN K. SITTON, of Canaan, Mo., b. Nov. 23, 1848; d. Jan. 21, 1859.

211. GEORGE M. SITTON, of Canaan, Mo., b. Feb. 8, 1851; d. Jan. 17, 1853.

212. SARAH A. SITTON, of Canaan, Mo., b. July 2, 1853; d. Oct. 4, 1855.

213. MARY A. SITTON, of Canaan, Mo., b. July 23, 1856; living; m. Mar. 25, 1877, Cleon Baxter. (For ch., see *infra*).

214. MARTHA E. SITTON, of Canaan, Mo., b. Dec. 23, 1859; living; unmarried.

215. LUELLA S. SITTON, of Canaan, Mo., b. Sept. 18, 1865; living; unmarried.

CHILDREN OF JOHN O. WOOD AND ELIZABETH B. BROADLEY (81):

216. OLIVER JOSEPHUS WOOD, banker and farmer, of Woodson, Tex., b. May 4, 1850; living; m., July 29, 1875, Mrs. Rockie Waldren Underwood. (For ch., see *infra*).

217. LAURA JANE WOOD, of Monroe City, Mo., b. Mar. 20, 1852; living; m., Oct. 7, 1875, Edward Stark Boulware, who was b. Apr. 20, 1848, and d. Sept. 22, 1907. (For ch., see *infra*).

218. JAMES PERRY WOOD, lawyer, of New London, Mo., b. July 6, 1854; d. June 18, 1895; m., Dec. 12, 1876, Mary Frances Owsley, who was b. 1854. (For ch., see *infra*).

219. CATHERINE SUSAN WOOD, of Canton, Mo., b. Aug. 7, 1857; living; m. Oct. 7, 1875, Ellsworth O. Sutton, farmer. No children.

220. HENRY WISE WOOD, farmer, of Carstairs, Canada, b. May 31, 1850; living; m., Nov. 20, 1883, Etta Leora Cook, who was b. June 16, 1865. (For ch., see *infra*).

221. LUTA BAILEY WOOD, of Canton, Mo., b. May 20, 1863; living; m., Jan. 1, 1884, Aaron Dabney Lewis, banker, who was b. Oct. 12, 1841. (For ch., see *infra*).

222. VIRGINIA ANNE WOOD, of Canton, Mo., b. Aug. 12, 1865; living; m., June 11, 1891, James Hayden Graves, who was b. Nov. 1, 1853. (For ch., see *infra*).

223. IDA MAY WOOD, of Keokuk, Iowa, b. Apr. 26, 1868; living; m., Sept. 17, 1891, George Willis Fanning, merchant, who was b. Feb. 1, 1861. Ch.: ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 6, 1893; ISABELLA, b. Nov. 24, 1894; WILLIS WOOD, b. Jan. 11, 1897; JOHN PERRY, b. Sept. 19, 1899; FRANCES, b. Dec. 29, 1901.

224. JOHN SCOTT WOOD, banker, of New London, Mo., b. Dec. 29, 1872; living; m., Oct. 16, 1899, Ella Jane Strode, who was b. Sept. 23, 1876. Ch.: DOROTHY, b. Oct. 7, 1900; INFANT DAUGHTER, b. June 11, 1903, and d.; MARY, b. June 14, 1904, and d. in infancy.

CHILDREN OF JOHN J. YEATER (87) AND SARAH J. ELLIS:

225. CHARLES E. YEATER, lawyer, of 420 Grand Ave., Sedalia, Mo., b. Apr. 24, 1861; living; m., Oct. 19, 1867, Anna Richards. Ch.: (1) LAWRENCE K., of San Francisco, b. Dec. 19, 1888; living; (2) FRANCES, b. Jan. 17, 1894; living. (3) CHRISTINE, b. Aug. 2, 1895; living.

226. LAURA J. YEATER, Latin teacher, in Mo. State Normal School, Warrensburg, Mo., b. Oct. 1, 1865; living; unmarried.

227. MERRITT W. YEATER, of Sedalia, Mo., civil engineer, b. Mar. 1, 1868; living; unmarried.

228. STELLA WOODBURY YEATER, of Elden, Mo., b. Mar. 3, 1874; living; m., Sept. 20, 1897, John H. Brokmeyer. Ch.: (1) JEANETTE J., b. Apr. 24, 1903; living. (2) JOHN YEATER, b. Jan. 13, 1906.

CHILDREN OF E. BUTLER HARRISON AND SARAH YEATER (90):

228a. JOSEPH C. HARRISON, of Fayetteville, Ark., opera house manager, b. Sept. 1866; living; m. Florence Matala. Ch.: (1) MYRON, b. Sept. 1902; living; (2) LELAND, b. Aug., 1906; living.

228b. LIDA HARRISON, of Fayetteville, Ark., b. Nov. 30, 1868; living; unmarried.

228c. RALPH HARRISON, of Fayetteville, Ark., b. Feb. 8, 1883; living; m., Feb. 1902, Lida Jourdan. No children.

CHILDREN OF GEORGE L. YEATER (92) AND SUSAN A. RICE:

228d. EFFIE YEATER, of Creston, Ia., b. July, 1860; m., Oct. 8, 1881, William Burcham. Ch.: EULA BURCHAM, b. Feb. 19, 1886.

228e. MELINDA YEATER, of Walker, Mo., b. Jan., 1862; m., Sept. 7, 1883, Wallace Bowman. Ch.: (1) GEORGE BOWMAN, b. 1884; (2) DON BOWMAN, b. 1888.

228f. L. ELIZA YEATER, of Sedalia, Mo., b. Sept., 1864; m., Sept. 7, 1884, Robert Ramsey. Ch.: VICTORY RAMSEY, b. Nov. 6, 1888.

228g. NETTIE YEATER, of Sedalia, Mo., b. Nov., 1866; m., Apr. 15, 1884, Douglas Hughs. No children.

228h. DORA YEATER, of Walker, Mo., b. Sept., 1869; m., 1893, Sam Brown. Ch.: (1) YEATER BROWN, b. 1894; (2) ADELAIDE BROWN, b. 1896.

228i. GEORGE B. YEATER, b. Dec., 1871; d. June, 1906; m., Mar. 3, 1892, Pearl Minter.

CHILDREN OF JAMES BURCHAM AND SARAH A. YEATER (97):

228j. MINNIE BURCHAM, of Windsor, Mo., b. 1876; m. Frederic Spafford. Ch.: FREDERIC, b. Nov., 1902; KENNETH, b. June, 1905.

228k. CHARLES YEATER BURCHAM, of Windsor, Mo., b. 1878; unmarried.

228l. EFFIE YEATER BURCHAM, of Windsor, Mo., b. 1881; m. ——— Davis. Ch.: MARGARET DAVIS, b. June, 1908.

228m. PEARL YEATER BURCHAM, of Windsor, Mo., b. 1883; unmarried.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM N. BRYSON (108) AND SUSANNAH M. READING:

229. ORRA BRYSON, of Louisiana, Mo., b. May 26, 1871; living; m., Feb. 27, 1895, Maynard D. Hunter.

230. ELIZA BRYSON, of St. Louis, Mo., b. Nov. 11, 1875; living; m., Dec. 16, 1897, Charles H. McElwer, shoe dealer.

CHILDREN OF ROBERT F. AYRES AND ANN I. BRYSON (109):

231. ANNA ISABELLA AYRES, of Bowling Green, Mo., b. Oct. 5, 1866; living; m., Oct., 1884, William B. Dunbar, real estate dealer. Ch.: ROBERT WILLIAM, deceased; LENA BESS.

232. LENA AYRES, teacher, of Portland, Ore., b. Dec. 10, 1868; living; unmarried.

233. HELEN AYRES, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Dec. 25, 1870; living; m. T. T. Wells, grocer.

234. MARY AYRES, of Kansas City, Mo., b. Jan. 17, 1873; living; m. Arthur M. Howell, real estate dealer. Ch.: ANNA.

235. GRACE AYRES, of Portland, Ore., b. Sept. 3, 1876; living; m. Owen Anderson, merchant. Ch.: DOROTHY ISABELLA, b. June 6, 1904; BRYSON SCOTT, b. Aug., 1906.

236. ROBERT FINLEY AYRES, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Nov. 30, 1878; d. Oct. 8, 1882.

237. INFANT DAUGHTER, b. and d. 1881.

238. LILLIAN AYRES, of Independence, Mo., b. Mar. 31, 1882; living; m. Cecil Glenn Keaton, dental gold manufacturer, of Kansas City, Mo. No children.

239. NELLIE AYRES, of El Paso, Tex., b. Apr. 6, 1884; living; m. John Clifton Hall, telegrapher. Ch.: GERALDINE, b. Apr. 8, 1905; CLIFTON AYRES, b. Sept. 6, 1907.

240. ETHEL AYRES, of Independence, Mo., b. Apr. 16, 1886; living; unmarried.

241. S. BRYSON AYRES, florist, of Independence, Mo., b. Aug. 5, 1888; living; unmarried.

CHILDREN OF CHARLES C. NEWELL AND MARTHA H. YEATER (117):

242. CLAUDE CONRAD NEWELL, grocer, of Springfield, Ill., b. Apr. 5, 1874; living; m., Feb. 5, 1902, Virginia Hill. Two children.

243. ISOLA NEWELL, of Springfield, Ill., b. Aug. 24, 1875; living; m., Feb. 25, 1897, W. C. Hill, who was b. Feb. 22, 1870. Ch.: WILLIAM R. L., b. Jan. 11, 1898; CONRAD P., b. Mar. 5, 1900; CLAUDINE, b. Mar. 19, 1901, and d. Oct. 8, 1903.

244. ROY ELLSWORTH NEWELL, of Springfield, Ill., b. Feb. 14, 1879; living.

CHILDREN OF CHRISTIAN SCHULTZ AND SUSAN E. YEATER (121):

245. MOLLIE SCHULTZ, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Oct. 18, 1866; d. Aug. 18, 1891.

246. WILHELMINA SCHULTZ, of Wellsville, Mo., b. Jan. 19, 1876; living; m., Apr. 28, 1897, Forest Kelley Elgin, insurance agent. Ch.: MARTHA EMILY, b. July 4, 1901; KENNETH CHRISTO, b. Oct. 17, 1906.

CHILDREN OF JOSEPH H. SMITH (134) AND ELLA V. COLLINS:

247. ARTHUR C. SMITH, farmer, of Louisiana, Mo., b. June 16, 1882; living; unmarried.

248. HARRY M. SMITH, in postal service, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Apr. 4, 1884; living; unmarried.

249. WILL ELLA SMITH, of Louisiana, Mo., b. June 28, 1886; living; unmarried.

CHILDREN OF ALBURTUS L. PAINE AND ALICE A. MILROY (164):

250. EDWARD MILROY PAINE, printer, of St. Louis, Mo., b. Oct. 31, 1875; living; m. Ruth Proffitt.

251. ALICE MILROY PAINE, of Denver, Colo., b. Dec. 9, 1877; living; m., 1908, James Henry Langston.

252. GEORGE MAXWELL PAINE, of Glenwood Springs, Colo., b. June 22, 1884; living; m., Sept. 7, 1902, Florence E. Stephenson. Ch.: LOUISE EVELYN, b. Dec. 20, 1903; CATHERINE MARGARET (twin), b. Dec. 20, 1903.

253. INFANT SON, unnamed, b. and d. June, 1887.

254. JOHN MILROY PAINE, of Glenwood Springs, Colo., b. Sept. 21, 1889; living.

CHILD OF JAMES H. SHEPHERD AND MARY M. MURPHY (169):

255. JENNIE T. SHEPHERD, of Benton, Ark., b. May 29, 1882; living; m., July 19, 1903, George B. Newbill, who was b. Aug. 8, 1881. Ch.: BURNS S., b. Apr. 24, 1905.

CHILDREN OF JOSEPH W. SISSON AND LAURA V. JOHNSON (174):

256. EMMET LESLIE SISSON, of Colton, Cal., b. Feb. 6, 1885; living; unmarried.

257. RAYMOND JOHNSON SISSON, of Ladue, Mo., b. Feb. 13, 1887; d. Aug. 3, 1887.

258. CORA LEE SISSON, of Kern City, Cal., b. July 28, 1888; living; m., Aug. 6, 1907, George Angus McLean, who was b. May 3, 1884. One child.

259. CLARA MAY SISSON, of Colton, Cal., b. Dec. 6, 1890; living.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM E. SITTON (209) AND EMMA KELLER:

260. MINNIE E. SITTON, teacher, of Collins, Mo., b. Oct. 20, 1875; living; unmarried.

261. JAMES L. SITTON, mechanic, of Collins, Mo., b. Mar. 13, 1878; living; m. Jessie Clemons. Two children.

262. W. HOMER SITTON, physician, of Collins, Mo., b. Mar. 3, 1881; living; unmarried.

263. CHARLES E. SITTON, barber, of Collins, Mo., b. Aug. 31, 1883; living; unmarried.

CHILDREN OF CLEON BAXTER AND MARY A. SITTON (213):

264. CLARENCE G. BAXTER, lawyer, of Owensville, Mo., b. May 21, 1878; living; m. Minnie Burchard. One child.

265. BERNARD B. BAXTER, lawyer, of Owensville, Mo., b. Oct. 13, 1880; living; m. Rhoda Bullinger. One child.

266. AMY V. BAXTER, of Springfield, Mo., b. Sept. 8, 1885; living; m. G. C. Burchard, merchant.

267. G. OWENS BAXTER, farmer, of Canaan, Mo., b. Mar. 30, 1888; living; unmarried.

268. MARY S. BAXTER, teacher, of Canaan, Mo., b. Feb. 6, 1891; living.

CHILDREN OF OLIVER J. WOOD (216) AND MRS. ROCKIE W. UNDERWOOD:

269. PERRY MORAN WOOD, of Throckmorton, Tex., b. 1876; deceased.

270. ELIZABETH WOOD, of Woodson, Tex., b. June 1, 1878; living; m., May, 1908, A. Bruce Callahan, farmer.

271. CUVIER LIPSCOMB WOOD, banker and farmer, of Woodson, Tex., b. Feb. 13, 1880; living; m., Oct. 1, 1901, Mabel Callahan. Ch.: ELIZABETH BOARDMAN, b. Aug. 13, 1903; RUTH, b. Aug. 22, 1907.

272. TOM C. WOOD, of Woodson, Tex., b. Feb. 8, 1884; living.

273. JOHN HENRY WOOD, of Woodson, Tex., deceased.

274. OLIVER JOSEPHUS WOOD, Jr., of Woodson, Tex., b. Aug. 19, 1889; living.

CHILDREN OF EDWARD S. BOULWARE AND LAURA J. WOOD (217):

275. JOHN WILLIAM BOULWARE, of Perry, Mo., b. Dec. 29, 1876; d. Aug. 8, 1895.

276. JAMES EDWARD BOULWARE, farmer, of Perry, Mo., b. Aug. 23, 1879; living; m., Oct. 14, 1902, Lida Richards Moss, who was b. Dec. 19, 1880. Ch.: LOIS VIRGINIA, b. Aug. 3, 1903; JOHN STARK, b. Apr. 2, 1905.

277. OLLIE BOULWARE, farmer, of Perry, Mo., b. Mar. 1, 1882; living; m., Sept. 29, 1904, Mary Ward, who was b. Nov. 12, 1883. Ch.: JOE WOOD, b. July 27, 1905.

278. ANNA MAY BOULWARE, of Monroe City, Mo., b. Aug. 12, 1884; living; m., June 17, 1908, Lamar Maddox Wood, who was b. Nov. 19, 1881.

279. HENRY AARON BOULWARE, of near Monroe City, Mo., b. July 29, 1887; d. July 1, 1889.

280. IDA BOULWARE, of Monroe City, Mo., b. May 10, 1890; living.

280a. EDNA S. BOULWARE, of Monroe City, Mo., b. June 13, 1894; living.

CHILDREN OF JAMES P. WOOD (218) AND MARY F. OWSLEY:

281. KATIE LILLIAN WOOD, of New London, Mo., b. Oct. 7, 1877; d. Aug. 7, 1879.

282. HARRY CUNNINGHAM WOOD, farmer, of New London, Mo., b. Mar. 14, 1882; living; m., June 6, 1906, Grace Strother. Ch.: ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 17, 1907.

283. WINNIFORD WOOD, of New London, Mo., b. Feb. 26, 1889; living.

CHILDREN OF HENRY W. WOOD (220) AND ETTA L. COOK:

284. REX REAGAN WOOD, of Carstairs, Canada, b. June 28, 1886; living.

285. ROY COOK WOOD, of Carstairs, Canada, b. Aug. 23, 1888; living; m., June 14, 1905, Margaret Hawkins, who was b. June 25, 1889. Ch.: HARRY HAWKINS, b. June 24, 1906; HAROLD EARL, b. Oct. 20, 1907.

286. INFANT SON, unnamed, b. Aug. 28, 1891; d. Oct. 8, 1891.

287. RAY WILBER WOOD, of Carstairs, Canada, b. Nov. 8, 1892; living.

288. JOHN OLIVER WOOD, Jr., of Carstairs, Canada, b. Jan. 21, 1895; living.

CHILDREN OF AARON D. LEWIS AND LUTA B. WOOD (221):

289. MABEL LEWIS, of Canton, Mo., b. Mar. 6, 1885; living; m., July 26, 1905, Ben Hill Cleaver, who was b. Aug. 18, 1881. Ch.: ELIZABETH BOARDMAN, b. Aug. 2, 1906; HELEN VIRGINIA, b. Feb. 14, 1908.

290. OLIVER WOOD LEWIS, of Canton, Mo., b. Jan. 6, 1887; living.

291. EBB AARON LEWIS, of Canton, Mo., b. Feb. 28, 1889; living.

292. ELIZABETH BOARDMAN LEWIS, of Canton, Mo., b. Aug. 14, 1892; living.

293. VIRGINIA WOOD LEWIS, of Canton, Mo., b. July 18, 1898; living.

PART III

GATHERINGS FROM SCOTCH RECORDS

- I. Records of the Great Seal.
- II. Abstracts of Some Scotch Testaments.
- III. Services of Heirs.
- IV. Fifeshire Sasines.
- V. Commissariat Deeds.
- VI. Baptisms, Marriages, Deaths, Testaments, etc.

NOTE—The following records have been carefully gleaned at the Registry House in Edinburgh by Mr. Henry Paton, M.A., an experienced genealogist and searcher of records, at the request and expense of the author. It contains some names and dates which have been given in preceding pages, in connection with ascertained family groups, but for the most part is new matter, relating to families whose lines descending I am unable to trace.

The record is given so fully in order that it may be of use to those persons of the Honeyman name who may have the facility to trace back their lines to some of these persons.

The searches were only brought down to about the latter part of the Eighteenth century, because it is to be presumed that most living families of Honeymans can, if they make the effort, readily trace their pedigree back for the three generations necessary to connect with that period.

Except for the great expense of such an undertaking, I should have had records in all parishes in Scotland traced and tombstones in churchyards examined. It is to be hoped that some member of the family will hereafter secure these omissions and publish them.

The spellings of the names of persons and places are given as they appear upon the original records. Their variations are due to the ignorance or carelessness of those who made up these records.

In case of marriages, the statement "contracted," or "proclaimed," indicates the date of the publication of the banns in the parish church, which is a Scotch custom.

GATHERINGS FROM SCOTCH RECORDS.

I. RECORDS OF THE GREAT SEAL.

- 1586, Oct. 26. Andrew Honeyman, indweller in Cupar, witness to a charter.
- 1595, Mar. 27. John Honyman in Kingskettle. King James VI. of Scotland sets to him in feu-farm and to his heirs male, whom failing his eldest heir female, the 1-16th part of his (King James) land in King's Kettill, occupied by himself, of which the said John is tenant, and is infest as the late William Littister, his grandfather, was infest by King James V.
- 1595, May 24. King James VI. sets in feu-farm the town and land of Falkland: To John Honyman one acre; Alexander Honyman 1 metam; John Honyman 2 metams and Hugh Honyman $\frac{1}{2}$ an acre.
- 1600, Nov. 4. Alexander Honeyman, said to occupy land in Mouksen(?), Collessie.
- 1603, Feb. 18. Richard Honeyman said to possess land in Heddrie-inche.
- 1606, Aug. 7. John Honeyman said to occupy an acre of land in Auchtermuchtie, at Anidgatehill.
- 1613, July 3. Richard Honyman, son of John Honyman in Over Rossie, witness to a charter.

II. ABSTRACTS OF SOME SCOTCH TESTAMENTS.

- 1550, March. Andrew Hunyman, of Over Carnye. Inventory of goods of deceased, made Feb. 16, 1549. Estate valued at £125. Witnesses: Walter Honeyman and others. Probably of same date as testament attached, in which he leaves his goods to his wife, Elizabeth Chaplan, and John Hunyman, his son. Desires his body to be buried in the parish church of Kilmanyne.
- 1586, Aug. 9. John Hunniman, baker. Gave up inventory of goods of Elspet Walcar, his "sometime spouse," in name of John and William Honeyman, their lawful children, and executors to their mother. Estate valued at £58.6.8.
- 1586-7, Feb. 21. Katharine Rymour, spouse to John Honeyman, in

- Kings' Kettle. She died Feb. 6, 1580. Testament dative. Names as children John and Margaret. Estate valued at £78.6.8.
- 1592, Apr. 13. Andrew Honyman, servant to George Airth, burgess of Cupar, who died "in January last." Names as a sister, Margaret Nicolson, and as his mother, Katharine Nicolson. Estate valued at £10.18.0.
- 1592, Nov. 17. John Hunyman, burgess of Falkland. Testament.
- 1593, Nov. 16. Janet Hunyman, in Kingskettle, sometime spouse to David Rymour. She died Oct. 15, 1592. Testament dative. Estate valued at £310.0.
- 1594-5, Jan. 16. Walter Honeyman, in Pittinctie, parish of Abernethy. Testament.
- 1596-7, Feb. 21. Janet Achesoun, sometime spouse to John Hunyman in Kingskettle. She died Sept. 16, 1596. Testament dative. Children named: Helen, Thomas, Janet and Margaret. Estate valued at £231.5.4. One Nicol Hunyman is stated to be their servant.
- 1596-7, Mar. 8. Margaret Greife, sometime spouse of George Hunyman, weaver, in Balmedy, parish of Dunbog. She died Nov. 20, 1596. Testament dative. Names son John. Estate valued at £24.
- 1602, June 8. Margaret Gardner, widow of Alexander Honeyman, gunner in Edinburgh Castle. Testament.
- 1603, Oct. 26. James Honeyman in Kilquhish, parish of Auchtermuchtie. Testament.
- 1607, Feb. 18. William Huniman, braboner, in Lumbeny, parish of Abirnethie. He died Apr. 10, 1606. Testament dative. Names children, Margaret, Robert and Agnes, and a brother George.
- 1615, Jan. 16. Isobel Thomisone, spouse to David Honeyman in Overtown of Rossye, parish of Collessie. He died Sept. 29, 1614. Testament dative. Names son James. Estate valued at £938.13.4. Cautioner: John Honeyman.
- 1615, Jan. 16. Thomas Hunniman, shepherd in Clurny (Clunie) and Elspet Miln, his spouse, of the parish of Kinglassie, "who both died in November, 1614." Testament dative. Names his son, William Hunniman, and Elspet Hunniman his sister-german. Estate valued at £65.13.4. (and about as much more due to them).
- 1616, June 7. John Hunniman, baker, citizen of St. Andrews, who died Mar. 17, 1614. Testament testamantar. Appoints Helen Henderson, his spouse, his only executrix. Leaves 50 merks to his eldest son (not named, but probably David, father of Bishop

Andrew Honyman); 50 merks to Robert Hunniman, his second son, besides the 100 merks already provided to him; 200 merks to Alison Hunniman, his daughter, of which the life rent is to be his wife's; and £100 to Andrew Hunniman, his youngest son. He nominates Andrew Hunniman, and Andrew Turpie, citizens of St. Andrews, and Robert Henderson, in Dure, tutors to his children during their minority. Witnesses: Robert Campbell, Robert Walcar, David Henderson (son to George Henderson in St. Andrews) and Robert Scott in Dure. The estate valued at £291.6.8., being grain, etc., in his girnels and plenishing, etc. (St. Andrews Testaments, Vol. 6. This was the grandfather of Bishop Honyman).

- 1616, Dec. 9. Margaret Robertson, spouse to William Hunniman, baker, burghess of Falkland, who died Nov. 13, 1616. Testamentar. Names in the will a James Hunniman, without stating relationship. Estate valued at £172.10.0.
- 1618, Feb. 20. Thomas Hunniman, of Leven, in the parish of Skoonie, who died Dec., 1617. Testament. Names his widow as Agnes Pottoun. Testament dative. Evidently a fisherman, as the estate consisted of herring nets to the value of £18.13.4.
- 1621, Jan. 15. David Honeyman, in Over Rossie, parish of Collessie, who died November 19, 1620. Testament dative. Mentions John Honeyman, his brother-german, and David Honeyman, son. Estate valued at £672.10.8.
- 1628, Jan. 18. Bessie Honeyman, spouse to John Buist, parish of Kettle. Testament.
- 1635, Oct. 17. Christian Honeyman, spouse to Walter Stirk, burghess of Cupar. Testament.
- 1654, Oct. 4. William Honyman, baker, burghess of Falkland, who died Aug., 1653. Testamentar. Names John Honyman, as his brother, and Elizabeth Honyman as sister, and speaks of his "bairns." Makes his executor, Elizabeth Lowesone, his spouse. Estate of sheep, grain and plenishing valued at £103.
- 1656, Dec. 3. Margaret Honyman in Falkland, who died June 1656. Testament dative. Names her daughter, Margaret Spence, as executrix. Estate of sheep, grain and plenishing valued at £40.10.0.
- 1752, Oct. 23. James Honeyman, of London, merchant. Testament
- 1781, Oct. 31. Thomas Honeyman, Jr., baker in St. Andrews. Testament.

III. SERVICES OF HEIRS.

["Services of Heirs" refers to the recording of the succession of son to father, or to an older progenitor, and usually relates only to inheritable real estate.]

- 1724, Apr. 25. Andrew Honyman, burgess of St. Andrews, to his father, John Honeyman, son of William Honyman, mealdealer there, who died 1721; heir special in a portion of the priory acres of St. Andrews.
- 1724, Apr. 25. Andrew Honyman to his aunt, Euphan Honyman, (daughter of William Honyman, mealdealer there), who died in 1687; heir special in a portion of the priory acres of St. Andrews.
- 1724, June 10. Andrew Honeyman, guild brother of St. Andrews, to his uncle, Andrew Honeyman (son of William Honeyman, malster there), who died May, 1678; heir special in one acre and three roods of arable land, part of Shoolbraids, near St. Andrews.
- 1730, Aug. 11. Eliza, George, Janet and Katherine Honeyman, to their brother, John Honeyman, son of the Rev. George Honeyman at Livingstone; as co-heirs of provision general.
- 1747, Aug. 4. Grizel Honyman to her mother Grizel Wilson, wife of James Honeyman, weaver, at Cannochiemiln; heir general.
- 1751, Feb. 24. Robert Honeyman to his father, James Honeyman, factor to David Craigie of Gairsie; heir general.
- 1759, May 8. Patrick Honeyman to his father, William Honeyman, of Graemsay (Orkney); heir general.
- 1759, Feb. 22. William Honeyman to his brother, Robert Honeyman, grandson of Robert Honeyman of Graemsay; heir general.
- 1760, Feb. 12. William Honeyman (Craigie) of Gairsay to his grandfather, Robert Honeyman of Graemsay; heir of provision general. Same date William Honeyman (Craigie) to his father James Honeyman; heir male of provision general.
- 1765, Aug. 21. Helen Honeyman, wife of Robert Cheine, shipmaster, Crail, to her sister, Elizabeth, daughter of George Honeyman, shipmaster, London; heir general.
- 1770, Feb. 10. Thomas Honeyman, deacon of the bakers, St. Andrews, to his great-great-grandfather, John Honeyman, baker there; heir of provision and in general.
- 1792, Dec. 29. John Honeyman, mason in Cupar, to his father,—— Honeyman, mason there; heir general.
- 1799, Feb. 1. John Honeyman to his father, James Honeyman, feuar in Kilbarchan; heir general.

IV. COMMISSARIAT DEEDS.

In some of these deeds the following names are mentioned.

- 1617, Mar. 20. David Honeyman, son of deceased David Honeyman, in Easter Over Rossie.
 1619, Nov. 29. Robert Honeyman, baker, citizen, in St. Andrews and Margaret Millar, his wife.
 1649, May 1. Isobel Honeyman, widow of David Blyth, in Lumbaine Easter.
 1655, Aug. 13. John Honeyman, maltman, burghess of St. Andrews.

V. FIFESHIRE SASINES.

[The term "Sasine" is purely Scotch, to which the English word "Seizin" is akin. It signifies the instrument by which possession is given to inherited feudal property.]

- 1625, July 20. William Hynniman, lawful and eldest son of the deceased William Hynniman, baker, burghess of Falkland, in a tenement of $1\frac{1}{2}$ roods of land in the burgh of Newburgh and regality of Lindores.
 1629, July 31. Isobel Hynniman, spouse of David Buist in Lumbaine, in life rent in part of lands held by him from Patrick, Lord of Lindores. Mentions a son, James Buists, and Thomas Hinimane is a witness.
 1633, Mar. 5. Janet Hatting, in land in the burgh of Anstruther; gives sasine of half to David Honyman, her husband.
 1635, Oct. 29. Robert Hyneman, baker in Ceres, and Margaret Anderson his spouse, daughter of Alexander Anderson, deceased, sailor, in Leven, in tenement and garden in the burgh of Leven.
 1637, Mar. 6. Robert Honyman, son and heir of the deceased Hugh Honeyman, burghess of Falkland, in a toft of land in Ballimblae.

[The following recorded between 1637 and 1659 are reported to us without exact dates]:

- John Honeyman, in certain houses in Kinross.
 William Honeyman, in certain houses in Kinross.
 James Honeyman and spouse, in lands in Kinross.
 William Honeyman and spouse, in annual rent out of Riggie.
 John Honeyman, in acres besides St. Andrews.
 John Honeyman, in annual rent out of St. Andrews.
 George Honeyman, in annual rent out of lands in Leven.
 John Honeyman, in three acres of priory lands of St. Andrews.

Thomas Honeyman, weaver, in Ballimblae, and spouse in tenement there.

Andrew Hunniman, minister at St. Andrews, in annual rents.
(This is Bishop Andrew Honyman).

David Honeyman, in annual rents out of Forther.

1659, Aug. 3. William Honeyman, son of John Honeyman, baker, burgess in St. Andrews, and Janet Watson, his wife; given by said John Honeyman in 2 acres in priory of St. Andrews.

1664. Euphan, Andrew and William Honeyman, in lands of St. Andrews.

1660, Jan. 19. John Honeyman, maltman, citizen of St. Andrews and Margaret Gilchrist, his spouse (by her attorney, William Honeyman, their son), in 5 rigs of priory acres of St. Andrews.

1663, Feb. 9. Andrew Honeyman, archdean of St. Andrews, as heir of the deceased John Honeyman, his grandfather, in an acre of the priory of St. Andrews. (This is Bishop Andrew Honyman).

1663, April 20. Barbara Honeyman, widow of William Skinner, burgess of Falkland, in life rent in Ballimblae, etc. Names daughters, Janet and Margaret.

1663, Sept. 24. Andrew Honeyman, archdeacon of St. Andrews and Eupham Cuninghame, his spouse, on bond by David Philp, of Kippo to them for 800 merks in annual rent out of his lands of Kippo. (This is Bishop Andrew Honyman).

1743, Dec. 22. Elizabeth Honyman, in two tenements in St. Andrews, Names her husband, Robert Wishart, citizen in St. Andrews. One witness is Andrew Honeyman, citizen of St. Andrews, her father.

1748, Dec. 6. Grizzell Honeyman, in land and grass in Auchtermuchty.

1754, Mar. 23. Robert Honeyman, in annual rent of house in Newburgh.

1755, Apr. 9. Robert Honeyman and Jean Low, his spouse, in some roods in Pitlessie.

1760, Apr. 19. John Honeyman and Margaret Reikie, his spouse, houses, etc., in Balinbla.

1765, Apr. 10. David Honeyman in tofts of houses and yards in Strathmiglo.

1767, ——— John Honyman, weaver, in Pitlessie, and Elizabeth Black, his spouse, in ground in Pitlessie.

1767, July 5. James Honeyman, weaver, in Pitlessie, in dwelling house there.

- 1774, July 1. John Honeyman, mason, in Crossgates of Pitlessie and Mary, his spouse, in lands of Pitlessie.
 1774, Sept. 13. Janet Honeyman, spouse to John Goodwillie, in Ballimbla, in part of dwelling house in Ballimbla.
 1777, Oct. 7. Jean Honeyman, sister-german to Thomas Honeyman, guild brother and deacon of the barbers (bakers?) in two acres at St. Andrews.

VI. BAPTISMS, MARRIAGES, DEATHS, TESTAMENTS, ETC.

[The events given under each classification are arranged according to their consecutive dates.]

Abernethy Parish, Fife and Perthshire.

TESTAMENT.

1607, Feb. 18. Walter Honeyman, braboner, in Lumberry.

Aldie Parish, Perthshire.

BAPTISMS.

David Honeyman and ———, of Inchry, Child:
 1751, June 23. John.

Auchtermuchty Parish, Fife.

BAPTISMS.

Thomas Honyman ("beddall") and Helen ———. Children:
 1660, Feb. 17. James.
 1664, June 6. David. Witnesses: John Gilchryistis; Thomas Gilchryistis).
 1666, Jan. 7. George. (Witnesses: William Gilmor; James Ranken).
 John Honeyman and Janet Lockheart. Children:
 1704, Jan. 9. James.
 1709, June 12. George.
 David Honeyman and Elspet Norman. Children:
 1716, Jan. 29. Helen, in Strathinglo parish.
 1718, June 15. James, in Strathinglo parish.
 David Honyman and Agnes Hardie. Child:
 1780, Aug. 26. John.

MARRIAGES.

- 1659, Feb. 12. Isobel Honyman to William Stirk.
 1664, Aug. 19. Isobel Honyman to John Buist, in the parish of Newburgh.
 1721, Mar. 24. James Honeyman to Gresel Willson, in Dunbog parish; contracted.
 1746, Dec. 19. Grisel Honeyman to David Sooty. (Robert Goodwillie, mason, cautioner).
 1749, Dec. 1. David Honeyman to Agnes Hardie, in parish of Kettle. (Thomas Seath, brewer in Auchtermuchty, cautioner).
 1760, May 31. George Honeyman, in parish of Collessie, to Isabel Clunie, proclaimed. (James Clunie, burgess in Auchtermuchty, cautioner).

TESTAMENT.

- 1603, Oct. 26. James Honeyman, in Kilquhish, in the parish of Auchtermuchtie, who died Sept. 16, 1603. Testament dative, given up by John and David Honeyman, his brothers-german in Over Rossie. Estate valued at £815.0, and there was due to him £399.16.8, including 500 merks by Robert Maxwell, portioner, of Auchtermuchtie in terms of a contract of marriage.

Cameron Parish, Fife.

BAPTISMS.

- Robert Loesly and Elizabeth Honeyman. Child:
 1746, May 11. Christian.

Ceres Parish, Fife.

BAPTISMS.

- Thomas Honeyman and Helen Kinnier of Barony of Tesis. Children:
 1762, Feb. 28. James (born Feb. 14).
 1764, Mar. 25. Amelia (born Mar. 18).
 1768, Mar. 27. Isabel (born Mar. 21).
 1772, Oct. 20. Thomas.
 1775, July 30. John (born July 26). (A John Honeyman, son to a Thomas, died June 4, 1766, of smallpox).
 James Honeyman, weaver, and Mary Black. Children:
 1769, Apr. 28. Isabel (born Apr. 18).
 1771, Feb. 16. Thomas (born Feb. 14).
 1773, May 16. James (born May 10).

- 1775, July 2. Mary (born June 30).
 1778, Jan. 18. Margaret (born Jan. 5).
 1780, Apr. 23. David (born Apr., 18).
 1786, July 16. Helen (born July 15).

James Honeyman, miller, in Craighrothie, and Margaret Tullis. Children:

- 1788, Jan. 20. Thomas (born Jan. 17).
 1789, Sept. 13. Mary (born Sept. 9).
 1793, July 14. James (born July 3).
 1795, Nov. 8. Robert (born Nov. 5).
 1798, June 9. Margaret.
 1800, Nov. 16. William (born Nov. 9).

Robert Honeyman, of Grayshall, and Margaret Eat. Child:

- 1791, Feb. 6. Mellie (born Feb. 2).

MARRIAGES.

- 1760, Dec. 12. William Honeyman, of Cupar, to Agnes Scot.
 1761, Jan. 2. Grizel Honeyman to William Fernie.
 1766, Dec. 4. James Honeyman, of Cults, to Mary Black.
 1768, Aug. 16. Agnes Honeyman to James Bouthron of Dundee.
 1769, Sept. 23. Grizel Honeyman to David Turpie.
 1787, Feb. James Honeyman to Margaret Tullis of Dairsy.
 1794, Feb. 14. Isobel Honeyman to Alexander Robertson.
 1794, Mar. 7. David Honeyman, merchant in Cupar, to Jean Aughtertonie.
 1796, May 20. Thomas Honeyman, of Abdie, to Margaret Bondilly.
 1799, June 7. John Honeyman to Anne Carsel, of Kettle.

DEATHS.

- 1763, Dec. 18. Thomas Honeyman, in ground of Carskirks, buried.
 1787, June 5. Thomas Honeyman, child, buried.
 1796, June 27. Grizzel Honeyman, in Croftdyke, buried.

Collessie Parish, Fife.

BAPTISMS.

John Honnyman and ————. Children:

- 1713, Nov. 18. Batrish. (Witnesses: John Honnyman and George Honnyman).
 1716, Jan. 31. Agnes and Bathia; twins, probably. (Witnesses: George Honnyman; David Honnyman).

1718, Nov. 2. George. (Witnesses: George Honnyman; David Honnyman).

1722, Jan. 28. John. (Witnesses: George Honnyman; David Honnyman).

1725, Sept. 15. David. (Witnesses: George Honniman; John Ramsay).

David Honnyman and ————. Children:

1717, Jan. 6. Agnes. (Witnesses: George Honnyman; Harie Thomson).

1721, Dec. 30. Jean. (Witnesses: George Honnyman; John Honnyman).

1724, Oct. 28. George.

1727, Nov. 12. Janet. (Witnesses: George Honniman; John Honniman).

Alson Honnyman and ————. Child:

1720, July 18. Christian. ("Child's father dead").

James Honniman and ————. Child:

1729, June 29. William (in parish of Monimeall).

John Honeyman and ————. Children:

1751, May 5. Isobel.

1753, Jan. 28. Elizabeth.

1756, Apr. 25. Jean.

Jean Honyman, wife of John Scott. Child:

1760, Nov. 30. Janet.

John Honeyman in Newton, of Collessie and ————. Children:

1761, June 4. Joseph (born).

1764, May 6. Mary.

1766, June 4. Andrew.

1770, Oct. 14. John.

(The father died, June, 1775).

Archibald Honniman and ————. Child:

1763, Feb. 27. George.

George Honniman and Isobel ————, of Moorside. Children:

1766, July 11. (Daughter).

1768, Apr. 7. George.

1769, Oct. 4. Margaret.

(The father died, May 11, 1794).

John Honyman and Elizabeth Black, of Lizziewells. Children:

1771, Nov. 13. John.

1773, Dec. 15. Ann.

1775, July 13. James (born on that date).

- 1779, Sept. 9. William (born Sept. 2).
 Two of above (names not given) died July, 1774.
 George Honyman and ——— Fernie, of Ballymiln. Children :
 1772, Oct. 12. Janet.
 1775, Apr. 3. George.
 George Honeyman and Margaret Williamson, of Ballymiln. Child :
 1777, Nov. 23. George.
 James Honyman and Ann Fernie, of Lawfield. Children :
 1778, Mar. 29. Jean.
 1789, Aug. 9. William.
 (He had a child buried Jan. 1, 1795).
 Thomas Honyman and Margaret Williamson, in Ballymiln. Children :
 1779, Aug. 12. Margaret (born July 15).
 1784, July 22. Richard.
 1790, Aug. 1. Thomas.
 1792, Sept. 16. John.
 1796, May 8. David.
 (A child was buried June 4, 1795).
 John Honyman and Jean Fernie of Lawfield.
 1781, Oct. 28. Margaret.
 (A John Honeyman was buried May 7, 1786).
 Andrew Honeyman and ———, of Kinloch. Child :
 1798, Jan. 7. (Son born Jan. 3; name not given).

MARRIAGES.

- 1750, Jan. 25. Jean Honeyman to John Scot.
 1791, Aug. George Honeyman to Elizabeth Robertson.
 1792, Apr. 13. Isobel Honeyman to James Suttie, in parish of Auchtermuchty.
 1795, Mar. 13. Andrew Honeyman, of parish of Newburgh, to Isabel Scott.
 1799, Feb. 15. Janet Honeyman to Robert Deuchars.

DEATHS.

- 1728, ———. John Honniman buried.
 1729, Oct. 20. David Honniman buried.
 1730, Apr. 7. Agnes Honniman buried.
 1731, May 19. Agnes Honniman, a child, buried.
 1735, June 4. Betrix Honniman buried.
 1738, May 9. Agnes Honniman buried.
 1740, Feb. 11. Ann Honniman buried.

MISCELLANEOUS.

- 1701, Nov. 23 (and later). George Honniman (also Honnyman) witness to baptisms.
 1708, May 3 (and later). John Honniman (also Honnyman) witness to baptisms.

Cults Parish, Fife.

BAPTISMS.

George Honyman and Helen Knox. Children:

1751, Apr. 14. Isobel.

1753, Sept. 27. Ann.

John Honeyman and Elizabeth Black. Children:

1764, Nov. 25. Ann.

1769, July 22. Isobel.

Patrick Honyman and Mary ————. Children:

1765, Sept. 29. Mary.

1767, Mar. 8. Peter.

1768, Dec. 18. Marjory.

1771, May 4. Cecil.

1773, June 6. William.

1776, July 3. Mary.

James Honyman and Mary Black. Child:

1767, Sept. 20. Elizabeth.

MARRIAGES.

1753, Dec. 28. Ann Honyman to John McKnab, in the parish of Kettel.

1763, Dec. 22. John Honyman to Elizabeth Black, of Collessie.

1764, Nov. 10. Peter Honyman to Mary Honeyman, of Monimail, contracted.

DEATHS.

1765, June 8. Walter Honyman buried.

1789, May 3. George Honeyman's wife buried.

Cupar Parish, Fife.

BAPTISMS.

Mr. John Williamson (presenter of the Psalms at the Kirk of Cupar and doctor of the Grammar school) and Bessie Honyman. Children:

- 1681, Feb. 6. George (born Jan. 10. Bapt. by Mr. Robert Honyman, minister. Witnesses: Patrick Mortimer, bailié; James Pringle, apothecary; Mr. John Chalmers, schoolmaster; Walter Buist, tenant in Dairsie).
- 1682, Sept. 18. John. (He was buried Dec. 23 of the same year.
- John Honyman, mason, and ———. Child:
- 1768, Apr. 3. Margaret. (She was buried Mar. 24, 1769.) On Jan. 22, 1775, he had also a daughter, Margaret, buried).
- William Honeyman, weaver, and Agnes Scott. Children:
- 1769, Dec. 25. John.
- 1775, Sept. 17. George (born Sept. 5).
- William Honeyman and Elizabeth Miller. Children:
- 1781, Apr. 29. Elizabeth.
- 1783, June 29. Elizabeth (buried Apr. 8, 1791).
- 1789, Apr. 12. Susannah.
- John Honeyman, mason, and Elspeth Coupar. Child:
- 1783, Sept. 18. Christian.
- (Father, John Honeyman, was buried Oct. 24, 1788. Elspeth was buried June 12, 1790).
- James Honeyman and Jean Scott. Children:
- 1791, May 8. Anne.
- 1793, Feb. 21. Agnes. (Mother named as "Christian Scott.")
- William Honeyman and Margaret Stark. Child:
- 1799, Jan. 6. John.
- Robert Honeyman, weaver, and Christian Elder. Child:
- 1800, May 8. Christian.

MARRIAGES.

- 1696, Apr. 17. Henry Honyman to Marion Blyeth, dau. to Thomas Blyeth in Thomastown.
- 1767, June 29. John Honyman to Elspeth Coupar.
- 1769, Nov. 19. William Honeyman, of Logie, to Margaret Brown.
- 1770, Oct. 14. Betty Honeyman to George Ewing.
- 1782, Dec. 8. Christian Honeyman to William Scott, of Largo.
- 1794, Feb. 16. David Honneyman to Jean Auchterlonnie.
- 1797, Oct. 22. Robert Honeyman to Christian Elder.
- 1799, July 28. William Honeyman, soldier in the Rutlandship Light Dragoons, to Jane More.

DEATHS.

- 1758, Feb. 12. Ann Honyman, an old woman, buried.
- 1781, May 10. Euphane Honnyman, buried.

- 1781, July 17. James Honyman, buried.
 1785, Apr. 13. Margaret Honeyman, spouse to Robert Reid, buried.
 1788, Aug. 19. Christian Honeyman, "supplied from the funds,"
 buried.
 1799, Dec. 8. James Honeyman, buried.
 1800, July 12. Margaret Honeyman, buried.
 1800, July 29. Margaret Honeyman, buried.

TESTAMENTS.

- 1592, Apr. 13. Andrew Honeyman, servant to George Airth, burgess
 of Cupar. Testament.
 1587-8, Feb. 14. Nicol Honeyman in Over Rossie. Testament.
 1591-2, Feb. 23. Eufame Honeyman, spouse to William Page, malt-
 man, burgess of Cupar. Testament.

Dairsie Parish, Fife.

BAPTISMS.

- George Honeyman and ———, of Pittornie. Children:
 1712, June 29. James.
 1714, Apr. 19. Elizabeth.
 1718, Jan. 11. Elizabeth.

MARRIAGES.

- 1673, Oct. Grissell Honyman to Andrew Gil.
 1787, Jan. 18. James Hynniman to Margaret Tullus.
 1790, Aug. 29. David Honeyman to Jean Gourlay.

Dundee Parish, Forfarshire.

BAPTISMS.

- David Honeyman and Elizabeth Duncan. Child:
 1712, Aug. 17. Elizabeth.
 Henry Honyman, merchant, and Elizabeth Walker. Child:
 1749, June 15. James (James Honyman, godfather).
 David Honyman, sklatter, and ———. Children:
 1645, Dec. 29. George.
 1648, May 15. Robert.

Edinburgh Parish.

BAPTISMS.

David Honyman (slater) and Margaret Thomson. Child:

1704, Dec. 17. Agnes. (Witnesses: William Rylde, burgess;
David Lidell, tailor; David Marshall, printer.)

MARRIAGES.

1629, Feb. 5. George Honeyman, mason, and Marion Wardrol.

TESTAMENTS.

1571, Apr. 30. David Honyman, mariner in Leith, and John Honyman, his son, "and only lawful child," who died respectively in Dec., 1563, and May, 1570. Testament dative, given up by Alexander Honyman, cannonier, brother of said David. Mentions the widow of David survives, but name not given. Estate valued at £46.13.4.

ABBREVIATE OF RETOURS.

1666, Apr. 26. Isobel Honeyman, in Edinburgh, is named as a daughter of Andrew and Janet Fell.

1671, Sept. 7. John Honeyman, in Edinburgh, named as eldest son of William Honeyman polentarii in St. Andrews, and heir of John Honeyman, polentarii, burgess there, his grandfather.

COMMISSARIAT DEEDS.

1708, Oct. 29. Christian Hynniman, widow of John Cockburn, merchant, burgess of Edinburgh, discharges a bond for 3707 merks.

SASINES.

1686, Mar. 11. John Huniman, sailor in Bo'ness, and Christian Durie, his spouse. In annual rent, etc. In Feb., 1691, same persons mentioned in another sasine.

MISCELLANEOUS.

1707, Dec. 16. John Honyman, brewer, to Capt. Johnston, merchant in Edinburgh, takes bond from James Buchanan, wright, burgess of Edinburgh, for £36.6.0.

Errol Parish, Perth.**BAPTISMS.**

Robert Honeyman, corn merchant in Errol, and Christian Findlay.
 Child:
 1823, Apr. 6. William. (Born Mar. 12).

Falkland Parish, Fife.**BAPTISMS.**

John Honeyman and Christian Duncan of Mireside. Children:
 1704, Oct. 5. James.
 1707, Aug. 17. Charles.
 David Honeyman and Anne Lumsden. Children:
 1709, Jan. 2. David.
 1710, Dec. 17. Thomas.
 George Honeyman and Eupham Brabauer, of Freuchie. Children:
 1715, July 23. Jean.
 1719, Nov. 22. Eupham.
 1722, Apr. 22. Mary.
 James Hynneman and Elspet Reid. Child:
 1718, Oct. 12. Janet. (Witnesses: Janet Hynneman and Janet Reid).
 John Honeyman and Margaret Goodwillie, of Newtown. Children:
 1720, Aug. 28. Janet.
 1723, Feb. 3. John.
 1725, Sept. 26. Elspeth, at Auchtermuchtie.
 1728, July 18. James.
 1732, Oct. 29. Charles.
 1734, Mar. 17. Margaret.
 John Honeyman and Margaret Rikie, of Derno. Children:
 1720, Nov. 6. John.
 1722, Dec. 16. Christian.
 1725, Mar. 4. Jean.
 1727, Apr. 9. Margaret.
 1730, May 17. Charles.
 1733, Sept. 2. Janet, at Ballamblae.
 1736, Apr. 11. James, at Ballamblae.
 James Honeyman and Christian (Elspeth?) Reid. Children:
 1721, Sept. 10. Margaret.

- 1725, Mar. 21. Helen.
1727, June 25. Katharine.
1729, Apr. 17. John.
- James Honeyman and Elizabeth Miller, of Raecrook. Children:
1723, Apr. 14. Elspet, at Raecrook.
1733, Dec. 30. Isobel, at Glen Sharvie.
- Thomas Honeyman and Anne Bain, of Ballamblae. Children:
1724, Aug. 9. Thomas, at Ballamblae.
1726, July 31. William, at Auchtermuchtie.
1730, Dec. 20. Ann, at Ballamblae.
- James Honeyman and Elspeth Bruce, of Ballamblae. Children:
1730, Dec. 10. Janet, at Ballamblae.
1732, Dec. 2. John, at Ballamblae.
1738, May 28. Margaret, at Ballamblae.
1741, May 17. Janet, at Ballamblae.
1744, May 13. Janet, at Ballamblae.
1749, Jan. 1. Elspeth, at Ballamblae.
- James Honeyman and Elspeth Ried. Children:
1731, Feb. 14. Charles.
1734, Jan. 31. James.
- James Honeyman and Christian Bruce, of Ballamblae. Child:
1736, Jan. 11. Christian, at Strathinglo.
- Charles Honeyman and Isabel Whitehead, of Darno. Children:
1741, Jan. 4. John.
1742, Nov. 14. Isabel.
1745, Feb. 10. William.
1751. Margaret.
- John Honeyman and Margaret McNab, of Ballamblae. Children:
1745, Apr. 14. John.
1748, Dec. 11. George.
1751. Charles.
1735, Apr. 1. Robert.
1758, August. James.
- James Honeyman, weaver, and Margaret Martin. Children:
1764, June 28. Isobel.
1771, Jan. 6. Janet.
1774, Oct. 16. James.
- Charles Honeyman, weaver, and Isabel Kay. Children:
1769, Jan. 12. James.
1770, Aug. 19. George.
1772, Mar. Charles.

James Honeyman and Helen Wilson, of Ballamblae. Children:

- 1769, Jan. 12. Helen.
- 1771, May 12. James.
- 1776, Dec. 8. Robert.
- 1779, Mar. 28. John.

James Honeyman and Margaret Turner. Children:

- 1769, Jan. 15. Margaret.
- 1770, Dec. 23. Elizabeth.
- 1777, July 20. John.
- 1785, Jan. 16. William.

John Honeyman and Helen Key, of Dearnie. Children:

- 1773, Jan. 3. Charles.
- 1775, Aug. 27. Helen.
- 1777, July 13. John.
- 1779, Nov. 7. William.
- 1781, May 20. Isabel.
- 1783, July 20. David.
- 1786, Sept. 10. (Name not stated).
- 1788, May 10. James.

William Honeyman and Mary Philip. Children:

- 1785, May. John.
- 1787, May 20. Euphan.
- 1789, Oct. 9. Christian.
- 1792, Aug. 5. Margaret McNab.
- 1795, Feb. 15. Mary.

James Honeyman and Mary Doig. Children:

- 1790, Aug. 1. John.
- 1795, July 12. Barbara.

James Honeyman and Katherine Newton. Child:

- 1794, Dec. 28. James.

David Honeyman and Helen Scott, of Fruchie. Children:

- 1797, Mar. 26. George (born Mar. 22).
- 1798, Dec. 16. Nellie (born Dec. 14).

James Honeyman and Catherine Reiddie. Children:

- 1797, Nov. 19. Helen.
- 1799, Jan. 20. Jean (born Jan. 18).

James Honeyman and Cecil Baillie. Child:

- 1799, Oct. 27. Agnes.

MARRIAGES.

- 1664, Aug. 6. James Honeyman to Janet Clemitt, contracted. (Andrew Bouman and John Honeyman, witnesses. An entry on Oct. 16, 1664, says: "Janet Clemitt gave into the box for her levity in casting off her proposed marriage with James Honeyman £5; and on Jan. 10, 1665, he received his pawns." So the marriage was not performed).
- 1664, Aug. 7. Catherine Honeyman to James Forsyth.
- 1672, Oct. 22. Janet Honyman to John Wilson; contracted.
- 1674, Nov. 14. David Honyman to Jean Rodger; contracted.
- 1676, Nov. 17. Alexander Honeyman to Janet Bean.
- 1676, Dec. 8. Martha Honeyman to George Birrill.
- 1677, Nov. 16. David Honeyman to Jean Rey.
- 1680, Nov. 6. James Honeyman and Agnes Heggie.
- 1694, Mar. 8. Margaret Honeyman to William Miller; contracted.
- 1697, Nov. 7. ————Honyman; marriage pledge with David Strachan.
- 1700, Mar. 19. Jean Honyman, marriage pledge with William Ballingill.
- 1708, Feb. 6. David Honyman to Ann Lumsdan, of Orwall; proclaimed.
- 1714, June 5. George Honyman to Eupham Brabauar; proclaimed.
- 1716, Oct. 21. James Honyman to Elspet Reid; proclaimed.
- 1719, Oct. 24. John Hynneman to Margaret Rikie; proclaimed.
- 1720, Mar. 12. John Hynneman to Margaret Goodwillie; proclaimed.
- 1721, Jan. 7. Elspet Honyman to John Goodwillie of Stramiglo; proclaimed.
- 1723, Apr. 6. Thomas Honeyman to Ann Bain; proclaimed.
- 1726, June, 4. James Honeyman to Isabel Brabauer of Collessie; proclaimed.
- 1727, Feb. 4. Jean Honeyman to Andrew White of Arngask; proclaimed.
- 1729, Nov. 8. James Honeyman to Elspeth Bruce; proclaimed.
- 1731, Dec. 11. Elizabeth Honeyman to Charles Myles; proclaimed.
- 1740, Jan. 23. Charles Honeyman to Isabel Whittat; proclaimed.
- 1740, Oct. 23. Elizabeth Honeyman of Abernethie to William Whittat; proclaimed.
- 1745, June 9. John Honeyman to Margaret McNab; proclaimed.
- 1745, June 9. Janet Honeyman to Richard Beverige; proclaimed.
- 1746, May 31. Christian Honeyman to Adam Paterson; proclaimed.
- 1748, Nov. 26. Margaret Honeyman to William Barklay; proclaimed.

- 1750, May 5. Jean Honeyman to Richard Dall; proclaimed.
 1751, Mar. 23. Jacobina Honeyman of Newburgh to Peter Martine;
 proclaimed.
 1753, Oct. 25. Margaret Honeyman to Laurence Reid of Aberdalgy;
 proclaimed.
 1755, July 18. Janet Honeyman to John Goodwillie; proclaimed.
 1786, July 9. Margaret Honeyman to James Coupar.
 1789, Aug. 30. James Honeyman to Margaret Herriot.
 1790, Mar. 18. Helen Honeyman to George Bruce.
 1798, Oct. 28. James Honeyman to Cecil Baillie.

TESTAMENT.

- 1592, Nov. 17. John Hunyman, burgess of Falkland, who died Apr.
 30, 1592. Testament dative, proved Nov. 17, 1592. Names
 widow, Marie Hunyman, and children: Hew, David, Patrick,
 Alexander, William, Archibald and Isobel. Estate valued at
 £355.11.4, and there was due to him 326.18.10.

DEATHS.

- 1676, Mar. 26. Wife of Thomas Honyman, (recently deceased).
 1677, Jan. 21. Thomas Honeyman (recently deceased).
 1683, Apr. 8. John Honyman's wife (recently deceased).
 1786, Nov. James Honeyman of consumption.
 1787, July 23. John Honeyman, aged two years, of smallpox.
 1788, Apr. 25. Jean Honeyman.
 1790, Sept. 12. Margaret Honeyman.
 1792, May 6. Isabel Honeyman.

MISCELLANEOUS.

- 1683, Jan. 28. James Honeyman, indweller in Falkland, son to John
 Honeyman there, mentioned on church records.

Kembeck Parish, Fife.

BAPTISMS.

- David Honyman and ————. Child:
 1660, Dec. 16. Elspeth.

DEATHS.

- 1795, June 14. Sicilia Honeyman, interred.

Kings Kettle Parish.**BAPTISMS.**

David Honeyman and ———. Children:

1640 (?) Apr. 9. Margaret. (Witnesses: William Beattie; Robert Russell).

1643, June 16. Bessie. (Witnesses: Alexander Henrysone; David Reymor).

Richard Honeyman and ———. Child:

1641, (?) Sept. 6. Margaret. (Witnesses: John Dorny; David Kinnier).

Nicol Honnyman and ———, of Dovin. Children:

1650, June 9. Katherine. (Witnesses: David Boswell; John Browne).

1653, July 10. Janet. (Witnesses: Alexander and James Banffs.

1654, Dec. 24. Margaret. (Witnesses: Alexander Bruce; John Small).

Alexander Honeyman and Margaret Small. Child:

1682, Aug. 13. Isobel. (Witnesses: Robert Duncan; John Mellvin).

Robert Honeyman and Isobel Pringill. Child:

1682, Sept. 17. David. (Witnesses: Robert Eilsone; Alexander Doll).

George Honyman and ———, of Cultie. Children:

1692, July 24. David. (Witnesses: John Smith; James Creighton).

1695, Nov. 9. Katherine of Moorsyde of Ramorny. (Witnesses: David Ramsay; William Lindsay.

Henry Honeyman and ——— of Cults. Child:

1697, May 28. Janet. (Witnesses; Andrew Mellin; John Honeyman).

John Honiman, weaver in Bowdon, and Christian Archibold, of Dams. Children:

1724, Oct. 12. Robert.

1726, Oct. 21. John. (Witnesses: John Reekie; Thomas Lumsden).

1730, Aug. 2. Patrick, at Faulkland.

1733, Nov. 18. Christian.

William Honeyman and Isabel ———, of Easter Lathrick. Children:

1769, Feb. 5. Betty (born Jan. 29).

1774, July 31. Christian (born July 28).

- 1777, Mar. 16. Margaret (born Mar. 10).
 1783, Oct. 5. Ann (born Sept. 30).
 1786, Feb. 12. Jean (born Feb. 7).
 Archibald Honyman and Isabel Imrie. Children:
 1787, Feb. 25. George (born Feb. 19).
 1788, Jan. 13. Mary (born Jan. 12).
 1789, Sept. 13. Janet (born Feb. 7).
 1791, Aug. 14. Isabel (born Aug. 10).
 David Honeyman and Margaret Farmer. Children:
 1787, Nov. 11. Euphan (born Nov. 6).
 1790, Mar. 14. Isabel (born Mar. 9).
 David Honeyman and Janet Ding. Children:
 1788, Dec. 28. Margaret (born Dec. 16).
 1791, Jan. 23. James (born Jan. 20).
 David Honeyman and Ann Watson. Child:
 1792, Aug. 26. Janet (born Aug. 14).
 Thomas Honeyman and Isabel Rennie of Dams. Child:
 1794, Nov. 2. Isabel (born Oct. 22).
 Andrew Honeyman and Isabel Scot. Child:
 1800, Aug. 10. Agnes (born Aug. 2).

MARRIAGES.

- 1691, Oct. 18. John Honyman, of Culles, to Isobel Buyst; contracted.
 1732, May 21. Nicol Honyman, in parish of Kennoway, to Bessie Hogan.
 1741, Oct. 23. May (alias Marjory) Honyman to David Imrie. (John Imrie, tenant in Parkwell, his father, cautioner).
 1748, Dec. 9. Robert Honeyman to Jean Low. (Adam Scot, cautioner).
 1749, Nov. 10. David Honyman, in parish of Auchtermuchty, to Agnes Hardie. (William Hardie, her father, cautioner).
 1750, Dec. 7. Jean Honyman to John Schiach, (James Ness, cautioner).
 1753, Dec. 20. Anne Honyman, in parish of Cults, to John McNab.
 1761, May 23. James Honyman, of Falkland, to Helen Wilson, proclaimed.
 1766, Apr. 28. James Honyman, of Falkland, to Margaret Turner. (William Turner, cautioner).
 1772, Jan. 3. James Honyman to Jean Ferny, of Leuchars.
 1777, Nov. 29. Robert Honyman to Margaret Anderson of Collessie, proclaimed.

- 1781, July 12. Jean Honyman to John Reddie. (Thomas Stuart, cautioner).
 1785, Dec. 31. Archibald Honyman to Isabel Imrie. (David Imrie, cautioner).
 1786, Dec. 8. David Honyman to Margaret Farmer. (Thomas Balingall, cautioner).
 1787, Dec. 14. David Honyman to Janet Ding. (James Ding, cautioner).
 1790, Jan. 11. Betty Honyman to David Haxton. (William Honeyman, cautioner).
 1791, June 24. Isabel Honyman to James Rae. (William Honeyman, cautioner).
 1791, Aug. 26. David Honyman to Ann Watson. (David Watson, cautioner).
 1793, Dec. 6. James Honyman of Falkland to Katherine Reedy (Robert Reedy, cautioner).
 1794, June 20. David Honyman, of Falkland, to Helen Scot. (Andrew Ramsay, cautioner).

DEATHS.

- 1773, Dec. 27. Jacobina Honyman, in the Ground of Forthar, aged about fifty-two.
 1775, June 6. Mary Honeyman, in Crossgates, from the parish of Cults, aged about ten.
 1775, Dec. 13. John Honeyman, in Crossgates, from the parish of Cults, aged about seventy-five.
 1785, Mar. 17. May Honeyman, in Chaple, aged about sixty-seven.
 1799, Feb. 3. Robert Honeyman, of old age.

TESTAMENTS.

- 1593, Nov. 16. Janet Honeyman, in Kings Kettle, spouse to David Rymer. Testament.
 1596-7, Feb. 21. Janet Aitchison and Katherine Rymour, wives to John Honeyman, in Kings Kettle, Testaments.
 1596-7, Mar. 8. Margaret Grieve, wife of George Honeyman, weaver, Balmedy. Testament.

Kilmany Parish, Fife.

BAPTISMS.

- Andrew William, of Monimeal, and Christian Honyman, of Hasaltownwals. Child:
 1738, June 16. Ann. (Born Apr. 22. Witnesses: James Lor-

mior; Andrew Lych. Father and mother unmarried).

David Honeyman and Janet Duncan, of Hazeltownwalls. Children:

1751, Apr. 14. William. (Born Apr. 7. Witnesses: William Duncan; Robert Forbes).

1753, Jan. 12. Eupham. (Born Jan. 10. Witnesses: William Duncan; George Scot).

1754, Dec. 22. Elizabeth. (Born Dec. 18, in Kilmany. Witnesses: Thomas Anderson, William Donaldson).

1756, Sept. 19. David. (Born Sept. 13 in Kilmany. Witnesses: David Carsuel; David Kay).

1759, Apr. 1. John. (Born Mar. 29. Witnesses: James Thomson and Arthus Thomson).

David Honeyman and Janet Duncan. Child:

1761, July 25. Euphan (born July 23).

Robert Honeyman and Mary Fermer, of Corral Holes. Children:

1777, July 6. James (born July 2).

1779, June 20. Mary (born June 15).

1780, Dec. 24. Betty (born Dec. 21).

Thomas Honeyman and Janet Dewar, of Haseldenwalls. Child:

1798, Sept. 30. David (born Sept. 27).

MARRIAGES.

1741, David Honeyman to Janet Duncan, contracted.

1742, July 10. Elspet Honeyman to James Skinnar, in Cupar parish.

1748, Nov. 9. Christian Honeyman to John Ross, in the parish of Cupar; contracted.

1750, June 16. David Honeyman to Janet Duncan; contracted. (Apparently the same parties contracted marriage in 1741, but the marriage was not performed).

1768, Nov. 26. David Honeyman, in parish of Logie, to Margaret Fortay, contracted).

1771, July 6. Robert Honeyman to Mary Fermer, contracted.

DEATHS.

1741, May 5. William Honeyman, in Logie, stated to be "dead."

1755, Sept. 14. David Honeyman's child stated to be "dead."

1758, Mar. 2. Euphan Honeyman stated to be "dead."

Kinglassie Parish, Fife.

TESTAMENTS.

1615, Jan. 16. Thomas Honeyman, shepherd, Cluny, and Elspet Milne, spouse. Testament.

1615, Jan. 16. Isobel Thomson, spouse of David Honeyman in Over-town of Roddie. Testament.

BAPTISMS.

John Honeyman and Margaret Dougall. Child:

1638, Oct. 2. John. (illegitimate).

John Honnyman and Elspet Peirs. Children:

1654, Oct. 31. John. (Witnesses: John Raban; David Brown).

1658, Feb. 2. John. (Witnesses: John Balcauquhill; William Meldron).

John Honeyman and Catherine Brown. Child:

1682, Jan. 15. John. (Witnesses: Alexander Baxter, Robert Drysdall).

George Hinniman and ——— Innes. Child:

1690, July 18. Mary. (Witnesses: James Gray; Culbert Spence).

Kirkcaldy Parish, Fife.

MARRIAGES.

1642, Jan. John Honnyman to Margaret Dugall.

1681, Sept. 24. John Honeyman to Katherine Brown.

1762, Jan. 8. Christian Honeyman, of Faulkland, to William Lambert.

Leuchars Parish, Fife.

BAPTISMS.

David Honeyman and Margaret Anderson. Child:

1671, Mar. 17. William.

Henry Honnyman and Margaret Blythe. Children:

1699, Mar. 5. Agnes.

1708, May 2. Mary.

David Honeyman, weaver in Kinnier Cotton and Janet Duncan. Child:

1763, Sept. 4. James, born Aug. 30.

David Honeyman, weaver, in Balmullo, and Margaret Fortay. Children:

1772, Jan. 5. Patrick (born Jan. 4).

1774, Apr. 3. David (born Apr. 2).

1776, Apr. 7. Thomas (born Apr. 6).

1776, Aug. 9. Margaret (born Aug. 1).

1778, Feb. 28. Katherine (born Feb. 22).

1782, July 14. Isabel (born July 5).

- 1785, Nov. 12. Christian (born Nov. 7).
 1786, June 25. William (bapt. in Dairsie).

MARRIAGES.

- 1771, Nov. 30. James Honeyman, of Kettle, to Jean Ferney, contracted.
 1793, Nov. 9. Emelia Honeyman, of Ceres, and William Johnston, contracted.

 Logie Parish, Sterling and Perth.

BAPTISMS.

Patrick Honeyman and ————. Children:

- 1730, Sept. 13. Christian.
 1733, Mar. 18. Thomas.
 1739, Apr. 1. David.
 1749, June 5. Margaret.
 1751, Sept. 8. John.
 1753, Aug. 15. Euphan.

(As the father, Patrick, is entered as from various localities, and no mother is stated, the above children probably belong to two different families. See the two Patricks under "Marriages" below.)

David Honeyman and ————. Child:

- 1769, Oct. 15. Alexander.

William Honeyman and ————. Children:

- 1775, Nov. 26. George
 1777, Aug. 24. William.
 1780, Feb. 6. Euphan.
 1782, Mar. 31. Robert.
 1784, Nov. 7. John (born Oct. 31).
 1787, Apr. 4. David (born Apr. 3).

MARRIAGES.

- 1729, Nov. 28. Patrick Honeyman to Elizabeth Paterson.
 1737, Dec. 30. Patrick Honeyman to Christian Bell. (William Honeyman and Hugh Scott, cautioners).
 1758, Dec. 7. Christian Honeyman to David Henderson, of Leuchars.
 1765, Nov. 15. Thomas Honeyman to Elizabeth M. Wilson.
 1768, Dec. 23. David Honeyman and Margaret Fortey, of Kilmany.
 1769, Dec. 8. William Honeyman to Margaret Mont, of Cupar.

DEATHS.

- 1783, July 29. Peter Honeyman.
 1787, July 28. David Honeyman, in Denfoot, buried.
 1792, Dec. 3. Katherine Honyman, parish of Kilmany, buried.
 1793, Apr. 1. Alexander Honyman, "a young man in the parish of Kilmany," buried.
-

Monimail Parish, Fife.

BAPTISMS.

- John Honiman and Bathia More. Child:
 1687, May 8. Robert. (Witnesses: Robert More; William Hederweek).
 Thomas Hinnimane and Euphan Smith. Children:
 1690, Nov. 2. Hellen. (Witnesses: Thomas Thomson; Thomas Seath).
 1693, Sept. 5. William. (Witnesses: William Burrille; William Fermer).
 John Hiniemane and Jean Smealle. Child:
 1690, Nov. 3. Marie.
 Nicol Honeyman, of Rummeltown, and Janet Henderson. Child:
 1713, Jan. 13. David.
 John Honeyman and Christian Archibold. Child:
 1719, May 3. Marjory, in Brigtown. (Witnesses: John Honeyman; John Ramsay).
 Robert Honeyman, of Woodmillhill, parish of Aldie, and Helen Buiste. Child:
 1720, Dec. 16. Helen.
 James Honyman and Mary Boultron, in Cannoquby Mill. Children:
 1726, Dec. 20. Hellen.
 1728, Nov. 26. John. (Witnesses: Henry Boutron; David Low)
 1731, June 23. James.
 1735, Nov. 6. Mary.
 1738, Jan. 9. Elizabeth. (Witnesses: William Dewar; John Duncan).
 1740, Apr. 20. Andrew. (Witnesses: Henry Boutron; William Dewar).
 1742, Jan. 16. Cicill.
 Thomas Honeyman and Grissel Haxton. Children:
 1728, July 24. Grissil, at Moonzie.

- 1730, Mar. 15. James.
 1732, May 26. Jean, at Carslogie Cotton.
 1735, Oct. 5. Thomas, (Born Oct. 2, in Briggend).
 1738, Feb. 8. Katherine, at Abernethy.
 Henry Honeyman and Elizabeth Walker. Child:
 1753, June 20. Samfoord.
 Henry Honeyman and Isabel Glass. Children:
 1784, June 6. James.
 1790, Jan. 22. William.

MARRIAGES.

- 1686, June 3. John Honiman to Janet Conbreath. (John Honiman, elder, and Andrew Williamson, cautioners).
 1708, May 29. Ann Honeyman, in Dunbony parish, to Thomas Shepherd. (John Shepherd and James Honeyman, cautioners).
 1714, June 18. Ann Honeyman to James Stuart. (James Belfrage and Thomas Shepherd, cautioners).
 1740, July 26. Helen Honyman to William Alison; contracted. (Andrew Duncan and Thomas Husband, cautioners).
 1751, Dec. 7. Helen Honyman to James Dewar; contracted.
 1764, Nov. 16. Peter Honyman, of Cult, to Mary Honyman, contracted.
 1776, Feb. 16. Isabel Honeyman to James Seath, of Collessie; contracted.
 1781, Dec. 23. Isabel Honnyman, of Collessie, to James Grieve, proclaimed.
 1787, Feb. 11. Ceciel Honeyman to William Brydie; proclaimed.
 1797, Dec. 31. William Honeyman of Cupar to Margaret Stark; proclaimed.

DEATHS.

- 1713, Apr. 8. Ann Honeyman, in Cunnoquby.
 1743, Feb. 14. Thomas Honyman's daughter.
 1748, Jan. 24. John Honyman, in Cunnoqubymiln.

Newburgh Parish, Fife.

MARRIAGES.

- 1792, Jan. 6. Joseph Honeyman, servant in the Abbey, to Catherine Foggie, of Auchtermuchty.
 1795, Mar. 3. Andrew Honeyman, servant in the Abbey, to Isabel Scott, of Collessie.

Orphir Parish, Orkney.

BAPTISMS.

William Honeyman, younger, of Coubister, and Margaret ————.
Child:

1732, Feb. 16. Hugh Halcro. (By Mr. Thomas Traill, minister of the parish. Witnesses: Mr. Robert Honeyman of Gramsay; William Halcro, elder of Coubister; Patrick Honeyman). [Note.—This was probably an error as to the parents, who were, more likely, William Halcro, younger, and Margaret Honeyman. See p. under Margaret (50)].

Scoonie Parish, Fife.

BAPTISMS.

William Honyman and Christian Anderson. Children:

1678, Apr. 21. William.

1679, Oct. 1. David. (Witnesses: William Ireland; John Johnstone).

1682, Jan. 29. Anna. (Witnesses: John Johnstone; Robert Pratt).

1684, Dec. 14. Alison. (Daughter. Witnesses: James Geddy, elder; John Johnson).

1686, Feb. 24. John. (Witnesses: John Johnson; David Morgan).

1688, Nov. 16. Christian. (Daughter. Witnesses: John Johnson; James Littlejohn).

1692, May 8. William. (Witnesses: William Fairfull; Andrew Michie).

1696, Jan. James. (Witnesses: James Littlejohn; John Weyms).

Peter Honeyman, land laborer in Atherney, and Ann Cook. Children:

1789, May 3. David (born Apr. 29).

1790, Sept. 12. Archibald (born Sept. 9).

1792, Sept. 16. Peter (born Sept. 5).

St. Andrews Parish, Fife.

BAPTISMS.

Robert Honeyman and Isobel Edie. Children:

1628, Apr. 6. Margaret. (Witnesses: Robert Walker, John Honeyman).

1629, Sept. 20. James. (Witnesses: Andrew Honeyman; John Honeyman).

1634, Apr. 15. Elizabeth. (Witnesses: Andrew Turpie; John Honeyman).

Andrew Honeyman and Elspet Short. Children:

1628, June 24. James. (Witnesses: James Leutron; James Mouth).

1631, Feb. 27. David. (Witnesses: Robert Walker; James Browne).

1635, Mar. 28. Thomas. (Witnesses: James Brown; Robert Walker).

John Honeyman and Margaret Gilchrist. Children:

1629, Mar. 12. David. (Witnesses: David Fairfowle; Andrew Turpie).

1632, Sept. 26. Margaret. (Witnesses: Andrew Honeyman; Robert Walker).

1635, Aug. 10. William. (Witnesses: Andrew Honeyman; Robert Walker).

1639, Mar. 21. John and James, Twins. (Witnesses: William Jok; Andrew Honeyman; Robert Peddie; Patrick Walker).

1641, Jan. 24. Janet. (Witnesses: Andrew Honeyman; Robert Walker).

1643, July 18. John. (Witnesses: Andrew Honeyman; James Brown).

1645, Sept. 21. Agnes. (Witnesses: Andrew Honeyman; William Wilson).

1649, Dec. 2. Margaret. (Witnesses: Andrew Honeyman; Robert Honeyman).

Robert Honeyman (cordiner) and Christian Reid. Child:

1649, July 10. Andrew. (Witnesses: Andrew and Mr. Andrew Honeyman).

James Honeyman, cordiner, and Bessie Young. Child:

1651, Mar. 2. James. (Witnesses: Robert Honeyman and Robert Johnston).

Andrew Honeyman and Elspeth Pryde. Child:

1658, Jan. 24. Andrew. (Child presented by John Honeyman, grandfather to the child, the father being dead. Witnesses: Andrew Dickson, younger, and James Balfour).

William Honeyman and Janet Watson. Children:

1660, Nov. 1. John. (Witnesses: William Watson; John Honeyman).

- 1662, Aug. 24. Margaret. (Witnesses: John Honyman; William Watson in Northbank).
- 1664, Apr. 24. Helen. (Witnesses: Ninian Flooker; John Masone in Helmhill).
- 1665, May 7. Euphan. (Witnesses: Ninian Flooker; John Masone in Helmhill).
- 1667, Sept. 25. William. (Witnesses: Ninian Flooker; David Browne).
- 1670, May 27. Andrew. (Witnesses: Ninian Flooker, David Browne).
- John Honyman and Agnes Clerk. Children:
- 1686, Jan. 30. Janet. (Witnesses: Ninian Flooker, John Moreis).
- 1687, Mar. 12. Elspeth. (Witnesses: John Moreis, Andrew Clerk).
- 1691, Apr. 12. John. (Witnesses: John Mores, conveneer; James Key).
- 1692, July 26. Margaret. (Witnesses: John Mores; William Gullon).
- Henry Honyman (of Kincapple) and Mary Blyeth. Child:
- 1713, Jan. 5. Elspeth. (Witnesses: John Millar; William Terres).
- John Honeyman (of Lumbo) and Katherine Simpson. Child:
- 1734, June 20. Margaret. (Witnesses: Alexander Honeyman; James Ramsay).

MARRIAGES.

- 1776, Sept. 5. Thomas Honeyman, of St. Leonards, to Anne Swan.
- 1788, July 18. Betty Honnyman, of Ceres, to Thomas Simpson, contracted.

DEATHS.

- 1737, Dec. 17. Janet Honyman, daughter to Andrew Honeyman, guild broker.
- 1739, July 9. Andrew Honnyman, guild broker.
- 1742, Feb. 27. Mary Honyman, daughter to John Honeyman, late deacon of the baxters.
- 1743, July 21. David Honyman, son to the deceased Andrew Hoonyman, guild broker.
- 1744, Feb. 28. Jane Hoonyman, daughter to Thomas Hoonyman, land laborer.

- 1747, Nov. 6. Agnes Hoonyman, daughter to Thomas Hoonyman guild broker.
- 1763, Andrew Honyman, son to Thomas Honyman, deacon of the bakers.
- 1767, Aug. 17. Agnes Honeyman relict of James Ramsay, late tailor in Cameron.
- 1782, Oct. 17. Jean Honeyman, spouse to ———, in Edinburgh.
- 1791, June 21. Thomas Honnyman, late deacon of the bakers.

PART IV.

- Appendix I: List of Unidentified Persons of the Honeyman Name in Foreign Countries.**
- Appendix II: List of Unidentified Persons of the Honeyman Name in America.**
- Appendix III: Miscellaneous Notes.**
- Appendix IV: John Honeyman, "the Spy".**
- Appendix V: Line of the Drs. Hedges, of Chester, N. J.**
- Appendix VI: Line of John T. Honeyman, of England.**
- Appendix VII: Mr. John R. C. Honeyman, of Regina, Canada.**
- Appendix VIII: Descendants of Sarah Yeater Baxter.**
- Appendix IX: Peter S. Yeater.**

APPENDIX I.

LIST OF UNIDENTIFIED PERSONS OF THE HONEYMAN NAME IN FOREIGN COUNTRIES.

NOTE—The following names have been mostly secured from Directories, or other published records. All the persons named who are probably living have been written to for information as to identification, etc., but no replies have been received. Where there are dates in parentheses at the end of an address, it indicates the date of the Directory from which the name was taken. It is needless to say that the foreign Directories have been searched casually, as the author has come across them in his travels in England and Scotland. Some other unidentified persons living prior to 1600 will be found noted in the "Introductory Chapter," *ante*.

Alexander Honeyman, Danskin villa, Cupar, Fife, saddler. (1903.)

Alexander Honeyman, 36 Lutton place, Edinburgh, joiner. (1906.)

Charles Honeyman (s. of Arthur and Isabel), b. July 4, 1729; bap. in St. Paul's, Covent Garden, London.

Charles Hunneman, mariner, Boston, estate administered on (1815).

D. Honeyman, Claremont, Clyde Bank Road, Green Point, Capetown, Africa (1904).

David Honeyman, of St. Leonard's College, St. Andrews, Scotland; matriculated 1833.

David L. Honeyman, of 18 St. Swithin's Lane, London, E. C., chartered accountant (1906).

Edward Honeyman, of 24 Barcom place, Darlington, New South Wales (1905).

Edward Honeyman, of 29 Pen Road villas North, London (1906).

Edwin Honeyman, of 3 Shadforth St., Paddington, New South Wales (1905).

Elizabeth Honeyman, of Titchfield, aged twenty-one, spinster, m. John Ubsdale, of North Stoneham, aged twenty-two, bachelor, July 26, 1738. (Winchester Marriages; England).

George Honeyman, of 226 Clarence street, Sydney, Australia, jeweler. (1905).

George Honeyman, of Kingskettle, Fife, warehouseman, at 10 Clyde Terrace, Glasgow. (1906).

George Honeyman, of 464 Latrobe Street, Melbourne, Victoria. (1905).

George Wallace Honeyman, of 43 Somerset place, Sunderland road, Gateshead, Durham, England. (1902).

Harry Honeyman, of 46 Oxford St., Sydney, New South Wales, tobacconist. (1905).

- Henry Honeyman, of Gosport, Hampshire, England, aged twenty-one, bachelor, married Jenny Baddy, aged twenty-one, spinster; application for license Nov. 30, 1782.
- Hincks Honeyman, Chancery proceedings concerning in English Court of Chancery, 1681.
- Honeyman & Co., of 11 Meuse Lane, Edinburgh, wholesale tea. (1906).
- James Honeyman, of 62 Forbes street, Wimble, New South Wales, (1905).
- James Brand Honeyman, of 38 Rice Heyroad, Egremont, Liverpool (1907).
- John Honyman, married Margaret Brayne; marriage license dated, Dec. 15, 1692, in London Faculty office.
- Kate Honeyman, of 311 W. Princes street, Glasgow. (1906).
- Lindsay Honeyman, Glasgow (1908).
- Margaret Honeyman, of 167 Bruntsfield place, Edinburgh. (1906).
- Mary Honeyman (Mrs.), of 117 Evans street, B'Wick, Victoria. (1905).
- Honeyman, Miss, of Craigkenochie Terrace, Burtisland, Fife. (1905).
- Nicholas Honeyman, of Titchfield, Hampshire, England, bachelor, married Jane Winter, spinster, at Winchester; license application dated Nov. 17, 1725.
- Peter Honeyman, of 60 Merchiston avenue, Edinburgh. (1906).
- R. Honeyman, of 6 Mayfield Gardens, Edinburgh. (1906).
- Rachel Honyman, married William Dean, in St. George's Church, Hanover Square, London, Aug. 4, 1793.
- R. S. Honeyman, of Cromwell Bldgs., Blackfriars street, Manchester, England, oil merchant. (1906).
- Shadrack Honeyman, of Portsea, Hampshire, England, victualer and widower, married Mary Gray of Alverstoke, aged twenty-one, spinster; license application dated Oct. 26, 1790.
- Thomas Honeyman, of Bishopstroke, Hampshire, England, carpenter and bachelor, aged twenty-five, married Rachel Peace, of South Stoneham, spinster, aged twenty-one; license application dated Feb. 8, 1776.
- Thomas Honeyman, of 6 Barrington Road, Smithdown road, W., Liverpool, commercial traveler. (1906).
- Tom Honeyman, of 97 Milbrae road, Langside, Glasgow, Grand Secretary of I. O. G. T. (1906).
- Vincent Honeyman, married Sarah Lightfoot, in St. George's Church, Hanover Square, London, Aug. 31, 1789.

- W. Honeyman (Mrs.), 3 Milner Terrace, St. John St., Capetown, Africa (1904).
William Honeyman, of 238 Clarence street, Sydney, Australia. (1900).
William Honeyman, of 49 Alex. Pope Street, Liverpool, brass founder, (1906).
William Honeyman, of Bartongardens, Davidson's Mains, S. O., Midlothian (1906).
William Honeyman, of 8 Gladstone St., Hartlepool, Durham, England. (1902).
Yellow-Struthers Honeyman (Mrs.), of W. Calder, R. S. O., Midlothian (1906).
-

APPENDIX II.

LIST OF UNIDENTIFIED PERSONS OF THE HONEYMAN NAME IN AMERICA.

NOTE.—The following names have been mostly secured from Directories, but some from other records. All the persons named who are probably living have been written to for information as to identification, etc., but no replies have been received, unless otherwise stated. Where there are dates in parentheses at the end of the address, it indicates the date of the Directory from which the name was taken.

- Andrew Honeyman, of 17 Freeman street, Grand Rapids, Mich.
Barbara Honeyman, wid. of James, of 287 Ogden st., Newark, N. J. (1907).
C. Honeyman, of Danville, Province of Quebec. (1907).
Charles Honeyman, of 117 Beaver St., Albany, N. Y., artist. (1890).
Charles Hunneman, mariner, Boston; letters of adm. on his estate granted to George Bitner, Aug. 23, 1815.
David Honeyman, of 450 Fifth st., New York City, ship carpenter. (1890).
David Honeyman, of 1406 N. 9th St., St. Louis, Mo. (1890).
Edward Honeyman, of 28 N. Baker St., Dayton, O., salesman. (1907).
Fred Honeyman, of 2813, 26th Ave., Minneapolis, Minn., proprietor of South Minneapolis Hotel. (1890).
George Honeyman, of 225 E. 27th St., New York City, polisher. (1908).
George W. Honeyman, of 11 Queen Ave., Cleveland, O. (1890).
Grace Honeyman, of 113 W. Monument Ave., Dayton, O. (1907).
Henry Honeyman, Seneca, Kan. (1908).

- Henry Honeyman, baker, 219 E. Kinney St., Newark, N. J. (1882).
 J. Hunniman, Chelsea, Mass., witness to deed, June 8, 1753.
 John Honneman, Jr., Annapolis, N. S., witness to power of attorney filed at Boston, 17—.
 John Honeyman, of 319 Seward place, Schenectady, N. Y. (1907).
 John Honeyman, of 118 Bridge St., Springfield, Mass., clerk. (1907).
 John Honeyman, of 823 Charlotte St., Philadelphia, laborer. (1905).
 John Honeyman, of 242 St. Martin's St., Montreal, Canada, carrier, (1907).
 John V. Honeyman, of 1159 Texas St., San Francisco, Cal., ship fitter. (1907).
 J. W. Honeyman, of Bridgeport, Conn.; removed to British Columbia, (1907).
 Mary Honeyman, of New York City. She m. Edward Smith, according to a marriage license dated Nov. 15, 1759, as per Trinity ch. records.
 M. R. Honeyman, Kettle Falls, Wash.
 Mary Honeman, (wid. of Herman), Colisseum, New Orleans; undoubtedly German. (1890).
 Richard Honeyman, of 2317 Frankford Ave., Philadelphia. (1907)
 W. Honeyman (Mrs.), of 260 St. Antoine St., Montreal, Canada. (1907).
 W. Honeyman, of Grandon, Manitoba. (1907).
 W. Honeyman, of 242 St. Martin's St., Montreal, Canada, clerk. (1907).
 William Hunneman, of Boston, witness to deed 1794.
 William Honeyman, of 669 N. Humboldt St., Chicago, moulder. (1907)
 William Honeyman, of 1615 W. 29th St., Kansas City, Mo. (1907).
 William Honeyman, of 390 N. Lincoln St., Chicago, Ill., bookbinder. (1890).

APPENDIX III.

MISCELLANEOUS NOTES.

CAPTAIN JOHN HONEYMAN, OF 1746.—Captain John Honeyman, of New York, is a man whose history and family it would be interesting to secure, but I have been unable to obtain other facts than that, on Sept. 29, 1746, he raised a company of 100 volunteers in New York for "an expedition against Canada." He undoubtedly came over from

Scotland or England, but of his ancestry and family, if any, or even his exact residence, I know nothing. His signature appears to a muster roll of his volunteer company as follows:

A handwritten signature in cursive script that reads "J. Honeyman". The signature is written in dark ink on a light background. Below the name, there are several large, overlapping loops and flourishes that extend to the right and then curve back under the name.

In the "Report of the State Historian" of New York, Vol. 2, p. 637, there is a copy of his muster roll, beginning as follows: "Muster Roll of 100 Volunteers (besides officers to be commissioned) inlisted under the command of Capt John Honeyman, who served in the present expedition agas't Canada mustered in New York according to the Act of Assembly before the Hon'ble Stephen Bayard Esq., Mayor Gerardus Stuyvesant and John Marshall Esq's Justices of the Peace for the s'd city and in the above city this 26th day of September in the twentyeth year of his Majesty's reign Anno dom: one thousand seven hundred and forty-six." (Then follows the roll).

REV. GEORGE J. HONEYMAN.—There is a George John Honeyman of 811 Third St., Great Falls, Montana, stated to be a clergyman, who was b. June 27, 1856, and is living. He states that his father was John Honeyman, of Knowlton, Canada, who was born in Scotland and died about 1904, and married Margaret Robb. I have no further information.

ALEXANDER HONEYMAN.—Alexander Honeyman, of Chicago, Ill., was born at Falkirk, Scotland, Jan. 3, 1840, and died in Chicago, Apr. 15, 1903. He came to America in 1860, and was a moulder. His father was an Alexander and his mother "Tiny" ————. His second wife was Minna Rose, who is living at 814 Mozart St., Chicago. No further information.

BERTRAM C. HONEYMAN.—Bertram Cecil Honeyman, of 69 Linden St., New Bedford, Mass., states that his father is Edward Foster Honeyman, born 1861 at Darlington, England, who married Mary Jane Newman, daughter of Capt. Robert Thompson Newman of Bishopwearmouth, Sunderland, England. His grandparents were William Honeyman and Nancy ————, of Darlington. William was a Captain of a brig and was supposed to have been drowned near the harbor of New York in 1861.

DAVID HONEYMAN.—David Honeyman of 212 E. 84th St., New York City, claims German descent, although I doubt not his ancestors went from Scotland to Germany. His grandfather was Emmanuel Honeyman, of Germany, whose son, Aaron Louis Honeyman, married Ricka Manasse, and resided at 100 Orchard St., New York City. Aaron L. died Nov. 17, 1884. His son, David, was born Nov. 20, 1867, and married Aug. 2, 1894, Minnie Sackman. They have children: Hattie, aged thirteen; Emmanuel Manasse, aged nine; and Jessie, aged three.

HEINRICH F. D. HONEMANN.—Heinrich Friedrich Diedrich Honemann, of 271 Fourth St., San Francisco, Cal., gives in the spelling of his name a fair example of the spelling of this family in Germany. There are others of the same name in various parts of this country. Heinrich's father was also named Heinrich and was born in Walsrode, Hanover, where his own parents resided. The senior Heinrich now lives in Hamburg. Heinrich, Jr., was born July 12, 1878, and served his time in the German navy, since which he has been in San Francisco.

APPENDIX IV.

JOHN HONEYMAN, "THE SPY," PAGE 112.

The quotation given from Adjutant-General Stryker on page 112 is erroneously stated to be from his published volume on "The Battles of Trenton and Princeton." The quotation is from a paper published by General Stryker prior to the issue of that volume. In the volume itself will be found a more elaborate account of John Honeyman's doings, tallying with our text, and stating that it is "a well-established tradition that the most reliable account of Colonel Rahl's post at Trenton was given by Washington's spy, John Honeyman, of Griggstown, Somerset county."

Since the matter on pages 94-118 was printed my attention has been called to a most important additional fact, viz.: that the Council of Safety of New Jersey, meeting at Princeton, December 5, 1777, had before it the case of John Honeyman, and he was ordered to be committed to the "Trenton Gaol for High Treason." On December 20, only fifteen days later than the commitment, he was ordered to be "discharged from the guard," upon his entering into recognizance to appear at the next General Quarter Sessions of the Peace of Hunterdon county. The man who became his surety was Jacob Hyer, a patriot soldier in the quartermaster's department of the Hunterdon

militia. This was the end of that matter, and is another corroborative evidence of the facts stated in our text. (See "Minutes Council of Safety of N. J.," published at Jersey City, 1872, pp. 169, 176).

APPENDIX V.

LINE OF THE DRS. HEDGES, OF CHESTER, N. J., PAGE 222.

Margaret Hedges of Chester, N. J., was the wife of Robert M. Honeyman, merchant, of New Germantown, N. J. (See Robert M., 700).

William Hedges came over from England (about) 1649 and settled at Northampton, Long Island. He died in 1674, leaving five children. One of his sons was—

Stephen Hedges, who died July 7, 1734, aged about 100 years. He had a son—

William Hedges, born 1680; died Nov. 4, 1768. He had a son—

Stephen Hedges, an ardent patriot of the Revolution, born 1724; died 1801. His son was—

Dr. Joseph Hedges, of Chester, N. J., born Dec. 31, 1766; died Mar. 11, 1824; m., Mar. 12, 1789, Elizabeth Woodhull, daughter of Rev. William Woodhull. His son was—

Dr. William Woodhull Hedges, of Chester, N. J., born Sept. 6, 1790; died June, 1875; m. Jane English. He was the father of the Margaret who married Robert M. Honeyman. One of his children was—

Dr. Smith English Hedges, of Chester, N. J., born Nov. 20, 1830; died Apr. 1, 1892; married, Nov. 13, 1856, Ann Eliza Miller Van Doren, who was born Dec. 17, 1830, and is still living. Two of his children are—

Dr. Ellis Walton Hedges, of Plainfield, N. J., and Dr. Benjamin Van Doren Hedges, of Plainfield, N. J., both eminent living physicians.

The Rev. William Woodhull mentioned descends as follows: (1) John Woodhull, born in England Sept. 18, 1620; came to America 1647; died at Brookhaven, L. I., Oct. 17, 1690. (2) Richard Woodhull, born 1649; died 1699. (3) Richard Woodhull, born 1691; died 1767. (4) John Woodhull, born 1719; died 1794. (5) Rev. William Woodhull, born Dec. 14, 1741; died, at Chester, N. J., Aug. 8, 1814.

APPENDIX VI.

LINE OF JOHN T. HONEYMAN, OF ENGLAND, PAGE 180.

An imperfect line of "John C. Honeyman of Crayford, England," given on page 180, was printed before the receipt of the following more exact information.

His name was not John C., but JOHN THOMAS HONEYMAN. He died (about) 1900 at the age of 72 years. His first wife, Sarah Ann Hall, of Brighton, England, died Apr. 30, 1852. His second wife, Sarah Franklyn, died (about) 1899, aged 69 years. Mr. Honeyman was a moulder.

This John Thomas Honeyman was the son of Abraham and Elizabeth Honeyman, who resided at Ball's Pond, Islington, England. Abraham died June, 1875, aged 98 years. His wife, Elizabeth, died 1878, aged 104 years. Both are buried at Islington parish church, London.

The children of John T. Honeyman by his two wives were as stated on page 180, but the following information is supplementary thereto:

Abraham (384), married, Apr. 3, 1881, Sarah Jane Baker, of Devonshire.

John (385), resided at Crayford, and d. Mar. 13, 1897.

William, of London, was the next child after John, and was married.

Harry W. (386) is married.

George (387) was married.

Sarah (388), resided at Dartford; married George Saunders.

Fanny (389), resided at Esher (not Esker); married Harry Russell.

Mary (390), is living at Esher, and is married.

APPENDIX VII.**MR. JOHN R. C. HONEYMAN, OF REGINA, CANADA, PAGE 189.**

JOHN ROTHER CHARLES HONEYMAN, (507) was educated at Glasgow University; studied architecture under his father, but not caring for that profession went to Canada in 1885. After farming for 1½ years, he served five years on the Northwest Mounted Police, attaining the rank of sergeant, and also acting as clerk in the office of the Commissioner of the Force. He then became assistant editor of the "Regina Leader," for one year, when he secured a position in the Indian Department of the Government. In 1896 he became editor of the "Moosomin

Spectator." In 1898 he entered the service of the Northwest Territorial Government, and was soon advanced to Deputy Commissioner of Agriculture. In 1906, when the provinces of Saskatchewan and Alberta were formed, from the Northwest Territories, he became Deputy Minister of Agriculture for Saskatchewan, which he resigned after one year. In 1908 he was appointed librarian of the Regina Public Library, a position he now holds.

Besides the three children mentioned on page 190, he has a daughter, Annie Rotheria, born Sept. 15, 1908.

APPENDIX VIII.

DESCENDANTS OF SARAH YEATER BAXTER (14). PAGE 261.

Since the facts given on page 261 concerning Sarah Honeyman Yeater, of Louisiana, Mo., who married, 1841, Turner G. Baxter, were printed (see pp. 200-250) fuller information has been received as follows:

SARAH HONEYMAN YEATER (14) died May 15, 1897. Her husband, Turner G. Baxter, was born 1822. They were divorced in 1860. Their children were:

1. MARY ANN BAXTER, of Louisiana, Mo., b. Jan. 25, 1842; d. Oct. 11, 1877; m. (1) William Destern, and (2) John Esbey. Ch. (by W. D.): Escue; Austa. Ch. (by J. E.): Hunan.

2. AUSTA JANE BAXTER, of Louisiana, b. Oct. 28, 1844; living; m., June 24, 1870, James L. Venable, who d. Jan. 6, 1903. (For ch., see *infra*).

3. WILLIAM C. BAXTER, of Louisiana, b. Apr. 1, 1847; living; m., Dec., 1880, Mrs. Fannie Sidwell. Ch.: Laura; Turner; Nora; Roy; Myrtle; Archie; Bessie.

4. GOLDEN WATKINS BAXTER, of Louisiana, b. June 8, 1857; d. Oct. 10, 1897; m., Aug., 1880, Anna Steele. Ch.: Goldie; Ollie; Floy; Gladys; Leila.

CHILDREN OF JAMES L. VENABLE AND AUSTA J. BAXTER (2):

5. HATTIE BELL VENABLE, of Louisiana; b. Jan. 28, 1872; living; unmarried.

6. JAMES NIEL VENABLE, of Louisiana, b. Nov. 28, 1873; living; m., (1) Dec. 2, 1898, Clara Talliaferro, who d. Nov. 9, 1899; and (2), July 26, 1905, Laura Allison. Ch. (by L. A.): Claudine, b. June 24, 1906.

7. WILLIAM WATKINS VENABLE, b. Jan. 27, 1876; d. Aug. 15, 1881.

8. JOHN RICHARD VENABLE, of Louisiana, b. Nov. 22, 1878; living; m., 1897, Anna Yeater. Ch: James Francis, b. June 24, 1898; living.

9. CLAUDE ROY VENABLE, b. June 14, 1885; living; unmarried.

APPENDIX IX.

PETER S. YEATER (2). PAGE 259, FOOTNOTE.

Since the footnote on page 259 was printed, I have ascertained that the full name of Peter S. Yeater was PETER STEVENS YEATER and not "Peter Samuel Yeater" as conjectured.

APPENDIX X.

FAMILY OF FRANCIS HONEYMAN (521). PAGE 192.

The particulars of the children of the above named Francis Honeyman, as printed on page 192, are correct as far as they go, but the following facts should be added:

The eldest child was Margaret, deceased, of Cherry Creek, Nev., who m. F. S. Keogh. One ch.

The next child was Mary E., of Wells, Nev., living; m. O. T. Hill. Four ch.

APPENDIX XI.

ADDITIONS TO BISHOP HONYMAN'S LINE.

The following late information is in addition to that on pages 156-159:

100. Janet, married a Grieve. Ch.: George; Margaret; Peter, who m. a Hotham; James, who m. an Anderson.

103. Barbara, m. (1) a Tobie; and (2) a Joplin.

106. Robert (Admiral), m. (1) a Broderick; and (2) a Jauncey. By first wife were ch.: William; Margaret; Helen, who m. a Hodgson; Robert; and Mary de Coursy.

115. Catherine, who m. a Stewart. Ch.: Anne, who m. a Lockhart; Susan, who m. a Sewell, of Quebec; Mary; Sophia, who m. a Stewart; Catherine, who m. a Madan; Mungo; Alexander, who m. a Lawson; Caroline, who m. a Maxwell; Jane, who m. a Lawson; James, who m. a Parker; and Octavia.

99. Sir William. Twelve ch.: Patrick; Mary; Robert; Mary (second); Catherine Johnstone; Sir Richard B. V. D. J.; Sir Ord John; William; William (second); Sarah A. J.; Margaret; and an infant. (See page 158).

INDEX (AMERICAN NAMES).

To Honeyman, Honyman and Hunneman Christian Names.

- | | |
|---|--|
| <p> Abigail, 90, 91, 154
 Abigail, H., 254
 Abraham V., 230, 238
 Abraham V. D., 125, 228, 237
 Abram, 241
 Abram V. D., 221, 227
 Ada B., 210, 214
 Agnes, 191
 Albert A., 234
 Albert D., 233
 Aletha, 239
 Alexander, 323
 Alexander F., 205
 Alice, 191, 205, 234
 Alice H., 229
 Alice M. M., 180
 Alvah L., 238
 Amanda, 205
 Amos, 152
 Andrew, 183, 321
 Angelica, 229
 Angeline, 191
 Ann, 191
 Ann F., 254, 256
 Anna C., 236
 Anna M., 231
 Anne, 200
 Annie, 214
 Annie L., 215
 Annie R., 237
 Ansel, 248
 Archibald, 243
 Arthur, 176
 Augustus, 224, 231
 Austin, 226, 235
 A. Van Doren, 125, 228, 237
 Barbara, 225, 243, 321, 333
 Beverly G., 215
 Benjamin, 241
 Benjamin A., 186, 258
 Benjamin D., 230
 Benjamin F., 182, 184, 186
 Benjamin W., 239
 Bessie B., 239
 Bessie G., 236
 Bertha R., 185
 Bertram C., 323
 Betsey B., 227
 Bruce R., 176
 C——, 321
 Calvin W., 235
 Candace M., 244
 Carleton, 249, 257, 258
 Caroline, 228, 237 </p> | <p> Caroline L. S., 205, 208
 Carrie, 239
 Catherine, 155, 157, 191, 192, 224, 231
 Charles, of Va., Line of, 241
 Charles, 11, 194, 200, 241, 242, 248, 251, 252, 255, 259, 321
 Charles B., 227, 235
 Charles E., 245, 248
 Charles H., 193
 Charles J., 186
 Charles O., 234
 Charles W., 229, 258
 Charlotte D., 210, 214
 Charlotte H., 255
 Charlotte M., 236
 Chloe, 204
 Chloe D., 206
 Christina, 198
 Clara S., 185
 Clarence, 239
 Claude, 248
 Clifford, 239, 248
 Coe C., 245
 Cornelius J., 192
 Cornelius L., 227, 236
 Cornelius V., 239
 Daisy, 239
 David, 11, 174, 175, 176, 241, 242, 243, 246, 321, 323
 David A., 184, 186, 187
 David T., 177
 Dexter R., 258
 Doris, 258
 Dorothy H., 181
 Dosia, 248
 Earl E., 245, 248
 Ebenezer, 198
 Edith, 238
 Edith M., 233
 Edna, 239
 Edward, 191, 321
 Edward M., 237, 240
 Edward R., 233
 Eleanor, 116, 117, 216
 Eleanor S., 258
 Elizabeth, 81, 85, 91, 96, 115, 152, 154, 156, 157, 184, 206, 212, 234, 243, 251
 Elizabeth A., 257
 Elizabeth C., 240, 254, 257
 Elizabeth N., 187
 Eliza A., 225
 Eliza J., 236
 Ellen, 243
 Ellis W., 233 </p> |
|---|--|

- Ely, 241
 Emilie B., 240
 Emily, 185, 226, 234
 Emma J., 210
 Emma L., 229
 Erie E., 247
 Esther A., 225
 Ethel, 186
 Ethel M., 239
 Etta J., 177
 Euphemia, 226
 Evaline O., 226, 234
 Fannie, 184
 Flora, 248
 Florence G., 193
 Frances, 186
 Frances H., 255, 258
 Frances U., 225, 233
 Francis, 81, 152, 190, 192, 328
 Frank, 191, 229, 239
 Fred, 321
 Fred S., 234
 Frederic B., 258
 Fullerton, 203
 George, 152, 186, 191, 192, 234, 321
 George B., 235, 239
 George F., 191
 George G., 88, 155, 224
 George H., 256
 George J., 323
 George M., 234
 George M. D., 245, 248
 George T., 236, 248
 George W., 243, 321
 Gertrude L., 185
 Gertrude V. D., 227
 Glenn, 248
 Grace, 237, 321
 Grace L., 258
 Grace M., 177
 Grace W., 176
 Hannah H., 254, 255
 Hannah L., 184
 Harrison, 156, 241
 Harry, 164, 197, 234
 Harold, 236
 Harriet M., 235
 Harriette, 258
 Hattie, 214
 Heinrich F. D., 324
 Helen, 193, 248
 Helen B., 185
 Helen C., 239, 257
 Helen I., 177
 Helen M., 257, 258
 Helen R., 239
 Henrietta, 225, 233
 Henry, 127, 164, 185, 221, 225, 234, 321, 322
 Henry C., 255
 Henry H., 229, 234
 Henry W., 165
 Herman, 322
 Herman W., 180, 181
 Hewes, 256
 Hiram, 230, 239
 Homer H., 186
 Hollis, 248
 Horace, 185
 Hortense L., 244, 248
 Icenene, 246
 Ida, 258
 Ida B., 245, 248
 Ida J., 236
 Irene, 242
 Isabella, 198
 Isabella A., 244, 246
 J——, 322
 J. W., 322
 James (Rev.), 18, 56, 66
 James (Att'y. Gen.), 79, 82
 James, 94, 115, 118, 149, 152, 155, 156, 191, 195, 200, 217, 218, 220, 221, 224, 226, 250, 251
 James A., 236
 James B., 198
 James C., 254
 James D., 177
 James H., 223
 James H. P. (Rev.), 11, 192
 James L., 192
 James N., 225, 233
 James O., 243
 James W., 198, 243
 Jane, 108, 109, 116, 117, 152, 163, 177, 191, 200, 216, 221, 226, 230, 238
 Jane A., 205
 Jane E., 227
 Jane L., 176, 225
 Jean, 166
 Jennie, 186, 191
 Jennie M., 245
 John (Capt.), 18, 118, 322
 John (Dr.), 118, 120, 125, 228
 John (the Spy), 18, 94, 201, 324
 John (the Spy), Line of, 216
 John, 18, 89, 92, 94, 116, 117, 152, 156, 181, 182, 183, 184, 193, 194, 198, 217, 218, 220, 221, 225, 226, 234, 241, 251, 253, 259, 322, 323
 John A., 182, 184, 186, 257
 John B., 170, 171, 186, 232, 239
 John C., 228, 254, 257
 John D. M., 214, 215
 John E., 234
 John H., 225, 233
 John J., 254
 John L., 242, 244, 247
 John N., 245
 John R., 257

- John R. C., 189, 190, 326
 John V., 322
 John V. Z., 223, 230
 Joseph, 192
 Joseph B., 256, 258
 Joseph H., 254, 255, 256
 Josephine, 244
 Julia C., 206
 Kate E., 239
 Katherine, 193
 Kenneth, 176
 Laura, 234, 258
 Laura M., 228
 Lavinia P., 206, 209, 213
 Lena, 235
 Lena L., 239
 Letitia, 204
 Letitia A., 210, 213
 Letitia P. B., 205, 212
 Lillian, 235
 Lillie F., 245
 Lizzie F., 236
 Lizzie M., 234
 Louis, 235, 239
 Louisa C., 243
 Lovenia, 198
 Luranah, 244, 247
 Lovenia B., 198
 M. R., 322
 Mabel, 186
 Mabel E., 239
 Mabelle, 239
 Mai F., 187
 Malvina, 243
 Margaret, 116, 117, 168, 184, 187, 191,
 198, 200, 205, 216, 217, 219, 222, 230,
 243, 328
 Margaret F., 230
 Margaret K., 232
 Margaret V. Z., 224, 232
 Marguerite, 191
 Maria L., 228, 236
 Martha, 231
 Martha A., 184, 243
 Martha D., 224, 227
 Mary, 18, 116, 117, 130, 131, 133, 134,
 135, 154, 191, 199, 200, 204, 205,
 206, 211, 217, 220, 224, 225, 227, 230,
 232, 234, 242, 322
 Mary A., 191, 242, 244
 Mary C., 254, 257
 Mary E., 245, 248, 257, 328
 Mary F., 192
 Mary J., 224, 227, 231, 243
 Mary L., 226
 Mary M., 214, 230
 Marsello E., 245
 Matilda, 191
 Maud L., 237, 240
 May F., 185
 Melvin (Rev.), 117, 127, 234
 Meredith, 215
 Michael, 183, 185, 241
 Milburn, 248
 Mildred G., 177
 Morris C., 226, 234
 Nellie, 191, 192, 194
 Neva, 248
 Nevius K., 227
 Nicholas, 11, 18, 249, 250, 251, 252, 253
 Nicholas (Hunneman), of Boston,
 Line of, 249
 Ogden, 226, 235
 Olive, 248
 Oliver S. R., 210, 215
 Ollie, 241
 Omer S., 245, 248
 Orie, 248
 Osa E., 245
 Patrick, 191
 Paul D., 124
 Paul D. P., 238
 Penelope, 91, 154, 155, 157
 Percy G., 236
 Peter, 190, 191, 192, 193, 221, 226
 Peter N., 228, 237
 Peter R., 227, 235
 Phebe M., 231, 239
 Philip C., 226, 234
 Philip S., 168
 Raymond N., 237
 Rebecca E., 243
 Rebecca E. A., 244, 247
 Rhoda V., 245
 Richard, 322
 Robert, 156, 184, 195, 214
 Robert B., 124, 238, 240
 Robert B. (Dr.), 17, 18, 61, 62
 Robert D., 201, 202, 203, 205, 206, 209
 Robert H., 210, 246
 Robert I., 258
 Robert M. (Rev.), 117, 129
 Robert M., 118, 121, 124, 218, 222, 228,
 236, 239, 325
 Robert R. (Col.), 122, 229, 238
 Robert S., 215
 Rodger D., 258
 Roland W., 245, 248
 Ronald J., 177
 Rose, 191
 Roy, 248
 Russell F., 239
 Ruth A., 176
 Ruth E., 235
 Sally M., 210, 215
 Samuel, 130, 185, 200, 201, 252, 253,
 259
 Samuel C., 242, 243
 Samuel D., 199, 201, 205, 212, 246
 Samuel H., 210, 214, 253, 254, 257

- Samuel I., 235
 Samuel S., 239
 Sarah, of Missouri, Line of, 259, 327
 Sarah, 11, 18, 116, 118, 218, 222, 226,
 241, 249, 250, 253, 259, 260
 Sarah C., 254
 Sarah J., 242
 Seldon, 227
 Sherman W., 235
 Sophia C., 229
 Stewart, 198
 Susan, 226, 234, 235
 Susannah, 92, 155, 158
 Sydney, 204
 Sydney I., 206, 210
 Theodore, 227, 236
 Thomas, 163
 Thomas D., 177
 Thomas I., 227, 236
 W——, 322
 W. B. 182
- Walter B., 177
 Walter J., 15, 16, 17, 118, 135, 173, 176
 Walter L., 193
 Will, 191
 William, 11, 18, 130, 131, 168, 173, 174,
 176, 177, 191, 195, 199, 200, 201, 203,
 214, 232, 242, 249, 259, 322
 William A., 186
 William B., 184, 186, 245, 256
 William C., 249, 251, 252, 253, 255, 257,
 258
 William D., 177, 223
 William E. (Rev.), 124, 229
 William E., 223
 William H., 230, 239
 William J., 242, 244, 245, 247
 William K., 205
 William R., 179, 180
 William V., 226
 Wright J., 247

INDEX (AMERICAN NAMES).

To Surnames Other Than Honeyman, Honyman and Hunneman.

- Adams, 225, 233, 234
 Adsit, 247
 Agans, 234
 Allen, 112, 220, 221, 224, 226, 254, 261,
 267, 270
 Allison, 327
 Ammann, 220
 Anderson, 198, 278
 Angell, 212
 Apgar, 224
 Appleton, 257
 Armstrong, 116, 117, 210, 214, 216, 219,
 220, 244
 Atherton, 91, 154
 Ayres, 265, 268, 275, 278, 279
 Bacon, 254, 257
 Badger, 255
 Baer, 211
 Baird, 104, 109, 110, 112, 208
 Baker, 199, 201, 202, 210, 211, 214, 215
 Balch, 257
 Ballentine, 226
 Bates, 209
 Barklay, 95
 Barkman, 230
 Barton, 88
 Baxter, 261, 269, 272, 275, 276, 327
 Baxton, 280
 Bealart, 270
- Beanhold, 243
 Beckman, 112
 Bellamy, 275
 Benbrook, 221, 227
 Bender, 237, 240
 Bennett, 237, 240
 Bergen, 114, 231
 Berkeley, 74, 79, 82, 152
 Bernon, 67, 70, 71
 Berthoud, 122
 Beyard, 207
 Bilmer, 252
 Billups, 246
 Bird, 274
 Bisset, 86, 89, 91, 154, 155, 157
 Black, 168
 Blair, 95, 222
 Blauvelt, 122, 124, 228
 Boardman, 259
 Bodine, 224
 Boleny, 269
 Boley, 234
 Bonney, 119, 205, 211
 Boulware, 276, 281
 Bowers, 79
 Bowman, 277
 Bradley, 254, 256
 Brandow, 211
 Brattie, 232

- Brenton, 91, 154
Broadley, 261, 266, 276
Brodhead, 238, 240
Brokmeyer, 277
Brooks, 232
Brown, 81, 83, 85, 90, 149, 154, 221, 264, 265, 274, 275, 277
Brownlie, 208
Brundage, 235, 239
Bryan, 133, 135, 207
Bryant, 91, 95, 262, 271
Bryson, 261, 268, 278
Bullinger, 280
Bumstead, 249
Bunn, 112, 217
Burcham, 267, 277, 278, 280
Burns, 232, 262
Burrell, 262
Burrill, 256
Burrows, 95, 216
Burton, 107
Buzby, 232
Cafferty, 191
Caldwell, 256
Callahan, 281
Calvert, 205
Campbell, 87, 246
Cardale, 68
Carey, 272
Carr, 80, 81, 90, 149, 152
Carrico, 262, 264, 274
Carroll, 268
Carruth, 256
Carter, 229
Caton, 128
Cavanagh, 207
Caverley, 263, 269, 273
Chambers, 211
Champney, 253, 254, 257
Chapman, 211
Chrismer, 274
Christian, 274
Christensen, 214
Church, 92
Clare, 265
Clark, 125, 149, 272
Clarke, 81
Clay, 218
Cleaver, 282
Clemons, 280
Clemmer, 246
Coddington, 89
Coe, 243
Coggeshall, 155, 237, 240
Cole, 231
Coles, 234
Collier, 184
Collin, 208
Collins, 270, 279
Comstock, 223
Conrad, 158
Cook, 155, 276, 281
Cooper, 249, 250, 251, 252
Cornbury, 67, 68
Cortelyou, 216, 219
Cory, 225
Cottingham, 245, 248
Covert, 117, 217, 220
Cowley, 89
Cox, 185, 209, 226, 251
Cozzens, 89
Craft, 250
Craig, 217
Cranston, 81, 149
Crater, 95, 221
Crews, 264, 274
Crosby, 255
Cross, 263
Cunningham, 206
Cushing, 250
Dammann, 209
Davenport, 257, 269
Davidson, 215, 220, 265, 275
Davis, 232, 244, 246, 250, 263, 273, 278
Davisson, 200, 201
Dawson, 175, 177
Dean, 267
De Hart, 125, 229
Demond, 220, 224
Depue, 229, 238
Derbin, 244
Derrah, 237
Destern, 327
Diamond, 243, 246
Ditmars, 112
Dittmar, 247
Dix, 223
Dixon, 247
Doggett, 208
Dolan, 191, 192, 214, 215
Dougherty, 268
Dow, 227, 236
Dumont, 217
Dunbar, 278
Dunham, 225, 233
Dunn, 272
Dunskell, 223
Duychinck, 230
Earle, 211
East, 245
Eaton, 133
Eckenberry, 242
Edney, 238
Edwards, 208
Eisenhouer, 244, 247
Elgin, 271, 279
Eliot, 90, 154, 249
Elizur, 89
Ellis, 210, 214, 225, 267, 277
Ellwood, 212

- Emerson, 270
 English, 325
 Esbey, 327
 Espy, 133
 Estel, 216
 Eyerman, 237
 Falcher, 245, 248
 Fanning, 276
 Fansell, 253
 Fay, 258
 Felmlly, 224, 231
 Field, 77
 Finch, 245, 248
 Finen, 192
 Fisher, 116, 222, 230, 245, 273
 Fitzpatrick, 191, 192
 Ford, 191, 255
 Fowler, 267
 Foyé, 183, 185
 Franklin, 80
 Freeman, 250, 252
 Fullerton, 199, 200
 Funk, 223
 Gage, 211, 215
 Gaines, 79
 Galpin, 96
 Galwith, 266
 Gardner, 237
 Gorza, 195
 Gaskill, 213
 Geimer, 230, 239
 George, 249
 Gildersleeve, 227, 236, 275
 Gilmore, 271
 Ginders, 246
 Glieson, 203
 Glover, 235
 Going, 236
 Goldthwait, 156
 Gones, 242
 Gordon, 249
 Gorin, 274
 Gould, 142
 Goulding, 84, 90, 92, 152, 154
 Graham, 246
 Granger, 212
 Grant, 207, 208
 Graves, 276
 Green, 254, 265, 270
 Greenburg, 232
 Griffen, 229
 Griffith, 220
 Grimes, 206
 Groff, 220
 Gulick, 112
 Gutilius, 214
 Guv, 71
 Hageman, 112, 116
 Hale, 211
 Hales, 189, 190
 Haley, 263
 Hall, 226, 234, 256, 278
 Halst, 213
 Hammer, 217
 Hammitt, 89
 Hancock, 92
 Hanna, 244
 Haring, 234
 Harmon, 230
 Harrison, 74, 267, 277
 Harwood, 257, 258
 Hassler, 275
 Hatch, 249
 Haulenbeck, 255
 Hawkins, 282
 Haygard, 267
 Hazeliuss, 120
 Hazen, 229, 238
 Heal, 209
 Hedden, 225, 234
 Hedges, 222, 229, 325
 Hegeman, 95, 115, 116
 Henderson, 271
 Hendley, 255
 Henry, 94, 95, 116, 117, 216, 219, 268
 Hermann, 233
 Herr, 125
 Hessey, 239
 Hewes, 252, 253
 Hewett, 180, 181
 Hibler, 265, 275
 Hildebrant, 222
 Hill, 235, 239, 279, 328
 Hille, 205, 208, 209
 Hixson, 246
 Hoagland, 210, 213, 214
 Hoffman, 224
 Holland, 211, 271
 Holliday, 269
 Holmes, 209
 Honnell, 222
 Hoover, 242
 Hopkins, 85
 Howard, 264, 274
 Howe, 237
 Howell, 278
 Hubbs, 235
 Hughs, 277
 Hughes, 232
 Hunnemann, 251
 Hunt, 222
 Hunter, 278
 Hutchins, 233
 Hutchinson, 247, 262
 Huxton, 208
 Hyer, 324
 Ingall, 239
 Ingle, 257, 258
 Jackson, 212, 243, 245, 248
 James, 201, 205

Jamison, 261, 266
 Jarvis, 242, 243
 Jennings, 263, 273
 Jeroloman, 226, 235
 Johnson, 113, 120, 213, 233, 260, 261,
 263, 271, 272, 273, 274, 280
 Jourdan, 277
 Kaiser, 186, 187
 Kane, 131
 Kay, 76
 Keaton, 278
 Keiler, 168
 Keller, 276, 280
 Kennedy, 205, 242, 244, 245
 Keogh, 328
 Kersnaw, 112
 Kesler, 242
 King, 224, 237, 261, 264, 274, 275
 Kirkpatrick, 236
 Kneass, 130, 131, 133, 134, 135, 199,
 204, 206, 207, 208
 Kniffen, 235
 Knott, 191
 Kraft, 238
 Lamphere, 209
 Landcraft, 205, 212
 Lane, 116, 117, 217, 220, 222, 226, 234
 Lanford, 155
 Langston, 279
 Larson, 256
 Lavery, 220, 221
 Lawton, 80, 149
 Leaming, 77
 Ledder, 246
 Lee, 88
 Le Roy, 245
 Levi, 272
 Levit, 182, 184
 Lewis, 177, 211, 276, 282
 Lindsay, 264
 Livesay, 262
 Lobb, 222
 Lock, 164
 Lockhead, 177, 184
 Lockyer, 67
 Logan, 235, 275
 Lombaert, 206
 Lonergan, 272
 Long, 241, 242, 244, 247, 248, 265
 Lott, 112
 Love, 270
 Lovell, 201
 Lozier, 220, 223
 Lucas, 154
 Lyon, 236
 Lyons, 243
 Mahaman, 168
 Major, 227, 236
 Malbone, 89, 92, 157
 Marchant, 164, 165, 208

Marling, 275
 Martin, 205, 206, 211, 212, 272
 Mason, 78, 79
 Matala, 277
 Maxwell, 125, 228, 232, 236, 237, 239
 Mayes, 273
 Mayo, 212
 Mayhew, 252
 Meifee, 267
 Meigs, 207
 Melick, 225, 231
 Mentz, 234
 Mertz, 265
 Meyer, 247
 Milner, 254, 256
 Miller, 118, 126, 135, 170, 171, 217, 221,
 232, 238
 Milroy, 261, 262, 263, 268, 270, 271,
 272, 279
 Minter, 278
 Mitchell, 174
 Montague, 213
 Moore, 212, 241
 Morrison, 89
 Moss, 166, 281
 Mumford, 75, 81, 152, 156
 Murphy, 193, 236, 263, 273, 280
 Myres, 263, 271
 MacMackin, 165
 McCann, 243
 McClelland, 236
 McCrum, 233
 McDavitt, 190, 192
 McDonald, 209, 232
 McElwel, 226, 235
 McElwer, 278
 McGreer, 244, 246, 247
 McKay, 184, 186
 McKeen, 237
 McKiney, 275
 McLane, 264
 McLean, 184, 187, 280
 McMahan, 273
 McMillan, 267
 McMullin, 207
 McMurtry, 95
 McSparran, 73, 75
 Nalley, 268
 Nearegrass, 80
 Nelson, 208
 Nevius, 109, 112, 119, 121, 221, 222
 228
 Newbill, 280
 Newell, 119, 268, 279
 Newton, 219
 Nichols, 200
 Nicholson, 69
 Niedt, 184
 Noble, 245
 Northedge, 184

- Northrup, 229
 Ogden, 207
 Orm, 241, 242, 243
 Otto, 209
 Owens, 193
 Owsley, 276, 281
 Parse, 225
 Paine, 272, 279
 Palmer, 262
 Parker, 95, 122, 123, 176
 Parking, 90
 Parkman, 106, 107
 Paterson, 96, 112, 131
 Patrey, 221
 Patten, 255
 Pease, 89, 157
 Peale, 131
 Penix, 260, 261
 Perdue, 245
 Perkins, 245, 248
 Perry, 270
 Pew, 261, 265, 275
 Philhower, 230, 238
 Philips, 209, 230, 239
 Platt, 235
 Pointett, 243
 Poland, 256
 Power, 184, 186
 Porter, 116, 206, 210, 213, 216, 231, 239
 Potter, 209
 Powell, 71
 Prescott, 88
 Prest, 246
 Price, 274
 Probasco, 112
 Proffitt, 279
 Pullen, 245, 248
 Quaco, 87
 Quealy, 210
 Quick, 225, 233
 Quincy, 256
 Quinlan, 272
 Rahl, 103, 113
 Ramsey, 277, 232
 Randolph, 231
 Rathie, 176
 Reading, 268, 269, 278
 Redwood, 88, 89, 92, 155, 158
 Reed, 202, 234, 244, 265
 Reger, 127, 228, 232, 237
 Reilly, 191
 Renfre, 267
 Revere, 252
 Reynolds, 230
 Rhinehart, 95
 Rhodes, 89
 Rice, 267, 277
 Richards, 257, 258, 277
 Riggs, 216
 Rinehart, 231
 Risdon, 207
 Ritchie, 173, 176
 Robb, 323
 Robberds, 271
 Roberts, 185
 Robinson, 119
 Roden, 198
 Roland, 230, 238
 Rollins, 211
 Rowe, 270
 Rose, 223
 Ross, 219, 238
 Ruffner, 199, 202, 203, 204, 206, 212, 213
 Runk, 222
 Rupp, 215
 Salamon, 262
 Samson, 250
 Sampson, 262, 270
 Sanborn, 251
 Saunders, 205, 209
 Schenck, 217
 Schenkel, 221, 225
 Schmittel, 247
 Schnarre, 267
 Schultz, 269, 279
 Sconce, 260, 262
 Scott, 152, 273
 Seacor, 223, 230
 Sears, 256
 Seidensticker, 257
 Seaver, 254, 255, 256
 Shade, 207
 Shaffer, 214
 Shangle, 221 (See Schenkel)
 Shaw, 213, 234
 Shea, 193
 Shealor, 262, 274
 Shelton, 262
 Shepherd, 273, 280
 Sherbourne, 92, 155
 Shields, 261, 264, 275
 Shrewsbury, 205
 Shurts, 236
 Sidwell, 327
 Singleton, 206, 212
 Sisson, 273, 280
 Sitton, 261, 265, 266, 275, 276, 280
 Skillman, 112
 Slichter, 213
 Sloat, 210
 Smart, 270
 Smith, 18, 177, 210, 224, 231, 233, 234, 255, 256, 261, 262, 268, 269, 270, 271, 279, 322
 Smyth, 95
 Snyder, 211
 Southwick, 249
 Spafford, 278

- Sparks, 265
 Stanley, 245, 248
 Steck, 273
 Steele, 192, 327
 Stiles, 91
 Stipp, 275
 Stephenson, 279
 Stergeon, 237
 Steward, 244
 Stewart, 133, 195, 208, 235
 Stockton, 197
 Stone, 254, 257, 274
 Stoughton, 213
 Stratton, 208
 Streat, 200
 Strickland, 131
 Strode, 277
 Strong, 119, 223
 Strother, 281
 Struthers, 131
 Stryker, 111, 112, 206, 219, 324
 Sturgeon, 230, 239
 Summers, 211, 264
 Sutphen, 217
 Sutton, 221, 234, 276
 Suydam, 119
 Swallow, 242, 245
 Swartswelter, 268
 Swingley, 223
 Talliaferro, 327
 Taylor, 174
 Teats, 228, 237
 Teeple, 226, 234
 Ten Broek, 110
 Ten Eyck, 224, 228, 231, 237, 238
 Terhune, 96, 112
 Tester, 227
 Thompson, 213, 219, 244
 Thomson, 133
 Thornton, 243
 Thurston, 155
 Todd, 217, 224, 225, 231, 232
 Totten, 49
 Tower, 234
 Tracy, 249
 Trego, 133
 Truc, 209
 Tunison, 226
 Turner, 237
 Tuttle, 262
 Tweedy, 79, 87, 88, 89, 92, 155, 157
 Twombly, 255
 Underwood, 276, 280
 Unsell, 268
 Updike, 82, 83, 84, 86
 Uptegrow, 262, 264, 275
 Upton, 209
 Usher, 71, 72
 Vail, 225
 Valentine, 249
 Van Cleef, 112
 Vanderbeek, 230
 Vandermeier, 217
 Van Dike, 218, 219, 222
 Van Dollen, 246
 Van Doren, 208, 325
 Van Dyke, 94, 96, 108, 109, 116, 118, 119, 127, 128, 216, 222, 223
 Van Liew, 112
 Van Nest, 96, 224
 Van Nostrand, 270
 Van Zandt, 224
 Vaughan, 90
 Veghte, 112
 Venable, 263, 327, 328
 Vilyesinski, 115
 Vliet, 116, 219, 222, 223, 230
 Voorhees, 112, 219, 221, 236, 239
 Vosseller, 228
 Wait, 199, 212
 Walker, 235
 Wanton, 73, 86, 89, 90, 91, 154, 157
 Ward, 83, 84, 177, 281
 Waring, 157
 Washington, 100
 Watson, 271
 Watters, 198
 Welch, 219
 Wells, 278
 Welsh, 224, 225, 232
 West, 213
 Westphal, 223
 Wetherell, 211
 Wharry, 226
 Whipple, 71
 White, 185, 208, 256
 Whitenack, 224
 Whiting, 235
 Whitsett, 244, 247
 Wickham, 85, 89
 Wilbur, 205
 Willcox, 255
 Willet, 222, 225
 Williamson, 158, 262
 Willis, 235
 Willits, 245
 Wilson, 113, 114, 199, 200, 204, 224, 275
 Winthrop, 91
 Wolfe, 18, 94, 98, 106
 Wood, 206, 207, 227, 235, 236, 266, 276, 277, 280, 281, 282
 Woodhull, 325
 Woodward, 244, 246
 Wyckoff, 122, 217, 225, 227, 233, 235
 Yeater, Sarah, of Missouri, Line of, 259
 Yeater, 259, 260, 262, 263, 264, 265, 267, 268, 270, 271, 275, 277, 278, 279, 327, 328
 Zimmele, 238

INDEX (FOREIGN NAMES).

To Honyman, Honeyman, etc., Christian Names.

- Aaron L., 324
 Abraham, 180, 326
 Ada, 163
 Agnes, 169, 172, 173, 174, 175, 178, 189,
 286, 293, 294, 295, 297, 299, 302, 306,
 309, 314, 316
 Alexa, 160
 Alexander, 14, 15, 56, 149, 162, 167,
 172, 173, 175, 176, 184, 188, 196, 198,
 285, 286, 299, 303, 304, 305, 310, 311,
 315, 319
 Alexander A., 178
 Alexander S., 167
 Alfred, 167
 Alison, 145, 287, 313
 Allan, 187
 Alson, 294
 Amelia, 292
 Andrew (Bishop), 12, 15, 16, 19, 57,
 62, 64, 106, 130, 161, 287, 290
 Andrew (Bishop), Line of, 145
 Andrew (Rev.), 59, 61
 Andrew, 14, 15, 56, 60, 145, 146, 147,
 148, 149, 150, 151, 152, 156, 170, 171,
 175, 185, 196, 197, 285, 286, 287, 288,
 289, 290, 294, 295, 298, 306, 311, 312,
 314, 315, 316
 Ann, 60, 163, 180, 294, 295, 296, 297,
 301, 306, 312
 Anna, 148, 149, 313
 Anne, 151, 152, 157, 179, 184, 297, 306
 Annie, 162, 163, 170, 171, 178
 Archibald, 294, 304, 306, 307, 313
 Arthur, 176, 319
 Barbara, 153, 156, 173, 176, 290, 302
 Bathia, 293
 Beatrice F., 190
 Beatrice M., 187
 Benjamin F., 194
 Bessie, 147, 287, 296, 305
 Bessie M., 170
 Betrix, 295
 Betsy, 176
 Betty, 297, 305, 307, 308, 315
 Catherine, 157, 173, 187, 194, 303
 Catherine J., 159
 Cecil, 56, 149, 187, 296, 311, 312
 Cecilia, 151, 153, 157, 166, 167
 Charles, 167, 172, 174, 175, 195, 300,
 301, 302, 303, 319
 Charles F., 190
 Charles H., 168
 Christian, 151, 166, 172, 189, 287, 294,
 297, 298, 299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 305,
 307, 308, 309, 310, 313
 Christina, 188
 Clara, 166
 Clara A., 185
 Constance M., 190
 Coralie, 167
 David, 14, 20, 56, 57, 145, 146, 164, 171,
 172, 173, 174, 175, 193, 194, 196, 197,
 286, 287, 289, 290, 291, 292, 293, 294,
 295, 297, 298, 299, 300, 302, 303,
 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309, 310, 311,
 313, 314, 315, 319, 324
 David L., 319
 Daniel, 170
 Douglass R., 179
 Edith, 166
 Edward, 167, 319
 Edward F., 323
 Edwin, 180, 319
 Eliza, 58, 149, 175, 195, 288
 Eliza J., 186
 Elizabeth, 146, 156, 159, 160, 163, 169,
 171, 175, 176, 179, 196, 197, 287, 288,
 290, 292, 294, 296, 297, 298, 302, 303,
 308, 311, 314, 319, 326
 Elizabeth H., 166
 Ellen, 186, 191
 Elsie, 167
 Elsie A., 179
 Elsie F., 167
 Elspet, 46, 147, 286, 300, 301, 303, 304,
 308
 Elspeth, 315
 Emanuel M., 324
 Emelia, 310
 Emily, 182, 194
 Ethel, 167
 Ethel M., 187
 Eufame, 15, 298
 Eupham, 55, 149, 150, 300, 308, 310
 Euphan, 46, 151, 153, 288, 290, 302, 306,
 315
 Euphane, 297
 Euphemia, 170, 178, 196
 Euphemia A., 178
 Eva, 165
 Eva M., 170
 Fanny, 180, 326
 Florence, 167
 Frances, 165
 Francis, 196
 Frank, 187, 191

- Frederick, 148, 166
 Frederick T., 169
 Garland, 163
 George, of Largo, Line of, 163
 George (Rev.), 16, 46, 56
 George, 15, 58, 147, 149, 151, 152, 157,
 163, 164, 165, 171, 172, 173, 175, 180,
 190, 191, 197, 286, 288, 289, 291, 292,
 293, 294, 295, 296, 297, 298, 299, 300,
 301, 302, 305, 306, 307, 309, 310, 319,
 326
 George A., 174, 175, 187
 George-Essex (Sir), 16, 63, 160, 161
 George M. A., 190
 George W., 319
 Gladys M., 167
 Gordon, 179
 Grisel, 292, 293
 Grissell, 298
 Grissil, 311
 Grizel, 288
 Grizzel, 293
 Grizzell, 290
 Grace, 171, 195
 Grace A., 171
 Hannah, 159, 170
 Harrie, 151
 Harry, 150, 167, 186, 187, 190, 319
 Harry W., 180, 326
 Hattie, 324
 Helen, 61, 154, 169, 170, 171, 173, 195,
 286, 288, 291, 292, 293, 300, 301, 302,
 304, 311, 312, 315
 Helen H., 187
 Heinrich, 324
 Henry, of Kelso, Line of, 164
 Henry, of London, Line of 165
 Henry, 140, 164, 165, 166, 167, 191,
 297, 298, 305, 309, 312, 315, 320
 Henry R., 178
 Henry W., 186
 Herbert L., 190
 Hew, 304
 Hilda, 165
 Hilda M., 187
 Hincks, 320
 Hugh, 15, 191, 285, 289
 Hugh F., 163
 Hugh H., 313
 Isabel (Isobel), 169, 289, 292, 293, 294,
 295, 296, 299, 301, 302, 304, 305, 306,
 307, 309, 312, 319
 Isabel D., 176
 Isabella, 172, 175, 187, 188, 198
 Isabella B., 171
 Isabella H., 189
 Jacobina, 304, 307
 James, of Ceres, Line of, 167
 James, of Dundee, Line of, 170
 James, of Kingskettle, Line of, 171
 James, of Monimail, Line of, 172
 James (Rev.), 16, 17, 55, 56, 59, 60, 61,
 62, 66
 James, 16, 56, 60, 118, 146, 147, 149,
 150, 151, 152, 153, 154, 156, 169, 170,
 171, 172, 177, 178, 179, 184, 189, 190,
 191, 196, 197, 286, 287, 288, 290, 291,
 292, 293, 294, 295, 296, 297, 298, 300,
 301, 302, 303, 304, 306, 307, 308, 310,
 311, 312, 313, 314, 320
 James B., 198, 320
 James F. S., 142, 166, 167
 James N., 141, 166
 James S., 176
 James I (King), 161
 James V (King), 146
 James VI (King), 15, 174, 285
 Jane, 162, 163, 173, 175, 179, 180, 186,
 187, 197, 315
 Jane H., 187
 Janet, 15, 58, 149, 156, 173, 175, 180,
 189, 197, 198, 286, 288, 290, 291, 294,
 295, 300, 301, 303, 304, 305, 306, 307,
 314, 315
 Jean, 153, 154, 165, 166, 193, 291, 294,
 295, 300, 302, 303, 304, 306, 307, 312,
 316
 Jeanie, 198
 Jeannie, 169
 Jemima, 169, 170
 Jennie, 167
 Jessie, 163, 167, 172, 180, 188, 324
 John (Dr.), 137, 189
 John (Rev.), 17, 61
 John, of Goshen, Line of, 181
 John, of Sandport, Line of, 187
 John, 14, 15, 16, 20, 45, 58, 145, 147,
 149, 152, 154, 156, 159, 164, 169, 170,
 172, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182, 184, 185,
 187, 188, 189, 190, 194, 195, 196, 197,
 198, 285, 287, 288, 289, 290, 291, 292,
 293, 294, 295, 296, 297, 299, 300, 301,
 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309,
 310, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 320, 323,
 326
 John C., 180, 326
 John F., 194
 John K. M., 171
 John M., 187
 John R. C., 189, 190, 326
 John T., 326
 Joseph, 157, 294, 312
 Josephine, 246
 Kate, 165, 167, 320
 Katherine, 58, 149, 288, 300, 305, 309,
 311, 312

- Kenneth N., 167
 Lawrence, 167
 Lindsay, 320
 Liza, 140, 164
 Lovina, 198
 Magdalen, 55, 148
 Marie, 148, 304, 311
 Marion, 185
 Marjorie, 151
 Marjorie K., 167
 Marjory, 194, 296, 311
 Margaret, 46, 47, 55, 118, 146, 148, 149, 150, 152, 153, 156, 159, 162, 165, 167, 169, 173, 174, 176, 178, 180, 184, 187, 188, 193, 194, 196, 197, 286, 287, 290, 293, 294, 295, 297, 298, 300, 301, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 309, 310, 313, 314, 315, 320
 Margaret M., 187
 Margaret S., 160, 178
 Martha, 303
 Mary, 55, 149, 153, 156, 157, 159, 166, 169, 170, 171, 175, 176, 178, 179, 180, 185, 190, 194, 293, 294, 296, 300, 302, 306, 307, 308, 309, 311, 312, 315, 320, 326
 Mary A., 167, 186
 Mary Ann, 191, 196
 Mary F., 194
 Mary H. L. R., 160
 Mary M. T., 63
 Mary McQ. T., 161
 Matthew N., 176
 May, 306, 307
 Mellie, 293
 Michael, 137, 138, 181, 182, 183, 185, 188, 189
 Michael, of Larbart, Line of, 188
 Mingo, 153, 157
 Minnie, 165
 Muir, 197
 Nellie, 166, 185, 302
 Nicholas, 55, 148, 320
 Nicol, 14, 286, 298, 305, 306, 311
 Ord J. (Sir), 159, 160, 161
 Patrick (Sir), 62, 64
 Patrick, of Ballinamore, Line of, 190
 Patrick, of Ceres, Line of, 192
 Patrick, 151, 153, 154, 156, 161, 190, 192, 288, 296, 304, 305, 309, 310, 313
 Patrick D., 192
 Patrick S., 189
 Peter, 53, 150, 163, 188, 193, 296, 311, 312, 313, 320
 Phyllis, 167
 Priscilla, 187
 R. S., 320
 Rachel, 60, 152, 169, 320
 Richard, 285, 295, 305
 Richard B. V. J. (Sir), 158, 160, 161
 Robert (Admiral), 16, 64
 Robert (Rev.), 16, 46, 53, 130
 Robert, 14, 18, 41, 45, 49, 51, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 151, 153, 156, 158, 159, 161, 166, 170, 171, 184, 192, 193, 195, 196, 286, 287, 288, 289, 290, 293, 297, 298, 300, 301, 302, 305, 306, 307, 308, 310, 311, 313, 314
 Robert A., 178
 Robert E., 169
 Robert H., 189
 Robert R., 169
 Rose, 191
 Samfoord, 312
 Samuel, 18, 157
 Samuel, of England, Line of, 199
 Samuel, of Manchester, Line of, 193
 Sarah, 180, 326
 Sarah A. J., 159
 Sarah J., 186
 Shadrack, 320
 Sicilia, 304
 Stephen E., 186
 Stuart, 197
 Stuart N., 179
 Susannah, 297
 Sydney, 187
 Thelma, 165
 Thomas, of Dundee, Line of, 194
 Thomas, 14, 20, 32, 146, 147, 163, 168, 169, 172, 174, 175, 194, 198, 286, 287, 288, 290, 291, 292, 293, 295, 300, 301, 303, 304, 306, 308, 309, 310, 311, 312, 314, 315, 316, 320
 Thomas A., 178, 179
 Thomas H., 196
 Thomas J., 140, 165, 166
 Tom, 320
 Vincent, 320
 Walter, 14, 15, 164, 165, 183, 285, 286, 291, 296
 Walter J., 173, 186
 William (Sir), 16, 17, 49, 62, 64, 161
 William, of Alloa, Line of, 194
 William, of Collessie, Line of, 195
 William, of Cupar, Line of, 196
 William, of Markinch, Line of, 197
 William, 60, 145, 151, 152, 153, 156, 158, 159, 161, 162, 163, 164, 168, 169, 171, 172, 173, 174, 175, 181, 182, 183, 184, 186, 187, 188, 195, 196, 197, 198, 199, 285, 286, 287, 288, 289, 290, 293, 294, 295, 296, 297, 299, 300, 301, 302, 304, 305, 307, 308, 310, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 321, 323, 326
 William A., 178
 William C., 16, 139, 163, 164, 197
 William F., 183, 185
 William F. C., 189
 William J., 186

William McD. (Sir and Rev.), 16, 49, 160, 161	William S., 189
William P. B. F., 194	William T., 161
William R., 170, 179	Yellow, S., 321

INDEX (FOREIGN NAMES).

To Surnames Other Than Honyman, Honeyman, Etc.

Abercrombie, 158	Blyeth, 297, 315
Achesoun, 286	Blyth, 171, 289
Adams, 23, 171	Blythe, 309
Airth, 286, 298	Bondilly, 293
Aitchison, 173, 175, 307	Borthwick, 37
Aitken, 171	Boswell, 305
Alison, 312	Bothwell, 38, 48
Allardyce, 61, 151, 154	Boucher, 195, 196
Anderson, 160, 177, 178, 179, 196, 197, 289, 306, 308, 309, 313	Boultron, 311
Annay, 198	Bourignon, 44
Arbuthnot, 55	Bourthron, 293
Archibold, 305, 311	Boutron, 311
Arfkine, 20	Bowen, 159, 160
Armadales, Lord, 16, 17, 49, 62, 64	Boyne, 169
Arnott, 169	Brabauer, 300, 303
Auchterlonie, 172, 293, 297	Braxfield, Lord, 63, 156
Austin, 179, 185	Brayne, 320
Baillie, 22, 302, 304	Breakness, Lady, 47, 148
Baikie, 46	Brown, 174, 297, 309, 314
Bain, 301, 303	Browne, 305, 315
Baird, 153, 158	Bruce, 154, 301, 303, 304, 305
Baker, 180, 194, 326	Brydie, 312
Balcauquhill, 309	Buchanan, 38, 45, 47, 148, 299
Balfour, 153, 171, 195, 314	Buist, 287, 289, 292, 297
Balingall, 307	Buiste, 311
Ballingall, 197, 303	Burkitt, 189
Banfss, 305	Burnet, 169, 196
Banks, 170	Burnett, 140
Barbour, 181, 182	Burns, 157, 160
Barklay, 179, 303	Burrille, 311
Barnett, 170	Burton, 166
Baxter, 309	Butler, 167
Baylis, 166	Buyst, 306
Bean, 303	Campbell, 158, 160, 174, 287
Beattie, 305	Carmichael, 54, 55, 63, 147, 148, 161
Beercroft, 160	Carsel, 293
Belfrage, 312	Carsuel, 308
Bell, 310	Cassels, 163, 164
Bennett, 23	Chalmers, 287
Berry, 196	Chaplan, 285
Bertram, 157	Chapman, 162, 163
Beverige, 303	Cheine, 288
Bingfield, Baron, 63, 156	Clapperton, 163
Birrell, 303	Clark, 169
Bisset, 175	Clemitt, 303
Black, 173, 176, 290, 292, 293, 294, 296	Clerk, 315
Blair, 22, 38	Clerkson, 58
	Clunie, 292
	Cockburn, 299

- Collier, 141
 Conbreath, 312
 Cook, 313
 Corse, 152
 Coupar, 297, 304
 Coventry, 161, 188
 Craig, 58, 147
 Craigie, 45, 46, 47, 148, 150, 151, 153, 288
 Craven, 25, 35, 41, 59
 Crawford, 139, 163, 174
 Creery, 194
 Creighton, 305
 Cuninghame, 290
 Cunninghame, 20, 45, 49, 146, 147
 Dall, 304
 Dallas, 159
 Dean, 320
 Denmilne, 172, 174
 Dempster, 180
 Deuchars, 295
 Dewar, 308, 311, 312
 Dickson, 314
 Ding, 306, 307
 Doig, 302
 Doling, 190
 Doll, 305
 Donaldson, 308
 Donnelly, 186
 Dorny, 305
 Dougall, 309
 Douglas, 151
 Downie, 175
 Drummond, 161
 Drysdall, 309
 Dugall, 309
 Duncan, 172, 298, 300, 305, 308, 309, 311, 312
 Duncanson, 183, 184
 Dundee, 163
 Durie, 299
 Eat, 293
 Edenston, 172, 173
 Edie, 313
 Edward, 61
 Eilstone, 305
 Elder, 297
 Elliot, 164
 Elliott, 166
 Elmhirstone, 60, 152
 Everts, 169
 Ewing, 297
 Fairfowle, 314
 Fairfull, 313
 Farmer, 176, 306, 307
 Farquhar, 173
 Fee, 192
 Fell, 299
 Fermer, 308, 311
 Ferney, 310
 Fernie, 293, 295
 Ferny, 306
 Findlay, 300
 Finlayson, 179
 Flooker, 55, 147, 315
 Foggie, 312
 Forbes, 44, 176, 308
 Forrester, 170
 Forrett, 23
 Forsyth, 303
 Fortay, 308, 309, 310
 Foster, 186
 Franklyn, 326
 Fraser, 194
 Fuw, 176
 Galloway, 157
 Gardner, 286
 Garland, 179
 Geddy, 313
 Gibbons, 63
 Gil, 298
 Gilchrist, 290, 291, 314
 Gillespie, 160, 172, 173, 175
 Gilmour, 291
 Glass, 312
 Glen, 171
 Goff, 166
 Gomperty, 140
 Goodwillie, 291, 292, 300, 303, 304
 Gourlay, 298
 Gow, 51
 Graham (Grahame), 29, 37, 40, 45, 46, 47, 50, 51, 52, 147, 148, 150, 151, 155
 Grant, 150
 Gray, 309, 320
 Griefe, 286
 Grieve, 307, 312
 Guarnerius, 40
 Gullan, 55, 147, 315
 Hakon (King), 30, 39
 Halcro, 151, 152, 313
 Hales, 189, 190
 Hall, 164, 188, 326
 Hamilton, 23, 47
 Hardie, 291, 292, 306
 Hardy, 164
 Harkness, 183, 185
 Hart, 142
 Hatting, 289
 Haxton, 171, 307, 311
 Hector, 189
 Hedderweek, 311
 Heggie, 303
 Hemmings, 166
 Henderson, 20, 145, 152, 195, 286, 287, 310, 311
 Henrystone, 305
 Herriot, 304
 Higgott, 187
 Hildersham, 59

- Hodgson, 159
 Hogan, 306
 Hoosack, 41, 49, 52
 Horne, 189, 190
 Howditch, 159
 Hoy, 187
 Husband, 312
 Hutcheson, 189
 Hutton, 170, 171
 Imrie, 306, 307
 Innes, 32
 Ireland, 313
 Johnson, 165, 166, 313
 Johnston, 299, 310, 313, 314
 Jok, 314
 Jones, 186
 Kay, 301, 302, 308
 Keddie, 179
 Kelly, 63, 186
 Kemp, 189
 Kennedy, 28
 Kepple, 137
 Key, 302, 315
 Kimbrough, 62
 Kinnier, 167, 292, 305
 Kinsnead, 166
 Kirk, 172
 Knox, 296
 Lambert, 309
 Lamonte, 54
 Law, 31, 41
 Leask, 56, 147, 149
 Lee, 185
 Leitch, 197
 Leutron, 314
 Lidell, 299
 Liddell, 150
 Lightfoot, 320
 Lindsay, 174, 305
 Littister, 285
 Little, 175
 Littlejohn, 313
 Livingston, 54, 147, 148
 Lockert, 179
 Lockheart, 291
 Loesly, 292
 Lornier, 307
 Low, 290, 306, 311
 Lowe, 179, 180
 Lowesone, 287
 Lumsden, 300, 303, 305
 Lundie, 22
 Lych, 308
 Lyon, 195
 Mackay, 62, 153, 156
 Mackie, 172, 173
 Magnus, St., 29
 Malcolm, 149, 170
 Manasse, 324
 Mardo, Bishop, 46
 Marshall, 192, 299
 Martin, 170, 301
 Martine, 55, 304
 Mason, 185, 187
 Masone, 315
 Mastedon, 171
 Mathie, 194
 Maxwell, 37, 176, 292
 Meldron, 309
 Meldrum, 198
 Mellar, 196
 Mellin, 305
 Mellvin, 305
 Michie, 313
 Middlemas, 166, 167
 Millar, 289, 315
 Miller, 163, 297, 301, 303
 Miln, 286
 Milne, 308
 Mitchell, 34, 169, 172
 Moir, 171
 Monod, 159
 Mont, 310
 Moodie, 53
 Moore, 183, 185
 More, 179, 297, 311
 Moreis, 315
 Mores, 315
 Morgan, 313
 Morris, 168
 Mortimer, 297
 Moss, 168
 Mouth, 314
 Muir, 170, 197
 Murray, 31, 46, 147, 197
 Myles, 303
 McCafferty, 184, 187
 McFadyen, 178
 McFarlane, 195
 McKague, 162
 McKnab, 296
 McLean, 184, 187
 McLeod, 195
 McNab, 301, 303, 306
 McQueen, 63, 156, 158
 Ness, 306
 Newman, 323
 Newton, 302
 Nichols, 141
 Nicholls, 166
 Nicholson, 153
 Nicoll, 178, 179
 Nicolson, 286
 Norman, 291
 Ogilvie, 162
 Ogilvy, 170
 O'Reilly, 178
 Page, 298
 Paterson, 163, 303, 310
 Peace, 320

- Pearson, 57, 58, 147, 149, 150, 163, 176,
 Peat, 192
 Peddie, 314
 Peirs, 309
 Peterkin, 49
 Philip, 302
 Philp, 290
 Pottie, 154
 Pottle, 62
 Pottoun, 287
 Pratt, 313
 Pringill, 305
 Pringle, 297
 Pryde, 314
 Purddie, 168
 Quayle, 178
 Raban, 309
 Rae, 52, 307
 Raitt, 60, 149, 151
 Ramsey, 178, 305, 307, 311, 315, 316
 Ranken, 291
 Rathie, 174
 Ray, 63
 Reay, Lord, 62
 Reddie, 307
 Reedy, 307
 Reekie, 305
 Reid, Bishop, 30, 39
 Reid, 180, 298, 300, 303, 304, 314,
 Reiddie, 302
 Reikie, 290
 Rennie, 306
 Renton, 164
 Rey, 303
 Reymor, 305
 Richards, 140
 Rikie, 300, 303
 Ried, 301
 Kitchie, 173, 179
 Robertson, 163, 168, 169, 170, 198, 287,
 293, 295
 Rodahan, 190
 Rodger, 163, 303
 Rognvald, 29
 Ross, 171, 308
 Russell, 305, 326
 Rutherford, 23
 Rylde, 299
 Rymer, 307
 Rymour, 285, 286, 307
 Sackman, 324
 Saunders, 326
 Schiach, 306
 Schultze-Zache, 165
 Scot, 293, 306, 307, 308
 Scott, 172, 175, 176, 287, 294, 295, 297,
 302, 310, 312
 Seath, 292, 311, 312
 Sellers, 137
 Sewell, 157
 Sharp, Archbishop, 24, 26, 28, 32, 55
 Shepherd, 312
 Short, 146, 314
 Simpson, 176, 315
 Sims, 62
 Sinclair, 64, 151, 153, 156, 157
 Skinner, 308
 Small, 305
 Smealle, 311
 Smith, 173, 187, 189, 305, 311
 Sooty, 292
 Spence, 309
 Stark, 196, 297, 312
 Stein, 50, 106, 153, 160
 Stenhouse, 175
 Stevenson, 171
 Stewart, 31, 39, 45, 47, 48, 49, 51, 53,
 146, 148, 157, 196
 Stirk, 287, 292
 Stoney, 166, 167
 Storer, 179
 Strachan, 303
 Stuart, 35, 312
 Suttie, 295
 Swan, 315
 Taylor, 153, 174, 178
 Terres, 315
 Thirkettle, 160
 Thomas, 163, 167
 Thompson, 168
 Thomson, 159, 161, 294, 299, 308, 309,
 311
 Thomsone, 286
 Toddie, 172, 173
 Traill, 150
 Tullis, 293
 Tulloch, Bishop, 41
 Tullus, 298
 Turner, 302, 306
 Turpie, 287, 293, 314
 Tyler, 44
 Ubsdale, 319
 Walcar, 285, 287
 Walker, 298, 312, 313, 314
 Wallace, 148, 150
 Wardrol, 299
 Waters, 186
 Watters, 198
 Watson, 290, 306, 307, 314, 315
 Webster, 197
 Weir, 169
 West, 164, 165
 Weyms, 313
 White, 303
 Whitehead, 301
 Whittat, 303
 William, Bishop, 41
 William, 307
 Williamson, 295, 296, 312
 Willson, 292

Wilson, 178, 288, 301, 302, 303, 306,
310, 314
Winter, 320

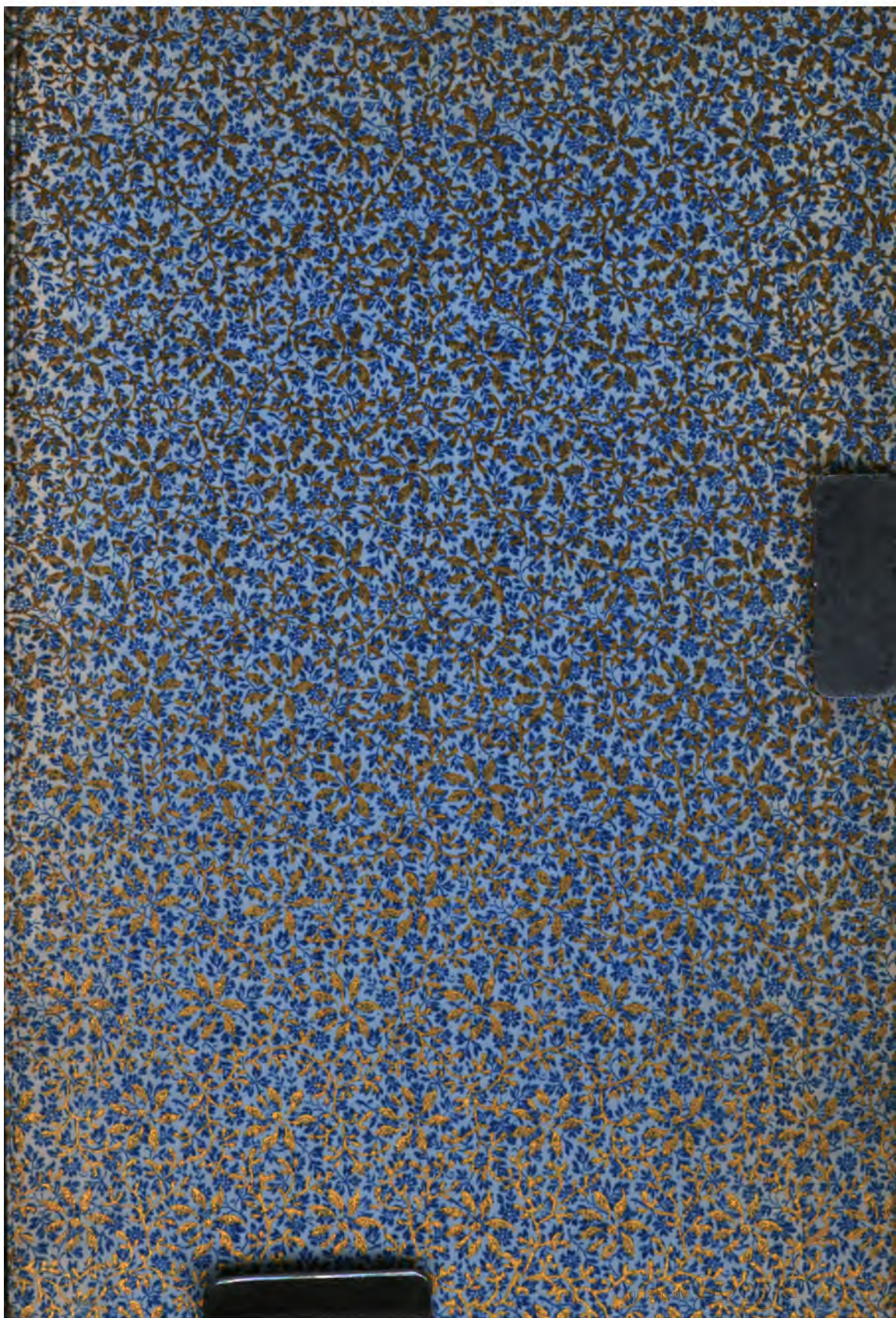
Wishart, 290
Wood, 22
Young, 314

NON - CIRCULATING

89066168527



b89066168527a



89066168527



B89066168527A